

ΤΑ

ΙΕΡΑ ΓΡΑΜΜΑΤΑ

ΜΕΤΑΦΡΑΣΘΕΝΤΑ

ΕΚ

ΤΩΝ ΘΕΙΩΝ ΑΡΧΕΤΥΠΩΝ

ἘΝ ὉΞΟΝΙΑ

Ἐτυπώθη δι' ἐπιμελείας τοῦ τυποθέτου τῆς Ἀκαδημίας
δαπάνη τῆς Ἱερογραφικῆς Ἑταιρίας πρὸς διάδοσιν τοῦ Θείου
λόγου εἰς τε τὴν Βρεταννίαν καὶ τὰ ἄλλα ἔθνη

α' Ἰα'

	Κεφάλαια.	Σελ.		Κεφάλαια.	Σελ.
ΓΕΝΕΣΙΣ	50 ..	1	ΕΚΚΛΗΣΙΑΣΤΗΣ	12 ..	608
ΕΞΟΔΟΣ	40 ..	52	ΑΣΜΑ ΑΣΜΑΤΩΝ	8 ..	616
ΛΕΥΙΤΙΚΟΝ	27 ..	96	ΉΣΑΪΑΣ	66 ..	620
ΑΡΙΘΜΟΙ	36 ..	128	ΊΕΡΕΜΙΑΣ	52 ..	670
ΔΕΥΤΕΡΟΝΟΜΙΟΝ	34 ..	172	ΘΡΗΝΟΙ	5 ..	728
ΙΗΣΟΥΣ ΤΟΥ ΝΑΥΗ	24 ..	210	ΙΕΖΕΚΙΗΛ	48 ..	734
ΚΡΙΤΑΙ	21 ..	235	ΔΑΝΙΗΛ	12 ..	784
΄ΡΟΥΘ	4 ..	260	ΩΣΗΕ	14 ..	800
ΣΑΜΟΥΗΛ Α΄	31 ..	263	ΙΩΗΛ	3 ..	808
ΣΑΜΟΥΗΛ Β΄	24 ..	297	ΑΜΩΣ	9 ..	811
ΒΑΣΙΛΕΩΝ Α΄	22 ..	325	ΑΒΔΙΟΥ	1 ..	817
ΒΑΣΙΛΕΩΝ Β΄	25 ..	358	ΙΩΝΑΣ	4 ..	818
ΤΩΝ ΧΡΟΝΙΚΩΝ Α΄	29 ..	390	ΜΙΧΑΙΑΣ	7 ..	820
ΤΩΝ ΧΡΟΝΙΚΩΝ Β΄	36 ..	418	ΝΑΟΥΜ	3 ..	824
ΕΣΔΡΑΣ	10 ..	453	ΑΒΒΑΚΟΥΜ	3 ..	826
ΝΕΕΜΙΑ	13 ..	463	ΣΟΦΟΝΙΑΣ	3 ..	829
ΕΣΘΗΡ	10 ..	477	ΑΓΓΑΙΟΣ	2 ..	831
ΙΩΒ	42 ..	485	ΖΑΧΑΡΙΑΣ	14 ..	833
ΨΑΛΜΟΙ	150 ..	513	ΜΑΛΑΧΙΑΣ	4 ..	841
ΠΑΡΟΙΜΙΑΙ	31 ..	584			

Τὸ κατὰ ΜΑΤΘΑΙΟΝ Εὐαγγέ- λιον	28 ..	847	Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ΘΕΣΣΑΛΟΝΙ- ΚΕΙΣ Β΄	3 ..	1048
Τὸ κατὰ ΜΑΡΚΟΝ Εὐαγγέλιον..	16 ..	879	Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ΤΙΜΟΘΕΟΝ Α΄	6 ..	1050
Τὸ κατὰ ΛΟΥΚΑΝ Εὐαγγέλιον..	24 ..	899	Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ΤΙΜΟΘΕΟΝ Β΄	4 ..	1054
Τὸ κατὰ ΙΩΑΝΝΗΝ Εὐαγγέλιον	21 ..	933	Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ΤΙΤΟΝ	3 ..	1057
ΠΡΑΞΕΙΣ ΤΩΝ ΑΠΟΣΤΟΛΩΝ	28 ..	960	Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ΦΙΛΗΜΟΝΑ ..	1 ..	1059
Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ῬΩΜΑΙΟΥΣ ..	16 ..	993	Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ἙΒΡΑΙΟΥΣ ..	13 ..	1059
Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ΚΟΡΙΝΘΙΟΥΣ Α΄	16 ..	1007	Ἐπιστολὴ ἸΑΚΩΒΟΥ	5 ..	1070
Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ΚΟΡΙΝΘΙΟΥΣ Β΄	13 ..	1020	Ἐπιστολὴ ΠΕΤΡΟΥ Α΄	5 ..	1073
Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ΓΑΛΑΤΑΣ	6 ..	1028	Ἐπιστολὴ ΠΕΤΡΟΥ Β΄	3 ..	1077
Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ΕΦΕΣΙΟΥΣ	6 ..	1033	Ἐπιστολὴ ΙΩΑΝΝΟΥ Α΄	5 ..	1080
Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ΦΙΛΙΠΠΗΣΙΟΥΣ	4 ..	1038	Ἐπιστολὴ ΙΩΑΝΝΟΥ Β΄	1 ..	1084
Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ΚΟΛΟΣΣΑΕΙΣ ..	4 ..	1041	Ἐπιστολὴ ΙΩΑΝΝΟΥ Γ΄	1 ..	1084
Ἐπιστολὴ πρὸς ΘΕΣΣΑΛΟΝΙ- ΚΕΙΣ Α΄	5 ..	1045	Ἐπιστολὴ ΙΟΥΔΑ	1 ..	1085
			ΑΠΟΚΑΛΥΨΙΣ ΙΩΑΝΝΟΥ	22 ..	1086

Η

ΚΑΙΝΗ ΔΙΑΘΗΚΗ

ΤΟΥ

ΚΥΡΙΟΥ ΚΑΙ ΣΩΤΗΡΟΣ

ΗΜΩΝ

ΙΗΣΟΥ ΧΡΙΣΤΟΥ,

ΜΕΤΑΦΡΑΣΘΕΙΣΑ

ΕΚ ΤΟΥ ΕΛΛΗΝΙΚΟΥ.

⁵ Δευτ.
κε'. 25.

ΣΑΜΟΥΗΛ Α'.

•Η

ΒΑΣΙΛΕΙΩΝ Α'.

⁶ Γεν. λη'.
8. Δευτ.
κε'. 5, 6.
κεφ. γ'.
13. Ματθ.
κβ'. 24.
⁷ κεφ. γ'.
12, 13.

⁸ Δευτ.
κε'. 7, 9.

¹⁰ Ψαλ.
ρκε'. 3 :
ρκε'. 3.
¹¹ Δευτ.
κε'. 9.
¹² Γεν. λεί'.
16, 19.
¹³ Γεν. λη'.
29. Χρον.
Α'. β'. 4.
Ματθ. α'.
3.
¹⁴ Σαμ.
Α'. β'. 20.
¹⁵ κεφ. γ'.
11.
¹⁶ Γεν.
κε'. 31 :
λγ'. 5.
¹⁷ Λουκ.
α'. 58.
'Ρωμ. ιβ'.
15.

¹⁸ Σαμ.
Α'. α'. 8.

¹⁹ Λουκ.
α'. 58, 59.

²⁰ Χρον.
Α'. β'. 4.
κ.τ.λ.
Ματθ. α'.

²¹ Αριθ.
α'. 7.
²² Ματθ.
α'. 4.
κ.τ.λ.
²³ Χρον.
Α'. β'. 15.
Ματθ. α'.
6.

⁹ Δευτ.
κε'. 6.

ΣΑΜΟΥΗΛ Α'.

•Η

ΒΑΣΙΛΕΙΩΝ Α'.

ΚΕΦ. α'.

ΗΤΟ δὲ ἄνθρωπος τις ἐκ Ῥαμαθαΐμ-
σοφίμ, ἐκ τοῦ ὅρους Ἐφραΐμ,
καὶ τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ ¹Ἐλκανὰ, υἱὸς τοῦ
'Ιεροὰμ, υἱοῦ Ἐλίου, υἱοῦ Θεοῦ, υἱοῦ

Σούφ, ²Ἐφραθαΐος. 2 Καὶ εἶχεν οὗ-
τος δύο γυναῖκας· τὸ ὄνομα τῆς μίας
'Αννα, καὶ τὸ ὄνομα τῆς δευτέρας, Φε-
νίννα· ἡ μὲν Φενίννα εἶχε τέκνα, ἡ δὲ
'Αννα δὲν εἶχε τέκνα.

² Ρουθ α'.
2.

¹ Χρον. Α'.
ς'. 27, 34.

3 'Εξ'ὁδ.
κγ'. 14.
Δευτ. ις'.
16. Λουκ.
β'. 41.
4 Δευτ.
ιβ'. 5, 6,
7.
5 'Ιησ. ιη'.
1.
6 Δευτ.
ιβ'. 17,
18: ις'.
11.
7 Γεν. λ'.
2.
8 'Ιωβ κδ'.
21.
9 'Ρουθ δ'.
15.
10 κεφ. γ'.
3.
11 'Ιωβ ζ'.
11: ι'. 1.
12 Γεν. κη'.
20. 'Αριθ.
λ'. 3.
Κριτ. ια'.
30.
13 Γεν. κθ'.
32. 'Εξ'ὁδ.
δ'. 31.
Σαμ. β'.
ις'. 12.
Ψαλ. κε'.
18.
14 Γεν. η'.
1: λ'. 22.
15 'Αριθ.
ς'. 5.
Κριτ. ιγ'.
5.

3 Ἀνέβαινε δὲ ὁ ἄνθρωπος οὗτος ἐκ τῆς πόλεως αὐτοῦ³ κατ' ἔτος,⁴ διὰ νὰ προσκυνήσῃ καὶ νὰ προσφέρῃ θυσίαν πρὸς τὸν Κύριον τῶν δυνάμεων⁵ ἐν Σηλῶ. Καὶ ἦσαν ἐκεῖ οἱ δύο υἱοὶ τοῦ Ἡλεὶ, Ὁφνεὶ καὶ Φινεὲς, ἱερεῖς τοῦ Κυρίου. 4 Ἐφθασε δὲ ἡ ἡμέρα,⁶ καθ' ἣν ἐθυσίασεν ὁ Ἐλκανά, καὶ ἔδωκε μερίδας εἰς τὴν Φενίναν τὴν γυναῖκα αὐτοῦ, καὶ εἰς πάντας τοὺς υἱοὺς αὐτῆς καὶ τὰς θυγατέρας αὐτῆς. 5 Εἰς δὲ τὴν Ἀνναν ἔδωκε διπλασίαν μερίδα· διότι ἡγάπα τὴν Ἀνναν· ἀλλ' ὁ Κύριος εἶχε κλείσει τὴν μήτραν αὐτῆς. 6 Καὶ ἡ ἀντιζηλος αὐτῆς⁸ παρώξυνεν αὐτὴν σφόδρα, ὥστε νὰ κάμνῃ αὐτὴν νὰ ἀδμυγῇ, ὅτι ὁ Κύριος εἶχε κλείσει τὴν μήτραν αὐτῆς. 7 Καὶ οὕτως ἔκαμνε κατ' ἔτος ὁσάκις ἀνέβαιναν εἰς τὸν οἶκον τοῦ Κυρίου, οὕτω παρώξυνεν αὐτὴν· καὶ ἐκείνη ἔκλαιε, καὶ δὲν ἔτρωγεν.

8 Εἶπε δὲ πρὸς αὐτὴν Ἐλκανά ὁ ἀνὴρ αὐτῆς, Ἀννα, διὰ τί κλαίεις; καὶ διὰ τί δὲν τρώγεις; καὶ διὰ τί ἡ καρδία σου ἐνταῖθα τεθλιμμένη; ὃν εἶμαι ἐγὼ εἰς σε καλῆτερος παρὰ δέκα υἱοῦς;

9 Καὶ ἐσηκώθη ἡ Ἀννα, ἀφ' οὗ ἔφαγον ἐν Σηλῶ, καὶ ἀφ' οὗ ἔπιον· ὁ δὲ Ἡλεὶ ὁ ἱερεὺς ἐκάθητο ἐπὶ καθέδρας, πλησίον τοῦ πυραστάτου τῆς πόλης τοῦ ναοῦ τοῦ Κυρίου. 10 Καὶ¹¹ αὕτη ἦτο καταπικραμένη τὴν ψυχὴν, καὶ προσήυχετο εἰς τὸν Κύριον, κλαίονσα καθ' ὑπερβολὴν. 11 Καὶ¹² ἡνύχθη ἐν ἡσυχίᾳ, λέγουσα, Κύριε τῶν δυνάμεων, ἐὰν ἐπιβλέψῃς τωόντι εἰς τὴν ταπεινωσὺν τῆς δούλης σου,¹⁴ καὶ μὲ ἐνθυμηθῇς, καὶ δὲν λησμονήσῃς τὴν δούλην σου, ἀλλὰ δώσῃς εἰς τὴν δούλην σου τέκνον ἀρσενικόν, τότε θέλω δώσει αὐτὸ εἰς τὸν Κύριον πάσας τὰς ἡμέρας τῆς ζωῆς αὐτοῦ, καὶ¹⁵ ἐξυράφιον δὲν θέλει ἀναβῇ ἐπὶ τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ.

12 Ἐνθ' δὲ αὕτη ἐξηκολούθει προσευχομένη ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου, ὁ Ἡλεὶ παρετήρει τὸ στόμα αὐτῆς. 13 Πλὴν ἡ Ἀννα, αὕτη ἐλάλει ἐν τῇ καρδίᾳ αὐτῆς· μόνον τὰ χεῖλη αὐτῆς ἐκινουῖντο, ἀλλ' ἡ φωνὴ αὐτῆς δὲν ἠκούετο· ὅθεν ὁ Ἡλεὶ ἐνόμισεν ὅτι ἦτο μεθυσαμένη. 14 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὴν ὁ Ἡλεὶ, Ἔως πότε θέλεις εἶσθαι μεθύουσα; ἀπόβαλε τὸν οἶνον σου ἀπὸ σοῦ.

15 Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ἡ Ἀννα καὶ εἶπεν, Οὐχί, κύριέ μου, ἐγὼ εἶμαι γυνὴ κατατεθλιμμένη τὴν ψυχὴν· οὔτε οἶνον, οὔτε σίκερα, δὲν ἐπίον, ἀλλ' ἔξέχεα τὴν ψυχὴν μου ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου· 16 μὴ ὑπολάβῃς τὴν δούλην σου ὡς¹⁷ ἀχρεῖαν γυναῖκα· διότι ἐκ τοῦ πλη-

θους τοῦ πόνου μου καὶ τῆς θλίψεώς μου ἐλάλησα ἕως τώρα.

17 Τότε ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Ἡλεὶ καὶ εἶπεν, Ὑπάγε εἰς εἰρήνην· καὶ¹⁹ ὁ Θεὸς τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ ἂς σοὶ δώσῃ τὴν αἰτησίαν σου, τὴν ὁποίαν ᾔτησας παρ' αὐτοῦ.

18 Ἡ δὲ εἶπεν, Ἐἶθε ἡ δοῦλη σου νὰ εὕρῃ χάριν εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμούς σου. Τότε²¹ ἀπῆλθεν ἡ γυνὴ εἰς τὴν ὁδὸν αὐτῆς, καὶ ἔφαγε, καὶ τὸ πρόσποιον αὐτῆς δὲν ἦτο πλέον σκυθρωπόν. 19 Καὶ τὸ πρῶτ' ἐσηκώθησαν ἑνώρις, καὶ προσκυνήσαντες ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου, ἐπέστρεψαν, καὶ ἦλθον εἰς τὴν οἰκίαν αὐτῶν εἰς Ῥαμάθ. Καὶ ὁ Ἐλκανά²² ἐγνώρισεν Ἀνναν τὴν γυναῖκα αὐτοῦ καὶ²³ ὁ Κύριος ἐνεθυμήθη αὐτήν. 20 Καὶ ὅτε ἐπληρώθησαν αἱ ἡμέραι ἀφότου ἡ Ἀννα συνέλαβεν, ἐγέννησεν υἱόν, καὶ ἐκάλεσε τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ ἥ Σαμουὴλ, διότι παρὰ Κυρίου ᾔτησα αὐτόν, εἶπε.

21 Καὶ²⁴ ἀνέβη ὁ ἄνθρωπος Ἐλκανά, καὶ πᾶς ὁ οἶκος αὐτοῦ, διὰ νὰ προσφέρῃ πρὸς τὸν Κύριον τὴν ἐτήσιον θυσίαν, καὶ τὴν εὐχὴν αὐτοῦ. 22 Ἀλλ' ἡ Ἀννα δὲν ἀνέβη· διότι εἶπε πρὸς τὸν ἄνδρα αὐτῆς, Δὲν θέλω ἀναβῆ ἑωσού τὸν παιδίον ἀπογαλακτισθῇ· καὶ τότε²⁵ ἔβλω φέρεῖ αὐτὸ, διὰ νὰ ἐμφανισθῇ ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου, καὶ²⁶ ἐκεῖ νὰ κατοικῇ²⁷ διαπαντός.

23 Καὶ²⁸ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὴν Ἐλκανά ὁ ἀνὴρ αὐτῆς, Κάμε δ, τι σοὶ φαίνεται καλόν· κάθου ἑωσού ἀπογαλακτίσῃς αὐτό·²⁹ μόνον ὁ Κύριος νὰ ἐκπληρώσῃ τὸν λόγον αὐτοῦ!

Καὶ ἐκάθισεν ἡ γυνὴ, καὶ ἐθήλαζε τὸν υἱὸν αὐτῆς, ἑωσού ἀπεγαλάκτισεν αὐτόν. 24 Καὶ ἀφ' οὗ ἀπεγαλάκτισεν αὐτόν, ³⁰ ἀνεβίβασεν αὐτόν μεθ' ἑαυτῆς, μετὰ τριῶν μόσχων, καὶ ἐνὸς ἐφά ἀλευρου, καὶ ἀσκού οἴνου, καὶ ἔφερον αὐτόν³¹ εἰς τὸν οἶκον τοῦ Κυρίου ἐν Σηλῶ· τὸ δὲ παιδίον ἦτο μικρόν. 25 Καὶ ἔσφαξαν τὸν μόσχον, καὶ³² ἔφεραν τὸ παιδίον πρὸς τὸν Ἡλεὶ. 26 Καὶ εἶπεν ἡ Ἀννα, *Ω, κύριέ μου!³³ ἔζη ἡ ψυχὴ σου, κύριέ μου, ἐγὼ εἶμαι ἡ γυνὴ, ἥτις ἐστάθη ἐνταῦθα πλησίον σου, δεομένη τοῦ Κυρίου· 27³⁴ περὶ τοῦ παιδίου τούτου ἐδέεμουν· καὶ ὁ Κύριος ἔδωκεν εἰς ἐμὲ τὴν αἰτησίαν μου, τὴν ὁποίαν ᾔτησα παρ' αὐτοῦ· 28³⁵ ὅθεν καὶ ἐγὼ ἐδάμεισα αὐτὸ εἰς τὸν Κύριον· πάσας τὰς ἡμέρας τῆς ζωῆς αὐτοῦ θέλει εἶσθαι δανεισμένος εἰς τὸν Κύριον.

³⁶ Καὶ προσεκύνησεν ἐκεῖ τὸν Κύριον.

[ΚΕΦ. β'.] ΚΑΙ¹ προσηυχῆθη ἡ Ἀννα, καὶ εἶπεν,

2 Εὐφράνθη ἡ καρδία μου εἰς τὸν

18 Κριτ.
ιη'. 6.
Μάρκ. ε'.
34. Λουκ.
ς'. 50: η'.
48.
19 Ψαλ. κ'.
4: 5.
20 Γεν.
λγ'. 15.
'Ρουθ β'.
13.
21 Ἐκκλ.
θ'. 7.
22 Γεν. δ'.
1.
23 Γεν. λ'.
22.
|| Αἰτη-
θεὶς παρὰ
Θεοῦ.
24 εἰχ. 3.
25 Λουκ.
β'. 22.
26 εἰχ. ια'.
28.
κεφ. β'.
11, 18:
γ'. 1.
27 Ἐξ'ὁδ.
κα'. 6.
28 'Αριθ.
λ'. 7.
29 Σαμ. β'.
ζ'. 25.
30 Δευτ.
ιβ'. 5, 6,
11.
31 'Ιησ.
ιη'. 1.
32 Λουκ.
β'. 22.
33 Γεν.
μβ'. 15.
Βασ. β'.
β'. 2, 4, 6.
34 Ματθ.
ζ'. 7.
35 εἰχ. 11,
22.
36 Γεν. κδ'.
26, 52.
1 Φιλίπ.
δ'. 6.
2 'Ιδὲ
Λουκ. α'.
46, κ.τ.λ.

³ Ψαλ.
ζβ'. 10:

ριβ'. 9.

⁴ Ψαλ. θ'.

14: ιγ'.

5: κ'. 5:

λε'. 9.

⁵ Εξόδ.

ιε'. 11.

Δευτ. γ'.

24: λβ'.

⁶ Ψαλ.

πς'. 8:

πθ'. 6, 8.

⁶ Δευτ. δ'.

35. Σαμ.

β'. κβ'.

32.

⁷ Ψαλ. 4δ'.

4. Μαλ.

γ'. 13.

⁷ Ιουδ. 15.

⁸ Ψαλ. λζ'.

15, 17:

ος'. 3.

⁹ Ψαλ. λδ'.

10. Λουκ.

α'. 53.

¹⁰ Ψαλ.

ριγ'. 9.

11. Ήσα.

νδ'. 1.

¹¹ Ήρ. ιε'. 9.

¹² Δευτ.

λβ'. 39.

¹³ Ίωβ ε'.

18. Ώση.

ς'. 1.

¹⁴ Ίωβ α'.

21.

¹⁴ Ψαλ.

ος'. 7.

¹⁵ Ψαλ.

ριγ'. 7, 8.

Δαν. δ'.

17. Λουκ.

α'. 52.

¹⁶ Ίωβ

λς'. 7.

¹⁷ Ίωβ

λγ'. 4, 5.

6. Ψαλ.

κδ'. 2:

ρβ'. 25:

ρδ'. 5.

¹⁸ Ήβρ. α'. 3.

18. Ψαλ.

4α'. 11:

ρκα'. 3.

¹⁹ Ψαλ. β'.

α.

²⁰ κεφ. ζ'. 10. Ψαλ. ιγ'. 13.

²¹ Ψαλ. 4ς'. 13: 4η'. 9.

²² Ψαλ. πθ'. 24. ²³ εἰχ. 18. κεφ. γ'. 1. ²⁴ Δευτ.

ιγ'. 13. ²⁵ Κριτ. β'. 10. Ήρ. κβ'. 16. Ψωμ. α'. 28.

Κύριον· ³ ὑψώθη τὸ κέρας μου διὰ τοῦ Κυρίου·

⁴ Ἐπλάτυνθη τὸ στόμα μου ἐναντίον τῶν ἐχθρῶν μου· διότι ⁴ ἐφθάρνην εἰς τὴν σωτηρίαν σου.

² Δὲν ὑπάρχει ἄγιος καθὼς ὁ Κύριος· διότι ⁶ δὲν εἶναι ἄλλος πλὴν σου· οὐδὲ βράχος καθὼς ὁ Θεὸς ἡμῶν.

³ Ἡ καυχᾶσθε, μὴ λαλεῖτε ὑπερηφάνως· ⁷ ἄς μὴ ἐξέλθῃ μεγαλοῤῃσμός σου ἐκ τοῦ στόματός σας·

Διότι ὁ Κύριος εἶναι Θεὸς γνώσεων, καὶ παρ' αὐτοῦ σταθμίζονται αἱ πράξεις.

⁴ Τὰ τόξα τῶν δυνατῶν συνετρίβησαν, καὶ οἱ ἀδύνατοι περιεζώσθησαν δύναμιν.

⁵ Οἱ κεχορτασμένοι ἐμίσθωσαν ἑαυτοὺς διὰ ἄρτον· οἱ δὲ πεινῶντες ἐπανυσαν·

⁹ Ἔως καὶ ¹⁰ ἡ στείρα ἐγέννησεν ἐπτά, ¹¹ ἡ δὲ πολυτεκος ἐξησθένησεν.

⁶ ¹² Ὁ Κύριος θανατοῖναι, καὶ ζωοποιεῖ· καταβιβάζει εἰς τὸν ᾄδην, καὶ ἀναβιβάζει.

⁷ ¹³ Ὁ Κύριος πτωχίζει, καὶ πλουτίζει· ¹⁴ ταπεινώνει, καὶ ὑψώνει.

⁸ ¹⁵ Ἀνεγείρει τὸν πένητα ἀπὸ τοῦ χώματος, καὶ ἀνυψώνει τὸν πτωχὸν ἀπὸ τῆς κοπρίας,

¹⁶ διὰ τὴν καθίσθη αὐτοὺς μεταξὺ τῶν ἀρχόντων, καὶ νὰ κάμῃ αὐτοὺς νὰ κληρονομήσωσι θρόνον δόξης·

Διότι ¹⁷ τὸ Κυρίου εἶναι οἱ στύλοι τῆς γῆς, καὶ ἔστησε τὴν οἰκουμένην ἐπ' αὐτοὺς.

⁹ ¹⁸ Θέλει φυλάττειν τοὺς πόδας τῶν ὁσίων αὐτοῦ· οἱ δὲ ἀσεβεῖς θέλουσιν ἀπολεσθῇ ἐν τῷ σκότει· ἐπειδὴ διὰ δυνάμεως δὲν θέλει ὑπερῖσχυσι ὁ ἄνθρωπος.

¹⁰ Ὁ Κύριος ¹⁹ θέλει συντρίψῃ τοὺς ἀντιδίκους αὐτοῦ· ²⁰ ἐξ οὐρανοῦ θέλει βροντήσῃ ἐπ' αὐτοὺς·

²¹ Ὁ Κύριος θέλει κρίνειν τὰ πέπρατα τῆς γῆς· καὶ θέλει δώσῃ ἰσχὺν εἰς τὸν βασιλεῖα αὐτοῦ, καὶ ²² ὑψώσει τὸ κέρας τοῦ χριστοῦ αὐτοῦ.

¹¹ ΤΟΤΕ ἀνεχώρησεν ὁ Ἐλκανὰ εἰς Ῥαμὰθ πρὸς τὸν οἶκον αὐτοῦ. ²³ Τὸ δὲ παιδίον ὑπηρετεῖ τὸν Κύριον ἐνώπιον Ἡλεὶ τοῦ ἱερέως.

¹² ΤΟΥ Ἡλεὶ ὅμως οἱ υἱοὶ ἦσαν ²⁴ ἀχρεῖοι ἄνθρωποι· ²⁵ δὲν ἐγνώριζον τὸν Κύριον. ¹³ Ἡ συνήθεια δὲ τῶν ἱερέων πρὸς τὸν λαὸν ἦτο τοιαύτη· Ὅτε τις προσέφερε θυσίαν, ἤρχετο ὁ ὑπη-

ρέτης τοῦ ἱερέως, ἐνῶ ἐψήνητο τὸ κρέας, ἔχων εἰς τὴν χεῖρα αὐτοῦ κρεάγραν τριόδοντον· ¹⁴ καὶ ἐβύβιζεν αὐτὴν εἰς τὸ κακκάβιον, ἢ εἰς τὸν λέβητα, ἢ εἰς τὴν χύτραν, ἢ εἰς τὸ χαλκίον, καὶ ὅτι ἀνεβίβαζεν ἢ κρεάγρα, ἐλάμβανεν ὁ ἱερεὺς δι' ἑαυτόν. Οὕτως ἔκαμνον πρὸς πάντας τοὺς Ἰσραηλίτας τοὺς ἐρχομένους ἐκεῖ εἰς Σηλῶ. ¹⁵ ²⁶ Πρὶν ἔτι καύσωσι τὸ πάχος, ἤρχετο ὁ ὑπηρέτης τοῦ ἱερέως, καὶ ἔλεγε πρὸς τὸν ἄνθρωπον τὸν προσφέροντα τὴν θυσίαν, Δὸς κρέας διὰ ψητὸν εἰς τὸν ἱερέα· διότι δὲν θέλει νὰ λάβῃ παρὰ σου κρέας βρασμένον, ἀλλὰ ὠμόν. ¹⁶ Καὶ ἔαν ὁ ἄνθρωπος ἔλεγε πρὸς αὐτόν,

Ἄς καύσωσι πρῶτον τὸ πάχος, καὶ ἔπειτα λάβῃ ὅσον ἐπιθυμῇ ἡ ψυχὴ σου· τότε ἀπεκρίνετο πρὸς αὐτόν, Οὐχί, ἀλλὰ τώρα θέλεις δώσῃ· εἶδε μὴ, θέλω λάβει μετὰ βίας. ¹⁷ Διὰ τοῦτο ἡ ἀμαρτία τὸν νέον ἦτο μεγάλη σφόδρα ²⁷ ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου· διότι οἱ ἄνθρωποι ²⁸ ἀπεστρέφοντο τὴν θυσίαν τοῦ Κυρίου.

¹⁸ ²⁹ Ὁ δὲ Σαμουὴλ ὑπηρετεῖ ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου, παιδάριον ³⁰ περιεζωσμένον λινοῦν ἐφόδ. ¹⁹ Καὶ ἡ μήτηρ αὐτοῦ ἔκαμνεν εἰς αὐτὸν ἐπένδυμα μικρὸν, καὶ ἔφερε πρὸς αὐτόν κατ' ἔτος, ὅτε ³¹ ἀνέβαινε μετὰ τοῦ ἀνδρὸς αὐτῆς διὰ νὰ προσφέρῃ τὴν ἐτήσιον θυσίαν. ²⁰ Καὶ ³² εὐλόγησεν ὁ Ἡλεὶ λέγων, Ὁ Κύριος νὰ ἀποδώσῃ εἰς σὲ σπέρμα ἐκ τῆς γυναικὸς ταύτης, ἀντὶ τοῦ δανείου τὸ ὁποῖον ³³ ἐδάνεισεν εἰς τὸν Κύριον! Καὶ ἀνεχώρησεν εἰς τὸν τόπον αὐτῶν.

²¹ ³⁴ Ἐπεσκέψθη δὲ ὁ Κύριος τὴν Ἄνναν· καὶ συνέλαβε, καὶ ἐγέννησε τρεῖς υἱούς καὶ δύο θυγατέρας. Τὸ δὲ παιδίον ὁ Σαμουὴλ ³⁵ ἐμεγάλωνεν ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου.

²² Ἦτο δὲ ὁ Ἡλεὶ πολλὰ γέρων· καὶ ἤκουσε πάντα ὅσα ἐπραττον οἱ υἱοὶ αὐτοῦ εἰς πάντα τὸν Ἰσραὴλ· καὶ ὅτι ἐκοιμῶντο ³⁶ μετὰ τῶν γυναικῶν, τῶν συνερχομένων εἰς τὴν θύραν τῆς σκληρῆς τοῦ μαρτυρίου. ²³ Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτοὺς, Διὰ τί κάμνετε τοιαῦτα πράγματα; διότι ἐγὼ ἀκούω κακὰ πράγματα διὰ σᾶς παρὰ παντὸς τούτου τοῦ λαοῦ· ²⁴ μὴ, τέκνα μου· διότι δὲν εἶναι καλὴ ἡ φήμη, τὴν ὁποίαν ἐγὼ ἀκούω· σεῖς κάμνετε τὸν λαὸν τοῦ Κυρίου νὰ γίνηται παραβίασις· ²⁵ ³⁷ ἔαν ἀμαρτήσῃ ἄνθρωπος εἰς ἄνθρωπον, θέλει ἱκεσία γίνεσθαι εἰς τὸν Θεὸν ὑπὲρ αὐτοῦ· ἀλλ' ἔαν τις ἀμαρτήσῃ εἰς τὸν Κύριον, τίς θέλει ἱκετεύσει ὑπὲρ αὐ-

²⁶ Λευιτ.

γ'. 3, 4,

5, 16.

²⁷ Γεν. ε'.

11.

²⁸ Μαλ.

β'. 8.

²⁹ εἰχ. 11.

³⁰ Εξόδ.

κη'. 4.

Σαμ. β'.

ς'. 14.

³¹ κεφ. α'.

3.

³² Γεν. ιδ'.

19.

³³ κεφ. α'.

28.

³⁴ Γεν. κα'.

1.

³⁵ εἰχ. 26.

κεφ. γ'.

19. Κριτ.

ιγ'. 24.

Λουκ. α'.

80: β'.

³⁶

³⁷ 1δὲ

Εξόδ. λη'.

8.

³⁷ Ἀριθ.

ιέ. 30.

τοῦ; Ἐκεῖνοι ὁμως δὲν ὑπῆκουον εἰς τὴν φωνὴν τοῦ πατρὸς αὐτῶν· ³⁸ διότι ὁ Κύριος ἤθελε νὰ θανατώσῃ αὐτοὺς.

26 Τὸ δὲ παιδίον ὁ Σαμουὴλ ³⁹ ἐμεγαλίωνε, καὶ ⁴⁰ εὐηρέστει καὶ εἰς τὸν Κύριον καὶ εἰς τοὺς ἀνθρώπους.

27 ⁴¹ Ἦλθε δὲ ἄνθρωπός τις τοῦ Θεοῦ πρὸς τὸν Ἥλει, καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν, Οὕτω λέγει Κύριος· ⁴² Δὲν ἀπεκαλύφθην φανερά εἰς τὸν οἶκον τοῦ πατρὸς σου, ὅτε αὐτοὶ ἦσαν ἐν τῇ Αἰ-γυπτῷ ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ τοῦ Φαραῶ; 28 Καὶ ⁴³ δὲν ἐκλεξα αὐτὸν ἐκ πασῶν τῶν φυλῶν τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ εἰς ἑμαυτὸν διὰ ἱερέα, διὰ νὰ κάμῃ προσφοράς ἐπὶ τοῦ θυσιαστηρίου μου, νὰ καίῃ θυμίαμα, νὰ φορῇ ἐφόδον ἐνώπιόν μου; καὶ ⁴⁴ δὲν ἔδωκα εἰς τὸν οἶκον τοῦ πατρὸς σου πάσας τὰς διὰ πυρὸς γινόμενας προσφοράς τῶν υἱῶν Ἰσραὴλ; 29 ⁴⁵ Διὰ τὴν λακτίζετε εἰς τὴν θυσίαν μου καὶ εἰς τὴν προσφοράν μου, τὴν ὁποίαν προσέταξα νὰ κάμωσιν ⁴⁶ ἐν τῷ κατοικητηρίῳ μου, καὶ δοξάσεις τοὺς υἱούς σου ὑπὲρ ἐμέ, ὥστε νὰ παχυνησθε μὲ τὸ καλῆ-τερον πασῶν τῶν προσφορῶν τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ τοῦ λαοῦ μου; 30 Διὰ τοῦτο Κύριος ὁ Θεὸς τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ λέγει, ⁴⁷ Εἶπα βεβαίως ὅτι ὁ οἶκός σου καὶ ὁ οἶκος τοῦ πατρὸς σου ἤθελον περιπατεῖ ἐνώπιόν μου ὥς αἰῶνος· ἀλλὰ τώρα ὁ Κύριος λέγει, ⁴⁸ Μακρὰν ἀπ' ἐμοῦ· διότι τοὺς δοξάζοντάς με ⁴⁹ θέλω δοξά-σαι, ⁵⁰ οἱ δὲ καταφρονοῦντές με θέλου-σιν ἀτιμασθῇ. 31 Ἰδοὺ, ⁵¹ ἔρχονται ἡμέραι, ὅτε θέλω κόψει τὸν βραχίονά σου, καὶ τὸν βραχίονα τοῦ οἴκου τοῦ πατρὸς σου, ὥστε ἄνθρωπος γέρων δὲν θέλει εἶσθαι ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ σου. 32 Καὶ θέλεις ἰδεῖ ἐν τῷ κατοικητηρίῳ μου ἀντί-παλον, μεταξὺ πάντων τῶν διδομένων ἀγαθῶν εἰς τὸν Ἰσραὴλ· καὶ ⁵² δὲν θέλει ὑπάρχει γέρων ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ σου εἰς τὸν αἰῶνα. 33 Ὅντινα δὲ ἐκ τῶν ἰδικῶν σου δὲν ἀποκόψω ἀπὸ τοῦ θυ-σιαστηρίου μου, θέλει εἶσθαι διὰ νὰ καταναλίσκῃ τοὺς ὀφθαλμούς σου, καὶ νὰ κατατήκῃ τὴν ψυχὴν σου· πάντες δὲ οἱ ἔκγονοι τοῦ οἴκου σου θέλουσι τελευτᾶ εἰς ἀνδρικήν ἡλικίαν. 34 Καὶ τοῦτο θέλει εἶσθαι ⁵³ σημεῖον εἰς σέ, τὸ ὁποῖον θέλει ἔλθαι ἐπὶ τοὺς δύο υἱούς σου, ἐπὶ Ὁφνεί καὶ Φινεές· ⁵⁴ Ἐν μιᾷ ἡμέρᾳ θέλουσιν ἀποθάναι ἄμφω. 35 Καὶ ⁵⁵ θέλω ἀνεγείρει εἰς ἑμαυτὸν ἱερέα πιστὸν, πράττοντα κατὰ τὴν καρ-δίαν μου, καὶ κατὰ τὴν ψυχὴν μου· καὶ ⁵⁶ θέλω οἰκοδομήσει εἰς αὐτὸν οἶκον ἀ-σφαλῆ· καὶ θέλει περιπατεῖ ⁵⁷ ἐνώπιον

τοῦ χριστοῦ μου εἰς τὸν αἰῶνα. 36 Καὶ ⁵⁸ πᾶς ὁ ἐναπολειφθεὶς ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ σου θέλει ἔρχεσθαι προσπίπτων εἰς αὐτὸν διὰ ὀλίγον ἀργύριον καὶ διὰ κομμάτων ψωμίου, καὶ θέλει λέγει, Διόρισόν με, παρακαλῶ, εἰς τινα τῶν ἱερατικῶν ὑπηρεσιῶν, διὰ νὰ τρώγω ὀλίγον ἄρτον.

[ΚΕΦ. γ'.] ΚΑΙ ¹ τὸ παιδίον ὁ Σαμουὴλ ὑπηρετεῖ τὸν Κύριον ἐμπρο-σθεν τοῦ Ἥλει. 2 Ὁ λόγος δὲ τοῦ Κυρίου ἦτο σπάνιος κατ' ἐκείνας τὰς ἡμέρας· ὅρασις δὲν ἐφαίνετο. 2 Κατ' ἐκείνον δὲ τὸν καιρὸν, ὅτε ὁ Ἥλει ἐκοίτετο ἐν τῷ τόφῳ αὐτοῦ, καὶ ³ οἱ ὀφθαλμοὶ αὐτοῦ ἦσαν ἡμανρωμένοι, ὥστε δὲν ἤδυνάτο νὰ βλέπῃ, 3 ὁ δὲ Σαμουὴλ ἐκοίτετο ⁴ ἐν τῷ ναφῷ τοῦ Κυ-ρίου, ὅπου ἦτο ἡ κιβωτὸς τοῦ Θεοῦ, ⁵ πρὶν ὁ λύχνος τοῦ Θεοῦ σβεσθῇ, 4 ἐκάλεσεν ὁ Κύριος τὸν Σαμουὴλ· ὁ δὲ ἀπεκρίθη, Ἰδοὺ ἐγώ. 5 Καὶ ἔτρεξε πρὸς τὸν Ἥλει, καὶ εἶπεν, Ἰδοὺ ἐγώ· διότι μὲ ἐκάλεσας. Ὁ δὲ εἶπε, Δὲν σὲ ἐκάλεσα· ἐπίστρεψον νὰ κοιμηθῇς. Καὶ ὑπῆγε νὰ κοιμηθῇ.

6 Ὁ δὲ Κύριος ἐκάλεσε πάλιν ἐκ δευτέρου, Σαμουὴλ. Καὶ ἐσηκώθη ὁ Σαμουὴλ, καὶ ὑπῆγε πρὸς τὸν Ἥλει, καὶ εἶπεν, Ἰδοὺ ἐγώ· διότι μὲ ἐκάλεσας. Ὁ δὲ ἀπεκρίθη, Δὲν σε ἐκάλεσα, τέκνον μου· ἐπίστρεψον νὰ κοιμηθῇς.

7 Καὶ Σαμουὴλ ⁶ δὲν ἐγνώριζεν ἔτι τὸν Κύριον, καὶ ὁ λόγος τοῦ Κυρίου δὲν εἶχεν ἔτι ἀποκαλυφθῇ εἰς αὐτόν.

8 Καὶ ἐκάλεσεν ὁ Κύριος τὸν Σα-μουὴλ πάλιν ἐκ τρίτου. Καὶ ἐσηκώθη, καὶ ὑπῆγε πρὸς τὸν Ἥλει, καὶ εἶπεν, Ἰδοὺ ἐγώ· διότι μὲ ἐκάλεσας. Καὶ ἐνόησεν ὁ Ἥλει ὅτι ὁ Κύριος ἐκάλεσε τὸ παιδίον. 9 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Ἥλει πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, Ὑπαγε νὰ κοιμηθῇς· καὶ ἂν σὲ κράξῃ, θέλεις εἰπεῖ, Λάλησον, Κύριε· διότι ὁ δοῦλός σου ἀκούει. Καὶ ὁ Σαμουὴλ ὑπῆγε καὶ ἐκοιμήθη ἐν τῷ τόφῳ αὐτοῦ.

10 Καὶ ἦλθεν ὁ Κύριος, καὶ σταθεὶς ἐκάλεσε καθὼς τὸ πρότερον, Σαμουὴλ, Σαμουὴλ.

Τότε ὁ Σαμουὴλ ἀπεκρίθη, Λάλησον, διότι ὁ δοῦλός σου ἀκούει.

11 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Κύριος πρὸς τὸν Σα-μουὴλ, Ἰδοὺ, ἐγὼ θέλω κάμει εἰς τὸν Ἰσραὴλ πράγμα, ὥστε παντὸς ἀκού-οντος αὐτὸ θέλουσιν ἠχήσει ἀμφότερα τὰ ὄτα· 12 ἐν ἐκείνῃ τῇ ἡμέρᾳ θέλω ἐκτελέσει ἐναντίον τοῦ Ἥλει ⁸ πάντα ὅσα ἐλάλησα περὶ τοῦ οἴκου αὐτοῦ· θέλω ἀρχίσει, καὶ θέλω ἐπιτελέσει· 13 διότι ⁹ ἀνήγγειλα πρὸς αὐτόν, ὅτι ἐγὼ ¹⁰ θέλω κρίνει τὸν οἶκον αὐτοῦ ὥς

⁵⁸ Βασ. Α'. β'. 27.

¹ κεφ. β'. 11.

² Ψαλ. οδ'. 9. Ἀμώς η'. 11.

³ Ἰδὲ εἰχ. 21.

⁴ Γεν. κζ'. 1: μη'.

⁵ 10. κεφ. β'. 22: δ'. 15.

⁶ κεφ. α'. 9.

⁷ Ἐξ ὁδ. κζ'. 21.

⁸ Λευιτ. κδ'. 3. Χρον. β'. ιγ'. 11.

⁶ Ἰδὲ Πράξ. ιθ'. 2.

⁷ Βασ. β'. κα'. 12.

⁸ Ἰερ. ιθ'. 3. κεφ. β'.

⁹ 30 ὥς 36. κεφ. β'.

¹⁰ 29, κ.τ.λ. Ἰεζ. ζ'. 3: ιη'. 30.

³⁸ Ἰησ. ια'. 20. Παρ. ιδ'. 10.
³⁹ εἰχ. 21.
⁴⁰ Παρ. γ'. 4. Λουκ. β'. 52.
Πράξ. β'. 47. Ῥωμ. ιδ'. 18.
⁴¹ Βασ. Α'. ιγ'. 1.
⁴² Ἐξ ὁδ. δ'. 14, 27.
⁴³ Ἐξ ὁδ. κη'. 1, 4. Ἀριθ. ιε'. 5: ιη'. 1, 7.
⁴⁴ Λευιτ. β'. 3, 10: ε'. 16: ζ'. 7, 8, 34.
⁴⁵ 35: ι. 14, 15. Ἀριθ. ε'. 9, 10: ιη'. 8 ὥς 19.
⁴⁶ Δευτ. λβ'. 15.
⁴⁷ Δευτ. ιβ'. 5, 6.
⁴⁸ Ἐξ ὁδ. κθ'. 9.
⁴⁹ Ἰερ. ιη'. 9, 10.
⁵⁰ Ψαλ. ιη'. 20: α'. 14.
⁵¹ Μαλ. β'. 9.
⁵² Βασ. Α'. β'. 27.
⁵³ Ἰεζ. μζ'. 10. Ἰδὲ κεφ. δ'. 11, 18, 20: ιδ'. 3: κβ'. 18, κ.τ.λ.
⁵⁴ Ἰδὲ Ζαχ. η'. 4.
⁵⁵ Βασ. Α'. ιγ'. 3.
⁵⁶ κεφ. δ'. 11.
⁵⁷ Βασ. Α'. β'. 35.
Χρον. Α'. κθ'. 22.
⁵⁸ Ἰεζ. μδ'. 15.
⁵⁹ Σαμ. β'. 2: ιη'. 50.

αἰῶνος, διὰ τὴν ἀνομίαν· ἐπειδὴ γνωρί-
σας ¹¹ ὅτι οἱ υἱοὶ αὐτοῦ ἔφερον κατάραν
ἐφ' ἑαυτοὺς, ¹² δὲν συνέστειλεν αὐτοὺς·
¹⁴ καὶ διὰ τοῦτο ὄμοσα ἐναντίον τοῦ
οἴκου τοῦ 'Ηλεί, ὅτι ἡ ἀνομία τῶν υἱῶν
τοῦ 'Ηλεί ¹³ δὲν θέλει καθαρισθῇ εἰς
τὸν αἰῶνα διὰ θυσίας, οὐδὲ διὰ προσ-
φορᾶς.

¹⁵ Καὶ ἐκοιμήθη ὁ Σαμουὴλ ἕως
πρωίας· ἔπειτα ἤνοιξε τὰς θύρας τοῦ
οἴκου τοῦ Κυρίου. Καὶ ἐφοβέιτο ὁ
Σαμουὴλ νὰ ἀναγγεῖλῃ τὴν ὕρασιν πρὸς
τὸν 'Ηλεί. ¹⁶ Ἐκάλεσε δὲ ὁ 'Ηλεί
τὸν Σαμουὴλ, καὶ εἶπε, Σαμουὴλ, τέκνον
μου. Ὁ δὲ ἀπεκρίθη, Ἰδοὺ ἐγώ. ¹⁷
Καὶ εἶπε, Ποίος εἶναι ὁ λόγος, ὁ λαλη-
θεὶς πρὸς σέ; μὴ κρύψῃς αὐτὸν, παρα-
καλῶ, ἀπ' ἐμοῦ· ¹⁴ οὕτω νὰ κάμῃ εἰς
σέ ὁ Θεός, καὶ οὕτω νὰ προσθέσῃ, ἐὰν
κρύψῃς ἀπ' ἐμοῦ τινὰ ἐκ πάντων τῶν
λόγων τῶν λαληθέντων πρὸς σέ.

¹⁸ Καὶ ἀνήγγειλε πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ Σα-
μουὴλ πάντας τοὺς λόγους, καὶ δὲν
ἔκρυψεν ἀπ' αὐτοῦ οὐδέν. Καὶ εἶπεν
ὁ 'Ηλεί, ¹⁵ Αὐτὸς εἶναι Κύριος· ἄς κάμῃ
τὸ ἀρεστὸν εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμοὺς αὐτοῦ.

¹⁹ Καὶ ¹⁸ ἐμεγάλονεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ·
καὶ ¹⁷ ὁ Κύριος ἦτο μετ' αὐτοῦ, καὶ
δὲν ἄφιεν νὰ πίπῃ τινος οὐδὲς ἐκ τῶν
λόγων αὐτοῦ εἰς τὴν γῆν. ²⁰ Καὶ πᾶς
ὁ 'Ισραὴλ, ¹⁹ ἀπὸ Δὰν ἕως Βῆρ-σαβεὲ,
ἐγνώρισεν ὅτι ὁ Σαμουὴλ ἦτο διορισμέ-
νος εἰς τὸ νὰ ἦναι προφήτης τοῦ Κυρίου.
²¹ Καὶ ἐξηκολούθησεν ὁ Κύριος νὰ
φανερώνηται ἐν Σηλῶ· διότι ἀπεκαλύ-
πτετο ὁ Κύριος πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ ἐν
Σηλῶ ²⁰ διὰ τοῦ λόγου τοῦ Κυρίου.

[ΚΕΦ. δ'.] Καὶ ἔγινε λόγος τοῦ
Σαμουὴλ πρὸς πάντα τὸν 'Ισραὴλ.

ΚΑΙ ἐξῆλθεν ὁ 'Ισραὴλ ἐναντίον τῶν
Φιλισταίων εἰς μάχην, καὶ ἐστρατοπέ-
δενσαν πλησίον τοῦ ¹ Ἐβεν-ἔξερ· οἱ δὲ
Φιλισταῖοι ἐστρατοπέδενσαν ἐν Ἀφέκ.
² Καὶ παρετάχθησαν οἱ Φιλισταῖοι
ἐναντίον τοῦ 'Ισραὴλ· καὶ ὅτε ἐξή-
πλωσεν ἡ μάχη, ἐκτύπησεν ὁ 'Ισραὴλ
ἔμπροσθεν τῶν Φιλισταίων· καὶ ἐφο-
νεύθησαν ἐν τῷ πεδίῳ κατὰ τὴν συμ-
πλοκὴν ἕως τέσσαρες χιλιάδες ἀνδρῶν.

³ Ὅτε δὲ ἦλθεν ὁ λαὸς εἰς τὸ στρα-
τόπεδον, εἶπον οἱ πρεσβύτεροι τοῦ
'Ισραὴλ, Διὰ τί ὁ Κύριος ἐπάταξεν
ἡμᾶς σήμερον ἔμπροσθεν τῶν Φιλι-
σταίων; ἄς λάβωμεν πρὸς ἑαυτοὺς ἀπὸ
Σηλῶ τὴν κιβωτὸν τῆς διαθήκης τοῦ
Κυρίου, καὶ ἐλθούσα ἐν μέσῳ ἡμῶν
θέλει σώσει ἡμᾶς ἐκ τῆς χειρὸς τῶν
ἐχθρῶν ἡμῶν. ⁴ Καὶ ἀπεστείλεν ὁ
λαὸς εἰς Σηλῶ, καὶ ἐσῆκωσαν ἐκείθεν
τὴν κιβωτὸν τῆς διαθήκης τοῦ Κυρίου
τῶν δυνάμεων, ² τοῦ καθημένου ἐπὶ ³ τῶν

χερουβείμ· καὶ ἀμφότεροι οἱ υἱοὶ τοῦ
'Ηλεί, Ὁφνεί καὶ Φινεές, ἦσαν ἐκεῖ
μετὰ τῆς κιβωτοῦ τῆς διαθήκης τοῦ
Θεοῦ. ⁵ Καὶ ὅτε ἦλθεν ἡ κιβωτὸς τῆς
διαθήκης τοῦ Κυρίου εἰς τὸ στρατόπε-
δον, πᾶς ὁ 'Ισραὴλ ἠλάλαξε μετὰ φω-
νῆς μεγάλης, ὥστε ἀντήχησεν ἡ γῆ.

⁶ Καὶ ἀκούσαντες οἱ Φιλισταῖοι τὴν
φωνὴν τοῦ ἀλαλαγμοῦ, εἶπον, Τί ση-
μαίνει ἡ φωνὴ τοῦ μεγάλου τούτου
ἀλαλαγμοῦ ἐν τῷ στρατοπέδῳ τῶν
'Εβραίων; Καὶ ἔμαθον ὅτι ἡ κιβωτὸς
τοῦ Κυρίου ἦλθεν εἰς τὸ στρατόπεδον.
⁷ Καὶ ἐφοβήθησαν οἱ Φιλισταῖοι, λέ-
γοντες, Ὁ Θεὸς ἦλθεν εἰς τὸ στρατό-
πεδον. Καὶ εἶπον, Οὐαὶ εἰς ἡμᾶς!
διότι δὲν ἐστάθη τοιοῦτον πρᾶγμα χθὲς
καὶ προχθές· ⁸ οὐαὶ εἰς ἡμᾶς! τίς
θέλει σώσει ἡμᾶς ἐκ τῆς χειρὸς τῶν
θεῶν τούτων τῶν ἰσχυρῶν; οὗτοι εἶναι
οἱ θεοὶ, οἱ πατάξαντες τοὺς Αἰγυπτίους
ἐν πάσῃ πληγῇ ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ· ⁹ ἔν-
δυναμώθητε, Φιλισταῖοι, καὶ στάθητε
ὡς ἄνδρες, διὰ νὰ μὴ γείνητε δοῦλοι εἰς
τοὺς 'Εβραίους, ⁵ καθὼς αὐτοὶ ἐστάθη-
σαν δοῦλοι εἰς ἐσῶς· στάθητε ὡς ἄν-
δρες, καὶ πολεμήσατε αὐτούς.

¹⁰ Τότε οἱ Φιλισταῖοι ἐπολέμησαν·
καὶ ¹⁰ ἐκτύπησεν ὁ 'Ισραὴλ, καὶ ἐφύγεν
ἐκαστος εἰς τὴν σκηνὴν αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἐ-
γινε σφαγὴ μεγάλη σφόδρα· καὶ ἔπε-
σον ἐκ τοῦ 'Ισραὴλ τριάκοντα χιλιάδες
πεσόντες. ¹¹ Καὶ ἡ κιβωτὸς τοῦ Θεοῦ
ἐπείσθη· καὶ ⁸ ἀμφότεροι οἱ υἱοὶ τοῦ
'Ηλεί, Ὁφνεί καὶ Φινεές, ἐθανατώθη-
σαν.

¹² Καὶ ἔδραμεν ἐκ τῆς μάχης ἄν-
θρωπός τις ἐκ τοῦ Βενιαμίν, καὶ ⁹ ἦλ-
θεν εἰς Σηλῶ τὴν αὐτὴν ἡμέραν, ἔχων
τὰ ἱμάτια αὐτοῦ δισχισμένα, καὶ ¹⁰ χῶ-
μα ἐπὶ τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ. ¹³ Καὶ
ὅτε ἦλθεν, ἰδοὺ, ὁ 'Ηλεί ἐκάθητο ¹¹ ἐπὶ
τῆς καθέδρας, κατὰ τὸ πλάγιον τῆς
ὁδοῦ, σκοπεύων· διότι ἡ καρδία αὐτοῦ
ἔτρεμε περὶ τῆς κιβωτοῦ τοῦ Θεοῦ.
Καὶ ὅτε ὁ ἄνθρωπος ἐλθὼν εἰς τὴν
πόλιν ἀνήγγειλε ταῦτα, ἀνέβησεν πᾶσα
ἡ πόλις. ¹⁴ Καὶ ἀκούσας ὁ 'Ηλεί τὴν
φωνὴν τῆς βοῆς, εἶπε, Τί σημαίνει ἡ
φωνὴ τῆς βοῆς ταύτης; Καὶ ὁ ἄνθρω-
πος ἦλθε σπευδῶν, καὶ ἀνήγγειλε πρὸς
τὸν 'Ηλεί. ¹⁵ Ἦτο δὲ ὁ 'Ηλεί ἐννεή-
κοντα ὀκτὼ ἐτῶν· καὶ ¹² οἱ ὀφθαλμοὶ
αὐτοῦ ἦσαν ἡμυρωμένοι, ὥστε δὲν ἠ-
δύνατο νὰ βλέπῃ.

¹⁶ Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ ἄνθρωπος πρὸς τὸν
'Ηλεί, Ἐγὼ εἶμαι ὁ ἐλθὼν ἐκ τῆς μάχης.
Καὶ ἐφύγεν ἐγὼ ἐκ τῆς μάχης σήμερον.
Καὶ εἶπε, ¹³ Τί ἐγίνε, τέκνον μου;

¹⁷ Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ μηνυτής, καὶ
εἶπεν, Ἐφύγεν ὁ 'Ισραὴλ ἔμπροσθεν
τῶν Φιλισταίων, καὶ ἔτι μεγάλη σφαγὴ

¹¹ κεφ. β'.
^{12, 17, 22}
¹² κεφ. β'.
^{23, 25}
¹³ Ἀριθ.
ε'. 30, 31.
Ἦσα. κβ'.

¹⁴
¹¹ Ρουθ
α'. 17.

¹⁵ Ἰωβ α'.
²¹ : β'.
¹⁰. Ψαλ.
λθ'. 9.
¹⁰ Ἦσα. λθ'.
⁸.
¹⁰ κεφ. β'.
²¹.
¹⁷ Γεν. λθ'.
^{2, 21, 23}.
¹⁸ κεφ. θ'.
⁶.
¹⁹ Κριτ.
κ'. 1.
²⁰ εἰχ. 1,
⁴.

¹ κεφ. ε'.
¹ : ζ'. 12.

² Σαμ. β'.
ε'. 2.
Ψαλ. π'. 1:
εθ'. 1.
³ Ἐξοδ.
κε'. 18, 22.
Ἀριθ. ζ'.
89.

⁴ Κορ. Α'.
εσ'. 13.

⁵ Κριτ. ιγ'.
1.

⁶ εἰχ. 2.
Λευιτ. κς'.
¹⁷. Δευτ.
κη'. 25.
Ψαλ. οη'.
9, 62.
⁷ κεφ. β'.
³². Ψαλ.
οη'. 61.
⁸ κεφ. β'.
³⁴. Ψαλ.
οη'. 64.
⁹ Σαμ. β'.
α'. 2.
¹⁰ Ἰησ. ζ'.
⁶. Σαμ.
β'. ιγ'. 19:
εε'. 32.
Νεεμ. θ'.
1. Ἰωβ
β'. 12.
¹¹ κεφ. α'.
9.

¹² κεφ. γ'.
2.

¹³ Σαμ.
β'. α'. 4.

ἔγεινεν εἰς τὸν λαόν· καὶ προσέτι ἀμφότεροι οἱ υἱοὶ σου, Ὅφναι καὶ Φινεές, ἀπέθανον· καὶ ἡ κιβωτὸς τοῦ Θεοῦ ἐπιάσθη.

18 Καὶ καθὼς ἀνέφερε περὶ τῆς κιβωτοῦ τοῦ Θεοῦ, ὃ ἥλει ἔπεσεν ἐκ τῆς καθέδρας εἰς τὰ ὑπίσθια πρὸς τὸ πλάγιον τῆς πύλης, καὶ συνεντρίβη ὁ τράχηλος αὐτῆς, καὶ ἀπέθανε· διότι ἦτο γέρον ὁ ἄνθρωπος, καὶ βαρύν.

Ἐκρινε δὲ αὐτὸς τὸν Ἰσραὴλ τεσσαράκοντα ἔτη.

19 Καὶ ἡ νύμφη αὐτοῦ, ἡ γυνὴ τοῦ Φινεές, οὕσα ἔγκυος, ἐτοίμη νὰ γεννήσῃ, ὥς ἤκουσε τὴν ἀγγελίαν, ὅτι ἡ κιβωτὸς τοῦ Θεοῦ ἐπιάσθη, καὶ ὅτι ὁ πενθερὸς αὐτῆς καὶ ὁ ἀνὴρ αὐτῆς ἀπέθανον, ἐκურτῶθη καὶ ἐγέννησε· διότι ἤλθον εἰς αὐτὴν οἱ πόνοι. 20 Καὶ καθ' ὃν καιρὸν ἀπέθνησκεν, αἱ γυναῖκες ¹⁴ αἱ παριστάμεναι εἶπον πρὸς αὐτὴν, Μὴ φοβοῦ· διότι ἐγέννησας υἱόν. Ἐκείνη ὁμως δὲν ἀπεκρίθη, οὐδὲ ἔβαλεν αὐτὸ εἰς τὴν καρδίαν αὐτῆς. 21 Καὶ ἐκάλεσε τὸ παιδίον ¹⁵ Ἰχαβὼδ, λέγουσα, ¹⁶ Ἡ δόξα ἔφυγεν ἐκ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ—διότι ἡ κιβωτὸς τοῦ Θεοῦ ἐπιάσθη, καὶ διότι ὁ πενθερὸς αὐτῆς καὶ ὁ ἀνὴρ αὐτῆς ἀπέθανον. 22 Καὶ εἶπεν, Ἡ δόξα ἔφυγεν ἐκ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ· διότι ἐπιάσθη ἡ κιβωτὸς τοῦ Θεοῦ.

[ΚΕΦ. ε'.] Οἱ δὲ Φιλισταῖοι ἔλαβον τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Θεοῦ, καὶ ἔφεραν αὐτὴν ¹ ἀπὸ Ἐβεν-ἔζερ εἰς Ἀζώτον. 2 Καὶ ἔλαβον οἱ Φιλισταῖοι τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Θεοῦ, καὶ ἔφεραν αὐτὴν εἰς τὸν οἶκον ² τοῦ Δαγών, καὶ ἔθεσαν αὐτὴν πλησίον τοῦ Δαγών. 3 Καὶ ὅτε οἱ Ἀζώτιοι ἐσηκώθησαν ἐνωρὶς τὴν ἐπαύριον, ἰδοὺ, ³ ὁ Δαγὼν πεσμένος κατὰ πρόσωπον αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς ἐνώπιον τῆς κιβωτοῦ τοῦ Κυρίου. Καὶ λαβόντες τὸν Δαγὼν, ⁴ κατέστησαν αὐτὸν εἰς τὸν τόπον αὐτοῦ. 4 Καὶ τὴν ἐπαύριον ὅτε ἐσηκώθησαν ἐνωρὶς τὸ πρωί, ἰδοὺ, ὁ Δαγὼν πεσμένος κατὰ πρόσωπον αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς ἐνώπιον τῆς κιβωτοῦ τοῦ Κυρίου· καὶ ⁵ ἡ κεφαλὴ τοῦ Δαγών καὶ αἱ δύο παλάμαι τῶν χειρῶν αὐτοῦ ἀποκεκορμμέναι ἐπὶ τὸ κατώφλιον· μόνον ὁ κορμὸς τοῦ Δαγών ἐναπέμεινεν εἰς αὐτόν. 5 Διὰ τοῦτο ἐν τῇ Ἀζώτῃ οἱ ἱερεῖς τοῦ Δαγών, καὶ πᾶς ὁ εἰσερχόμενος εἰς τὸν οἶκον τοῦ Δαγών, δὲν πατοῦσιν εἰς τὸ κατώφλιον τοῦ Δαγών, ἕως τῆς ἡμέρας ταύτης.

6 Καὶ ⁷ ἐπεβαρύνθη ἡ χεὶρ τοῦ Κυρίου ἐπὶ τοὺς Ἀζωτίους, καὶ ⁸ ἐξωλόθρευσεν αὐτοὺς, καὶ ἐπάταξεν αὐτοὺς μετ' αἰμορροΐδας, τὴν Ἀζώτον καὶ τὰ ὄρια αὐτῆς. 7 Καὶ ὅτε εἶδον οἱ ἄνδρες

τῆς Ἀζώτου ὅτι ἐγεινεν οὕτως, εἶπον, Ἡ κιβωτὸς τοῦ Θεοῦ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ δὲν θέλει κατοικεῖ μεθ' ἡμῶν· διότι ἡ χεὶρ αὐτοῦ ἐσηκλήρυνθη ἐφ' ἡμᾶς, καὶ ἐπὶ τὸν Δαγὼν τὸν θεὸν ἡμῶν. 8 Ὅθεν ἀποστείλαντες ἐσύναξαν πρὸς ἑαυτοὺς πάντας τοὺς σατράπας τῶν Φιλισταίων, καὶ εἶπον, Τί θέλομεν κάμει εἰς τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Θεοῦ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ; Οἱ δὲ εἶπον, Ἡ κιβωτὸς τοῦ Θεοῦ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ ἅς μετακομισθῇ εἰς Γάθ. Καὶ μετεκόμισαν τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Θεοῦ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ. 9 Ἀφοῦ δὲ μετεκόμισαν αὐτὴν, ¹⁰ ἡ χεὶρ τοῦ Κυρίου ἦτο ἐναντίον τῆς πόλεως ¹¹ μετ' ὅλεθρον μέγαν σφόδρα· καὶ ¹² ἐπάταξε τοὺς ἄνδρας τῆς πόλεως, ἀπὸ μικροῦ ἕως μεγάλου, καὶ ἐξεφύγησαν εἰς αὐτοὺς αἰμορροΐδες. 10 Διὰ τοῦτο ἀπέστειλαν τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Θεοῦ εἰς Ἀκκαρῶν.

Καὶ ὥς ἦλθεν ἡ κιβωτὸς τοῦ Θεοῦ εἰς Ἀκκαρῶν, οἱ Ἀκκαρωνῖται ἐβόησαν, λέγοντες, Ἐφεραν τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Θεοῦ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ εἰς ἡμᾶς, διὰ νὰ θανατώσῃ ἡμᾶς καὶ τὸν λαὸν ἡμῶν. 11 Καὶ ἀποστείλαντες ἐσύναξαν πάντας τοὺς σατράπας τῶν Φιλισταίων, καὶ εἶπον, Ἀποπέμψατε τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Θεοῦ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ ἅς ἐπιστρέψῃ εἰς τὸν τόπον αὐτῆς, διὰ νὰ μὴ θανατώσῃ ἡμᾶς καὶ τὸν λαὸν ἡμῶν· διότι ἦτο τρόμος θανάτου ἐφ' ὅλην τὴν πόλιν. ¹³ ἡ χεὶρ τοῦ Θεοῦ ἦτο ἐκεῖ βαρεῖα σφόδρα. 12 Καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες ὅσοι δὲν ἀπέθανον, ἐκτεπήθησαν ἀπὸ αἰμορροΐδας· καὶ ἡ κραυγὴ τῆς πόλεως ἀνέβη εἰς τὸν οὐρανόν.

[ΚΕΦ. ε'.] ΚΑΙ ἦτο ἡ κιβωτὸς τοῦ Κυρίου ἐν τῇ γῇ τῶν Φιλισταίων ἐπτά μῆνας. 2 Καὶ ἔκραξαν οἱ Φιλισταῖοι τοὺς ἱερεῖς καὶ τοὺς μάντεϊς, λέγοντες, Τί νὰ κάμωμεν εἰς τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Κυρίου; φανερώσατε εἰς ἡμᾶς τίνι τρόπῳ θέλομεν ἀποστελεῖν αὐτὴν εἰς τὸν τόπον αὐτῆς. 3 Οἱ δὲ εἶπον, Ἐὰν ἐξαποστείλητε τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Θεοῦ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, μὴ ἀποστείλητε αὐτὴν ² κενήν· ἀλλὰ κατὰ πάντα τρόπον ἀπόδοτε εἰς αὐτὸν ³ προσφορὰν περὶ ἀνομίας· τότε θέλετε ἰαθῇ, καὶ ⁴ θέλετε γνωρίσι διὰ τῆς χεὶρ αὐτοῦ δὲν ἀπεσύρθη ἀπὸ σᾶς.

4 Καὶ εἶπον, Ποία εἶναι ἡ περὶ ἀνομίας προσφορὰ, τὴν ὅποιαν θέλομεν ἀποδώσει εἰς αὐτόν;

Οἱ δὲ ἀπεκρίθησαν, ⁵ Κατὰ τὸν ἄριθμόν τῶν σατραπῶν τῶν Φιλισταίων, πέντε αἰμορροΐδες χρυσαί, καὶ πέντε χρυσοὶ ποντικοί· διότι ἡ αὐτὴ πληγὴ ἦτο ἐπὶ πάντας ὑμᾶς, καὶ ἐπὶ τοὺς σατράπας ὑμῶν. 5 διὰ τοῦτο θέλετε κάμει ὁμοιώματα τῶν αἰμορροΐδων σας, καὶ ὁμοιώματα τῶν ποντικῶν σας ⁶ τῶν

¹⁰ Δευτ. β'. 15. κεφ. ζ'. 13: ιβ'. 15. ¹¹ εἰχ. 11. ¹² εἰχ. 6. Ψαλ. σθ'. 66.

¹³ εἰχ. 6, 9.

¹ Γεν. μα'. 8. Ἐξὺδ. ζ'. 11. Δαν. β'. 2: ε'. 7. Ματθ. β'. 4. Ἐξὺδ. κγ'. 15. Δευτ. ις'. 16. ³ Λευιτ. ε'. 15, 16. ⁴ εἰχ. 9.

⁵ Ἰδὲ εἰχ. 17, 18. Ἰησ. ιγ'. 3. Κριτ. γ'. 3.

⁶ κεφ. ε'. 6.

¹⁴ Γεν. λε'. 17.

¹⁵ κεφ. ιδ'. 3. || Πού ἡ δόξα. ¹⁶ Ψαλ. κς'. 8: σθ'. 61.

¹ κεφ. δ'. 1: ζ'. 12.

² Κριτ. ις'. 23.

³ Ἦσα. ιθ'. 1: μς'. 1, 2.

⁴ Ἦσα. μς'. 7.

⁵ Ἰερ. ν'. 2. Ἰεζ. ε'. 4, 6.

Μιχ. α'. 7.

⁶ Ἰδὲ Σοφ. α'. 9.

⁷ εἰχ. 7, 11. Ἐξὺδ. θ'. 3.

Ψαλ. λβ'. 4. Πράξ. ιγ'. 11.

⁸ κεφ. ε'. 5.

⁹ Δευτ. κη'. 27.

Ψαλ. σθ'. 66.

7 Ἰησ. ζ'.
19. Ἦσα.
μβ'. 12.
Μαλ. β'.
2. Ἰωάν.
θ'. 24.
8 Ἰδὲ κεφ.
ε'. 6, 11.
Ψαλ. λθ'.
10.
9 κεφ. ε'.
3. 4. 7.
10 Ἐξόδ.
ζ'. 13. ἡ'.
15: ιδ'.
17.
11 Ἐξόδ.
ιβ'. 31.
12 Σαμ.
β'. 5. 3.
13 Ἀριθ.
ιβ'. 2.
14 εἰχ. 4.
5.
15 Ἰησ. ιε'.
10.
16 εἰχ. 3.

φθειρόντων τὴν γῆν· καὶ ὀφείλετε δώσει
δόξαν εἰς τὸν Θεὸν τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ· ⁸ ὥσως
ελαφρύνῃ τὴν χεῖρα αὐτοῦ ἀφ' ὑμῶν
καὶ ἄπο τῶν θῶν ὑμῶν, καὶ ἀπο τῆς
γῆς ὑμῶν· ⁶ ὅτι τί λοιπὸν σκληρύνετε
τὰς καρδίας σας, ¹⁰ καθὼς οἱ Αἰγύπτιοι
καὶ ὁ Φαραὼ ἐσκληρύναν τὰς καρδίας
αὐτῶν· ὅτε ἔκαμε τεράστια ἐν τῷ μέ-
σῳ αὐτῶν, ¹¹ δὲν ἀφήκαν αὐτοὺς νῦν
ὑπάγωσι, καὶ αὐτοὶ ἀνεχώρησαν· ⁷
τώρα λοιπὸν λάβετε καὶ ἐτοιμάσατε
¹² μίαν ἄμαξαν νέαν, καὶ δύο βουὸς θηλα-
ζούσας, ¹³ εἰς τὰς ὁποίας δὲν ἐπεβλήθη
ζυγός, καὶ ζεύξατε τὰς βουὸς εἰς τὴν
ἄμαξαν, τοὺς δὲ μόσχους αὐτῶν ἐπανα-
φέρετε ἀπ' ὀπισθεν αὐτῶν εἰς τὸν οἶ-
κον· ⁸ καὶ λάβετε τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ
Κυρίου, καὶ θέσατε αὐτὴν ἐπὶ τῆς ἀμά-
ξης· καὶ ¹⁴ τὰ σκεύη τὰ χρυσᾶ, τὰ
ὅποια ἀποδίδετε εἰς αὐτὸν προσφορὰν
περὶ ἀνομίας, θέσατε ἐν κιβωτίῳ εἰς τὰ
πλάγια αὐτῆς· καὶ ἐξαποστείλατε αὐ-
τὴν νῦν ὑπάγῃ· ⁹ καὶ βλέπετε, ἐὰν
ἀναβαίῃ διὰ τῆς ὁδοῦ τῶν ὁρίων αὐ-
τῆς εἰς ¹⁵ Βαϊθ-σεμέ, αὐτὸς ἔκαμε
εἰς ἡμᾶς τὸ μέγα τοῦτο κακόν· ἐὰν
δὲ μὴ, τότε ¹⁶ θέλομεν γνωρίσει ὅτι
δὲν ἐπάταξεν ἡμᾶς ἡ χεὶρ αὐτοῦ,
ἀλλ' ὅτι τοῦτο ἐστάθη συμβεβηκὸς εἰς
ἡμᾶς.

¹⁰ Καὶ ἔκαμον οὕτως οἱ ἄνδρες, καὶ
λαβόντες δύο βουὸς θηλαζούσας, ἔξεν-
ξαν αὐτὰς εἰς τὴν ἄμαξαν, τοὺς δὲ
μόσχους αὐτῶν ἀπέκλεισαν ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ.
¹¹ Καὶ ἔθεσαν αὐτὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Κυρίου
ἐπὶ τῆς ἀμάξης, καὶ τὸ κιβώτιον μετὰ
τῶν χρυσῶν ποικιλοῦν καὶ τῶν ὁμοιω-
μάτων τῶν αἰμορροῦντων αὐτῶν. ¹²
Καὶ διενύνησαν αἱ βουὸς εἰς τὴν ὁδὸν
τὴν εἰς Βαϊθ-σεμέ· τὴν αὐτὴν ὁδὸν
ἐξηκολούθουν, μυκώμεναι ἐνφ' ὑπήγαι-
νον, καὶ δὲν μετεστρέφοντο δεξιὰ ἢ
ἀριστερά· οἱ δὲ σατράπαι τῶν Φιλι-
σταίων ἐπορεύοντο κατόπι αὐτῶν
ἕως τῶν ὁρίων τῆς Βαϊθ-σεμέ.

¹³ Καὶ οἱ Βαϊθ-σεμίται ἐθέρizon τὸν
σῖτον αὐτῶν, ἐν τῇ κοιλίᾳ· καὶ ἠνώ-
σαντες τοὺς ὀφθαλμοὺς αὐτῶν, εἶδον
τὴν κιβωτὸν, καὶ ἰδόντες ὑπερεχάρισαν.
¹⁴ Καὶ εἰσῆλθεν ἡ ἄμαξα εἰς τὸν ἀγρὸν
Ἰησοῦ τοῦ Βαϊθ-σεμίτου, καὶ ἐστάθη
ἐκεῖ, ὅπου ἦτο λίθος μέγας· καὶ ἔσχισαν
τὰ ξύλα τῆς ἀμάξης, καὶ προσέφεραν
τὰς βουὸς ὀλοκαυτώματα εἰς τὸν Κύριον.
¹⁵ Καὶ οἱ Λευῖται κατεβίβασαν τὴν
κιβωτὸν τοῦ Κυρίου, καὶ τὸ κιβώτιον
τὸ μετ' αὐτῆς, τὸ περιέχον τὰ χρυσᾶ
σκεύη, καὶ ἔθεσαν ἐπὶ τοῦ λίθου τοῦ
μεγάλου· καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες τῆς Βαϊθ-σεμέ
προσέφεραν ὀλοκαυτώματα, καὶ ἔθυσαν
θυσίας εἰς τὸν Κύριον τὴν αὐτὴν ἡμέ-
ραν. ¹⁶ Καὶ ¹⁷ ἀφ' οὗ ἐπέντε σατρά-

παι τῶν Φιλισταίων εἶδον, ἐπέστρεψαν
εἰς Ἀκκαρῶν τὴν αὐτὴν ἡμέραν.

¹⁷ ¹⁸ Αὗται δὲ ἦσαν αἱ αἰμορροῖδες αἱ
χρυσαί, τὰς ὁποίας οἱ Φιλισταῖοι ἀπέ-
δωκαν προσφορὰν περὶ ἀνομίας ἐκ τὸν
Κύριον· τῆς Ἀζώτου μία, τῆς Γάζης
μία, τῆς Ἀσκάλωνος μία, τῆς Γάθ μία,
τῆς Ἀκκαρῶν μία· ¹⁸ καὶ οἱ ποικίλοι
οἱ χρυσοὶ κατὰ τὸν ἀριθμὸν πασῶν τῶν
πόλεων τῶν Φιλισταίων, τῶν πέντε σα-
τραπῶν, ἀπὸ πόλεων περιτετελισμέ-
νων, καὶ κωμών ἀπεριτεχίστων, ἕως
μάλιστα τοῦ λίθου τοῦ μεγάλου, Ἀβὲλ,
ἐπὶ τοῦ ὁποίου κατέθεσαν τὴν κιβωτὸν
τοῦ Κυρίου· ὅστις σώζεται ἕως τῆς ἡμέ-
ρας ταύτης ἐν τῷ ἀγρῷ Ἰησοῦ τοῦ Βαϊθ-
σεμίτου.

¹⁹ Καὶ ¹⁹ ἐπάταξεν ὁ Κύριος τοὺς ἄν-
δρας τῆς Βαϊθ-σεμέ, διότι ἐνέβλεψαν
εἰς τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Κυρίου· καὶ ἐπά-
ταξεν ἐκ τοῦ λαοῦ ἄνδρας πεντήκοντα
χιλιάδας καὶ ἐβδομήκοντα· καὶ ἐπένθη-
σεν ὁ λαὸς, διότι ἐπάταξεν αὐτὸν ὁ
Κύριος ἐν πληγῇ μεγάλῃ. ²⁰ Καὶ
εἶπαν οἱ ἄνδρες τῆς Βαϊθ-σεμέ, ²⁰ τίς
δυναταὶ νῦν σταθῇ ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου,
τοῦ ἁγίου τούτου Θεοῦ; καὶ πρὸς τίνα
θελεῖ ἀναβῆ ἀφ' ἡμῶν;

²¹ Καὶ ἀπέστειλαν μηνυτὰς πρὸς
τοὺς κατοικοῦς ²¹ τῆς Κιριαθ-ιαρείμ,
λέγοντες, Οἱ Φιλισταῖοι ἔφεραν ὀπίσω
τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Κυρίου· κατάρχητε,
ἀναβιβάσατε αὐτὴν πρὸς ἑαυτούς.

[ΚΕΦ. ζ'.] Καὶ ἦλθον οἱ ἄνδρες ¹ τῆς
Κιριαθ-ιαρείμ, καὶ ἀνεβίβασαν τὴν κι-
βωτὸν τοῦ Κυρίου, καὶ ἔφεραν αὐτὴν
εἰς τὸν οἶκον ² τοῦ Ἀβιναδάβ ἐπὶ τὸν
λόφον, καὶ ἔλεάξαρ τὸν υἱὸν αὐτοῦ
καθιέρωσαν, διὰ νὰ φυλάττῃ τὴν κι-
βωτὸν τοῦ Κυρίου.

2 ΚΑΙ ἀφ' ἧς ἡμέρας ἐτέθη ἡ κιβω-
τὸς ἐν Κιριαθ-ιαρείμ, παρῆλθε καιρὸς
πολύς· καὶ ἔγειναν ἑκοσὶ ἔτη· καὶ πᾶς
ὁ οἶκος Ἰσραὴλ ἐστέναζε, ἀναζητῶν
τὸν Κύριον.

³ Καὶ εἶπε Σαμουὴλ πρὸς πάντα τὸν
οἶκον Ἰσραὴλ, λέγων, ³ Εἰν σεῖς ἐπι-
στρέψατε ἐξ ὅλης ὑμῶν τῆς καρδίας
πρὸς τὸν Κύριον, ⁴ ἀποβίβατε ἐκ μέσου
ὑμῶν τοὺς θεοὺς τοὺς ἄλλοτρίους, καὶ
⁵ τὰς Ἀσταρῶθ, καὶ ⁶ ἐτοιμάσατε τὰς
καρδίας ὑμῶν πρὸς τὸν Κύριον, καὶ
⁷ αὐτὸν μόνον λατρεύετε· καὶ θέλει
ἐλευθερώσει ὑμᾶς ἐκ χειρὸς τῶν Φιλι-
σταίων.

⁴ Τότε ἀπέβαλον οἱ υἱοὶ Ἰσραὴλ
⁸ τοὺς Βααλεῖμ καὶ τὰς Ἀσταρῶθ, καὶ
ἐλάτρευσαν τὸν Κύριον μόνον. ⁵ Καὶ
εἶπε Σαμουὴλ, ⁹ Συνάξατε πάντα τὸν
Ἰσραὴλ εἰς Μισπᾶ, καὶ θέλω προσευ-
χθῇ ὑπὲρ ὑμῶν πρὸς τὸν Κύριον. ⁶

18 εἰχ. 4.

19 Ἰδὲ
Ἐξόδ. ιθ'.
21. Ἀριθ.
δ'. 5, 15,
20. Σαμ.
β'. 5. 7.
20 Σαμ.
β'. 5. 9.
Μαλ. γ'.
2.
21 Ἰησ. ιη'.
14. Κριτ.
ιη'. 12.
Χρον. Α'.
ιγ'. 5, 6.

1 κεφ. ε'.
21. Ψαλ.
ρλβ'. 6.
2 Σαμ. β'.
5. 4.
3 Δευτ.
λ'. 2 ὡς
10. Βασ.
Α'. η'. 48.
Ἦσα. νε'.
7. Ὡση.
5. 1.
12.
4 Γεν. λε'.
2. Ἰησ.
κδ'. 14, 23.
5 Κριτ. β'.
13.
6 Χρον. β'.
λ'. 19.
7 Ἰωβ ια'.
13. 14.
8 Δευτ. ε'.
13: ε'. 20:
ιγ'. 4.
9 Ματθ. δ'.
10. Λουκ.
δ'. 8.
11.
12 Κριτ. β'.
1. Βασ.
β'. κε'. 23.

17 Ἰησ.
ιγ'. 3.

¹⁰ Σαμ.
Β'. 18'. 14.
¹¹ Νεεμ.
θ'. 1, 2.
Δαν. θ'. 3.
4' 5'.
10ηλ Β'.
12.
¹² Κριτ. ι'.
10. Βασ.
Α'. η'. 47.
Ψαλ. ρς'.
6.
¹³ Ησα.
λζ'. 4.

Καὶ συνήχθησαν ὁμοῦ εἰς Μισπὰ, καὶ ¹⁰ ἤντηλσαν ὕδωρ, καὶ ἐξέχεαν ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου, καὶ ¹¹ ἐνήστευσαν τὴν ἡμέραν ἐκείνην, καὶ εἶπον ἐκεῖ, ¹² Ἡμαρτήσαμεν εἰς τὸν Κύριον. Καὶ ἔκρινεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ τοὺς υἱοὺς Ἰσραὴλ ἐν Μισπὰ.

⁷ Ὅτε δὲ ἤκουσαν οἱ Φιλισταῖοι ὅτι συνηθροίσθησαν οἱ υἱοὶ Ἰσραὴλ εἰς Μισπὰ, ἀνέβησαν οἱ σατράπαι τῶν Φιλισταίων κατὰ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ. Καὶ ἀκούσαντες οἱ υἱοὶ Ἰσραὴλ, ἐφοβήθησαν ἀπὸ προσώπου τῶν Φιλισταίων. ⁸ Καὶ εἶπον οἱ υἱοὶ Ἰσραὴλ πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, ¹³ Μὴ πάυσῃς βοᾶν ὑπὲρ ἡμῶν πρὸς Κύριον τὸν Θεὸν ἡμῶν, διὰ τὴν σῶσιν ἡμᾶς ἐκ χειρὸς τῶν Φιλισταίων.

⁹ Καὶ ἔλαβεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ ἐν ἀρίνιον γαλαθνήν, καὶ προσέφερεν ὀλόκληρον ὀλοκαῦτωμα εἰς τὸν Κύριον, καὶ ¹⁴ ἐβόησεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν Κύριον ὑπὲρ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ ἀπήκουσεν αὐτοῦ ὁ Κύριος. ¹⁰ Καὶ ἐνφ' προσέφερεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ τὸ ὀλοκαῦτωμα, ἐπλησίασαν οἱ Φιλισταῖοι διὰ τὰ πολέμῳσι κατὰ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ ¹⁵ ἐβρόντησεν ὁ Κύριος ἐν φωνῇ μεγάλῃ, τὴν ἡμέραν ἐκείνην, ἐπὶ τοὺς Φιλισταίους, καὶ κατετρόπωσεν αὐτούς, καὶ ἐκτυπήθησαν ἐμπροσθεν τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ. ¹¹ Καὶ ἐξῆλθον οἱ ἄνδρες Ἰσραὴλ ἐκ Μισπὰ, καὶ κατεδίωξαν τοὺς Φιλισταίους καὶ ἐπάταξαν αὐτούς, ὥς ὑποκάτω τῆς Βαιθ-χάρ.

¹² Τότε ¹⁶ ἔλαβεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ ἓνα λίθον, καὶ ἔστησεν μεταξὺ Μισπὰ καὶ Σὲν, καὶ ἐκάλεσε τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ ὡς ἔβεν-ἔξερ, λέγων, Μέχρι τοῦδε ἐβοήθησεν ἡμᾶς ὁ Κύριος.

¹³ Καὶ ¹⁷ ἐταπεινώθησαν οἱ Φιλισταῖοι, καὶ ¹⁸ δὲν ἦλθον πλέον εἰς τὰ ὄρια τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ ἦτο ἡ χεὶρ τοῦ Κυρίου κατὰ τῶν Φιλισταίων πάσας τὰς ἡμέρας τοῦ Σαμουὴλ. ¹⁴ Καὶ αἱ πόλεις, τὰς ὁποίας οἱ Φιλισταῖοι εἶχον λάβει ἀπὸ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, ἀπεδόθησαν εἰς τὸν Ἰσραὴλ, ἀπὸ Ἀκκαρῶν ὥς Γάθ, καὶ ἡλευθέρωσεν ὁ Ἰσραὴλ τὰ ὄρια αὐτῶν ἐκ χειρὸς τῶν Φιλισταίων. Καὶ ἦτο εἰρήνη μεταξὺ Ἰσραὴλ καὶ Ἀμορραίων.

¹⁵ Καὶ ¹⁹ ἔκρινεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ πάσας τὰς ἡμέρας τῆς ζωῆς αὐτοῦ. ¹⁶ καὶ ἐπορεύετο κατ' ἔτος περιερχόμενος εἰς Βαιθὴλ, καὶ Γάλλαλα, καὶ Μισπὰ, καὶ ἔκρινε τὸν Ἰσραὴλ ἐν πᾶσι τοῖς τόποις τούτοις. ¹⁷ ²⁰ ἡ δὲ ἐπιστροφή αὐτοῦ ἦτο εἰς Ῥαμὰ, διότι ἐκεῖ ἦτο ὁ οἶκος αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἐκεῖ ἔκρινε τὸν Ἰσραὴλ. ²¹ ἐκεῖ προσέτι ᾠκοδόμησε θυσιαστήριον εἰς τὸν Κύριον.

[ΚΕΦ. Η'] ΚΑΙ ὅτε ἐγήρασεν ὁ

Σαμουὴλ, ¹ κατέστησε τοὺς υἱοὺς αὐτοῦ κριτὰς ἐπὶ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ. ² Ἦτο δὲ τὸ ὄνομα τοῦ πρωτοτόκου υἱοῦ αὐτοῦ Ἰωὴλ, καὶ τὸ ὄνομα τοῦ δευτέρου αὐτοῦ Ἀβιά. οἱτοὶ ἦσαν κριταὶ ἐν Βῆρ-σαβεέ. ³ Πλὴν ² δὲν περιεπάτησαν οἱ υἱοὶ αὐτοῦ εἰς τὰς ὁδοὺς αὐτοῦ, ἀλλ' ἐξέκλιναν ³ ὀπίσω τοῦ κέρδους, καὶ ⁴ ἐξωροδοκοῦντο, καὶ διέστρεφον τὴν κρίσιν.

⁴ Ὅθεν συνηθροίσθησαν πάντες οἱ πρεσβύτεροι τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ ἦλθον πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ εἰς Ῥαμὰ, ⁵ καὶ εἶπον πρὸς αὐτὸν, Ἰδοὺ, σὺ ἐγήρασας, καὶ οἱ υἱοὶ σου δὲν περιπατοῦσιν εἰς τὰς ὁδοὺς σου. ³ κατέστησον λοιπὸν εἰς ἡμᾶς βασιλεία διὰ τὴν κρίσιν ἡμᾶς, καθὼς ἔχουσιν πάντα τὰ ἔθνη.

⁶ Τὸ πρᾶγμα ὅμως δὲν ἤρεσεν εἰς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, ὅτι εἶπον, Δὸς εἰς ἡμᾶς βασιλεία διὰ τὴν κρίσιν ἡμᾶς. Καὶ ἐδέηθη ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν Κύριον. ⁷ Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Κύριος πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, Ἄκουσον τῆς φωνῆς τοῦ λαοῦ, κατὰ πάντα ὅσα λέγουσι πρὸς σέ. διότι ⁶ δὲν ἀπέβαλον σέ, ἀλλ' ⁷ ἐμὲ ἀπέβαλον ἀπὸ τοῦ να βασιλεύω ἐπ' αὐτούς. ⁸ κατὰ πάντα τὰ ἔργα τὰ ὁποῖα ἔπραξαν, ἀφ' ἧς ἡμέρας ἀνεβίβασα αὐτούς ἐξ Αἰγύπτου ὥς τῆς ἡμέρας ταύτης, ἐγκαταλιπόντες με, καὶ λατρεύσαντες ἄλλους θεοὺς, οὕτω κάμνουσι καὶ πρὸς σέ. ⁹ τῶρα λοιπὸν ἀκούσον τῆς φωνῆς αὐτῶν, πλὴν διαμαρτυρήθητι παρῆρσιν πρὸς αὐτούς, καὶ ⁸ δεῖξον εἰς αὐτοὺς τὸν τρόπον τοῦ βασιλέως, ὅστις θέλει βασιλεύσει ἐπ' αὐτούς.

¹⁰ Καὶ ἐλάλησεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πάντας τοὺς λόγους τοῦ Κυρίου πρὸς τὸν λαόν, τὸν ζητοῦντα παρ' αὐτοῦ βασιλεία. ¹¹ καὶ εἶπεν, ⁹ Οὗτος θέλει εἶσθαι ὁ τρόπος τοῦ βασιλέως, ὅστις θέλει βασιλεύσει ἐφ' ὑμᾶς. ¹⁰ Τοὺς υἱοὺς ὑμῶν θέλει λαμβάνειν, καὶ διορίσει εἰς αὐτὸν, διὰ τὰς ἀμάξας αὐτοῦ, καὶ διὰ ἵππεῖς αὐτοῦ, καὶ διὰ τὴν προτρέχουσι τῶν ἀμαξῶν αὐτοῦ. ¹² Καὶ θέλει διορίσει εἰς αὐτὸν χιλιάρχους, καὶ πεντηκοντάρχους, καὶ εἰς τὸ νὰ ἐργάζωνται τὴν γῆν αὐτοῦ, καὶ νὰ θεριζῶσι τὸν θερισμὸν αὐτοῦ, καὶ νὰ κατασκευάζωσι τὰ πολεμικὰ αὐτοῦ σκεῦη, καὶ τὴν σκεὴν τῶν ἀμαξῶν αὐτοῦ. ¹³ Καὶ τὰς θυγατέρας σας θέλει λαμβάνειν, διὰ μυρηνόφους, καὶ μαγειρίσσας, καὶ ἄρτοποιούς. ¹⁴ καὶ ¹¹ τοὺς ἀγροὺς σας, καὶ τοὺς ἀμπελωνάς σας, καὶ τοὺς ἐλαιωνάς σας, τοὺς καλητέρους, θέλει λάβει, καὶ δώσει εἰς τοὺς δούλους αὐτοῦ. ¹⁵ Καὶ τὸν δέκατον τῶν σπαρτῶν σας, καὶ τῶν ἀμπελωνῶν σας, θέλει λαμβάνειν, καὶ δίδει εἰς τοὺς εὐνοῦχους αὐτοῦ, καὶ

¹ Δευτ.
ις'. 18.
Χρον. Β'.
ιβ'. 5.
συγκ.
Κριτ. ι'.
4: ιβ'.
14, με ε'.
10. Χρον.
Α'. γ'. 28.
Βασί.
² Ἱερ. κβ'.
15, 16, 17.
³ Ἐξ' ὀδ.
ιγ'. 21.
Τιμ. Α'.
γ'. 3: ε'.
10.
⁴ Δευτ.
ις'. 19.
Ψαλ. ιε'.
5.
⁵ εἰχ. 19.
20. Δευτ.
ις'. 14.
⁶ Ὁση. ιγ'.
10. Πράξ.
ιγ'. 21.
⁷ Ἐξ' ὀδ. ις'.
8.
⁸ κεφ. ι'.
19: ιβ'.
17, 19.
⁹ Ὁση. ιγ'.
10, 11.
⁹ εἰχ. 11.
⁹ Ἰδὲ
Δευτ. ις'.
16, κ.τ.λ.
κεφ. ι'. 25.
¹⁰ κεφ. ιδ'.
52.
¹¹ Βασ.
Α'. κα'. 7.
¹² Ἰεζ.
μς'. 18.

εἰς τοὺς δούλους αὐτοῦ. 16 Καὶ τοὺς δούλους σας, καὶ τὰς δούλας σας, καὶ τοὺς καλητέρους νέους σας, καὶ τοὺς ὄνους σας, θέλει λαμβάνει, καὶ διορίζει εἰς τὰς ἐργασίας αὐτοῦ. 17 Τὰ ποίμνιά σας θέλει δεκατίζει· καὶ σεῖς θέλετε εἶσθαι δούλοι αὐτοῦ. 18 Καὶ θέλετε βοᾶ ἐν ἐκείνῃ τῇ ἡμέρᾳ ἕνεκα τοῦ βασιλείως σας τὸν ὅποιον σεῖς ἐκλέξατε εἰς ἑαυτούς· ἀλλ' ¹² ὁ Κύριος δὲν θέλει σᾶς ἐπακούσει ἐν ἐκείνῃ τῇ ἡμέρᾳ.

19 Ὁ λαὸς ὅμως ¹³ δὲν ἠθέλησε νὰ ὑπακούσῃ εἰς τὴν φωνὴν τοῦ Σαμουὴλ· καὶ εἶπον, Οὐχί· ἀλλὰ βασιλεὺς θέλει εἶσθαι ἐφ' ἡμᾶς· 20 διὰ νὰ ἡμεθα καὶ ἡμεῖς ¹⁴ ὡς πάντα τὰ ἔθνη· καὶ νὰ κρίνῃ ἡμᾶς ὁ βασιλεὺς ἡμῶν, καὶ νὰ ἐξέρχεται ἔμπροσθεν ἡμῶν, καὶ νὰ μάχεται τὰς μάχας ἡμῶν.

21 Καὶ ἤκουσεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πάντας τοὺς λόγους τοῦ λαοῦ, καὶ ἀνέφερεν αὐτοὺς εἰς τὰ ὄτα τοῦ Κυρίου. 22 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Κύριος πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, ¹⁵ Ἀκουσον τῆς φωνῆς αὐτῶν, καὶ κατὰστησον ἐπ' αὐτοὺς βασιλεία. Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τοὺς ἄνδρας τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, Ὑπάγετε ἕκαστος εἰς τὴν πόλιν αὐτοῦ.

[ΚΕΦ. Θ'.] ἮΤΟ δὲ ἀνὴρ τις ἐκ τοῦ Βενιαμίν, ὀνομαζόμενος ¹ Κεῖς, υἱὸς τοῦ Ἀβιὴλ, υἱοῦ τοῦ Σεωρῶ, υἱοῦ τοῦ Βεχωράθ, υἱοῦ τοῦ Ἀφιά, ἀνδρὸς Βενιαμίτου, δυνατὸς ἐν ἰσχύϊ. 2 Εἶχε δὲ οὗτος υἱόν, ὀνομαζόμενον Σαοὺλ, ἐκλεκτόν, καὶ ὠραῖον· καὶ δὲν ὑπῆρχε μεταξὺ τῶν υἱῶν Ἰσραὴλ ἀνθρωπος ὠραιότερος αὐτοῦ. 2 ἀπὸ τῶν ὧμων αὐτοῦ καὶ ἐπάνω ἐξείχεν ὑπὲρ παντὸς τοῦ λαοῦ. 3 Καὶ αἱ ὄνιοι τοῦ Κεῖς πατρὸς τοῦ Σαοὺλ ἐχάθησαν· καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Κεῖς πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ τὸν υἱὸν αὐτοῦ, Δάβε τώρα μετὰ σοῦ ἕνα τῶν ὑπηρετῶν, καὶ σηκωθείς ὑπάγε νὰ ζητήσῃς τὰς ὄνους. 4 Καὶ ἐπέρασε διὰ τοῦ ὄρους Ἐφραΐμ, καὶ ἐπέρασε διὰ τῆς γῆς ⁵ Σαλισά, ἀλλὰ δὲν εὗρηκαν αὐτάς· καὶ ἐπέρασαν διὰ τῆς γῆς Σααλείμ, πλὴν δὲν ἦσαν ἐκεῖ· καὶ ἐπέρασε διὰ τῆς γῆς Ἰεμινί, ἀλλὰ δὲν εὗρηκαν αὐτάς.

5 Ὅτε δὲ ἦλθον εἰς τὴν γῆν Σούφ, εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν ὑπηρέτην αὐτοῦ τὸν μετ' αὐτοῦ, Ἐλθέ, καὶ ἄς ἐπιστρέψωμεν, μίποτε ὁ πατήρ μου, ἀφήσας τὴν φροντίδα τῶν ὄνων, συλλογίζεται περὶ ἡμῶν.

6 Ὁ δὲ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν, Ἰδοὺ τώρα, ἐν τῇ πόλει ταύτῃ εἶναι ⁴ ἄνθρωπος τοῦ Θεοῦ, καὶ ὁ ἄνθρωπος εἶναι ἔνδοξος· πᾶν ⁵ ὅτι εἴπῃ γίνεται ἐξάπαντος· ἄς ὑπάγωμεν λοιπὸν ἐκεῖ· ἴσως φανερώσῃ

εἰς ἡμᾶς τὴν ὁδὸν ἡμῶν, τὴν ὁποίαν πρέπει νὰ ὑπάγωμεν.

7 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν ὑπηρέτην αὐτοῦ, Ἄλλ' ἰδοὺ, θέλομεν ὑπάγει, πλὴν ⁶ τί θέλομεν φέρεי πρὸς τὸν ἄνθρωπον; διότι ὁ ἄρτος ἐξέλειπεν ἐκ τῶν ἀγγείων ἡμῶν· καὶ δῶρον δὲν ὑπάρχει νὰ προσφέρωμεν εἰς τὸν ἄνθρωπον τοῦ Θεοῦ· τί ἔχομεν;

8 Καὶ ἀποκριθεὶς πάλιν ὁ ὑπηρέτης πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, εἶπεν, Ἰδοὺ, εὗρίσκειται ἐν τῇ χειρὶ μου ἐν τέταρτον σίκλον ἀργυρίου, τὸ ὅποιον θέλω δώσει εἰς τὸν ἄνθρωπον τοῦ Θεοῦ, καὶ θέλει φανερώσει εἰς ἡμᾶς τὴν ὁδὸν ἡμῶν.

9 (Τὸ πάλαι ἐν τῷ Ἰσραὴλ, ὅποτε τίς ὑπῆγαινε νὰ ἐρωτήσῃ τὸν Θεόν, ἔλεγεν οὕτως· Ἐλθετε, καὶ ἄς ὑπάγωμεν ἕως εἰς τὸν βλέποντα· διότι ὁ σήμερον προφῆτης ἐκαλεῖτο τὸ πάλαι ὁ ⁸ βλέπων.)

10 Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν ὑπηρέτην αὐτοῦ, Καλὸς ὁ λόγος σου· ἐλθέ, ἄς ὑπάγωμεν. Ὑπῆγαν λοιπὸν εἰς τὴν πόλιν, ὅπου ἦτο ὁ ἄνθρωπος τοῦ Θεοῦ. 11 Καὶ ἐνθ' ἀνέβαινον τὸ ἀνήφορον τῆς πόλεως, ⁹ εὗρηκαν κοράσια ἐξερχόμενα διὰ νὰ ἀντλήσωσιν ὕδωρ· καὶ εἶπον πρὸς αὐτὰ, Εἶναι ἐν ταῦθα ὁ βλέπων;

12 Καὶ ἐκεῖνα ἀπεκρίθησαν πρὸς αὐτοὺς, καὶ εἶπον, Εἶναι· ἰδοὺ, ἔμπροσθεν σου· τάχουν λοιπὸν· διότι σήμερον ἦλθεν εἰς τὴν πόλιν, ¹⁰ ἐπειδὴ εἶναι σήμερον θυσιά τοῦ λαοῦ ¹¹ ἐπὶ τοῦ ὑψηλοῦ τόπου· 13 εὐθὺς ὅταν εἰσέλθῃτε εἰς τὴν πόλιν, θέλετε εὐρεῖ αὐτὸν, πρὶν ἀναβῇ εἰς τὸν ὑψηλὸν τόπον διὰ νὰ φάγῃ· διότι ὁ λαὸς δὲν τρώγει ἑωσὺ ἔλθῃ αὐτὸς, ἐπειδὴ οὗτος εὐλογεῖ τὴν θυσίαν· μετὰ ταῦτα τρώγουσιν οἱ κεκλημένοι· τώρα λοιπὸν ἀνάβητε· διότι περὶ τὴν ὥραν ταύτην θέλετε εὐρεῖ αὐτόν.

14 Καὶ ἀνέβησαν εἰς τὴν πόλιν· καὶ ἐνθ' εἰσῆρχοντο εἰς τὴν πόλιν, ἰδοὺ, ὁ Σαμουὴλ ἐξήρχετο ἐνώπιον αὐτῶν, διὰ νὰ ἀναβῇ εἰς τὸν ὑψηλὸν τόπον.

15 ¹² Εἶχε δὲ ἀποκαλύψει ὁ Κύριος πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, μίαν ἡμέραν πρὶν ἔλθῃ ὁ Σαοὺλ, λέγων, 16 Ἄφριον, περὶ τὴν ὥραν ταύτην, θέλω ἀποστείλει πρὸς σέ ἄνθρωπον ἐκ γῆς Βενιαμίν, καὶ ¹³ θέλεις κρίσει αὐτὸν ἄρχοντα ἐπὶ τὸν λαόν μου Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ θέλει σώσει τὸν λαόν μου ἐκ χειρὸς τῶν Φιλισταίων· διότι ¹⁴ ἐπέβλεψα ἐπὶ τὸν λαόν μου, ἐπειδὴ ἡ βολὴ αὐτῶν ἦλθεν εἰς ἐμέ.

17 Καὶ ὅτε ὁ Σαμουὴλ εἶδε τὸν Σαοὺλ, ὁ Κύριος εἶπε πρὸς αὐτόν, ¹⁵ Ἰδοὺ ὁ ἄνθρωπος, περὶ τοῦ ὁποίου σοὶ εἶπα· οὗτος θέλει ἄρχει ἐπὶ τὸν λαόν μου.

⁶ Ἰδὲ Κριτ. 5'. 18: 17'. Βασ. Α'. 18'. 3. Βασ. Β'. 8'. 42: 7'. 8.

⁷ Γεν. κε'. 22.

⁸ Σαμ. Β'. κεδ'. 11. Βασ. Β'. 15'. 13. Χρον. Α'. κε'. 28: κεθ'. 29. Χρον. Β'. 15'. 7, 10. Ἠσα. λ'. 10. Ἀμώς 7'. 12. ⁹ Γεν. κεδ'. 11.

¹⁰ Γεν. λα'. 54. κεφ. 15'. 2. 11. Βασ. Α'. 7'. 2.

¹² κεφ. 15'. 1. Πράξ. 17'. 21.

¹³ κεφ. 1'. 1.

¹⁴ Ἐξιδ. β'. 25: γ'. 7, 9. ¹⁵ κεφ. 15'. 12. Ὠση. 17'. 11.

¹² Παρ. α'. 25 ἕως 28. Ἠσα. α'. 15. Μιχ. γ'. 4. ¹³ Ἰερ. μδ'. 16.

¹⁴ εἰχ. 5. ¹⁵ εἰχ. 7. Ὠση. 17'. 11.

¹ κεφ. 18'. 51. Χρον. Α'. η'. 33: θ'. 39.

² κεφ. 1'. 23.

³ Βασ. Β'. 8'. 42. Βααλ-σαλίσά.

⁴ Δευτ. λγ'. 1. Βασ. Α'. 17'. 1. ⁵ κεφ. γ'. 19.

18 Τότε ἐπλησίασεν ὁ Σαουλ πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ εἰς τὴν πύλιν, καὶ εἶπε, Δείξον μοι, παρακαλῶ, ποῦ εἶναι ἡ οἰκία τοῦ βλέποντος.

19 Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν Σαουλ, καὶ εἶπεν, Ἐγὼ εἰμαι ὁ βλέπων· ἀνάβα ἔμπροσθέν μου εἰς τὸν ὑψηλὸν τόπον· καὶ θέλετε φάγει σήμερον μετ' ἐμοῦ, καὶ τὸ πρωὶ θέλω σέ ἐξαποστείλει· καὶ πάντα ὅσα εἶναι ἐν τῇ καρδίᾳ σου θέλω ἀναγγεῖλαι πρὸς σέ· 20 ¹⁶ περὶ δὲ τῶν ὄνων, τὰς ὁποίας ἔχασας ἤδη τρεῖς ἡμέρας, μὴ φρόντιζε περὶ αὐτῶν, διότι εὐρέθησαν· καὶ ¹⁷ πρὸς τίνα εἶναι πάντα ἡ ἐπιθυμία τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ; δὲν εἶναι πρὸς σέ, καὶ πρὸς πάντα τὸν οἶκον τοῦ πατρὸς σου;

21 Ἀποκριθεὶς δὲ ὁ Σαουλ εἶπε, ¹⁸ Δὲν εἰμαι ἐγὼ Βενιαμίτης, ¹⁹ ἐκ τῆς μικροτέρας τῶν φυλῶν Ἰσραὴλ; καὶ ²⁰ ἡ οἰκογένειά μου ἡ ἐλαχίστη πασῶν τῶν οἰκογενειῶν τῆς φυλῆς Βενιαμίν; διὰ τί λοιπὸν λαλεῖς οὕτω πρὸς ἐμέ;

22 Καὶ ἔλαβεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ τὸν Σαουλ καὶ τὸν ὑπηρετήν αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἔφερον αὐτοὺς εἰς τὸ οἶκόν, καὶ ἔδωκεν εἰς αὐτοὺς τὴν πρώτην θέσιν μεταξὺ τῶν κεκλημένων, οἵτινες ἦσαν περίπου τριάκοντα ἄνδρες. 23 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν μάγειρον, Φέρε τὸ μεριδίον τὸ ὁποῖον σοὶ ἔδωκα, περὶ τοῦ ὁποίου σοὶ εἶπα, Φύλαττε τοῦτο πλησίον σου. 24 Καὶ ὕψωσεν ὁ μάγειρος τὴν πλάτην, καὶ τὸ ἐπ' αὐτὴν, καὶ ἔθεσεν ἔμπροσθεν τοῦ Σαουλ. Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ, Ἴδου τὸ ἐναπολειφθέν· θές αὐτὸ ἔμπροσθέν σου, φάγε· διότι διὰ τὴν ὥραν ταύτην ἐφυλάχθη διὰ σέ, ὅτε εἶπα, Προσεκάλεσα τὸν λαόν. Καὶ ἔφαγον ὁ Σαουλ μετὰ τοῦ Σαμουὴλ ἐν τῇ ἡμέρᾳ ἐκείνῃ.

25 Καὶ ἀφού κατέβησαν ἐκ τοῦ ὑψηλοῦ τόπου εἰς τὴν πόλιν, συνωμίλησεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ μετὰ τοῦ Σαουλ ²² ἐπὶ τὸν δώματος. 26 Καὶ ἐσηκώθησαν ἐνωρίς· καὶ περὶ τὰ χαράγματα τῆς ἡμέρας, ἐκάλεσεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ τὸν Σαουλ ὄντα ἐπὶ τοῦ δώματος, λέγων, Σηκώθητι, διὰ νὰ σέ ἐξαποστείλω. Καὶ ἐσηκώθη ὁ Σαουλ, καὶ ἐξῆλθον ἀμφοτέροι, αὐτὸς καὶ ὁ Σαμουὴλ, ὥς ἔξω.

27 Καθὼς δὲ κατέβαινον εἰς τὸ τέλος τῆς πόλεως, εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν Σαουλ, Πρόσταξόν τὸν ὑπηρετήν νὰ περάσῃ ἔμπροσθεν ἡμῶν· (καὶ ἐκείνος ἐπέρασε)· σὺ ὅμως στάθῃτι ὀλίγον, καὶ θέλω σοὶ ἀναγγεῖλαι τὸν λόγον τοῦ Θεοῦ.

[ΚΕΦ. ι'.] Τότε ἔλαβεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ τὴν φιάλην τοῦ ἐλαίου, καὶ ἔχυσεν ἐπὶ τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ, καὶ ² ἐφίλησεν αὐτόν, καὶ εἶπε, ³ Δὲν σέ ἔχρισε Κύριος

ἄρχοντα ⁴ ἐπὶ τῆς κληρονομίας αὐτοῦ; 2 Ἀφού ἀναχωρήσῃς ἀπ' ἐμοῦ σήμερον, θέλεις εὐρεῖ δύο ἀνθρώπους ⁵ πλησίον τοῦ τάφου τῆς Ῥαχὴλ, κατὰ τὸ ὅριον τοῦ Βενιαμίν ⁶ ἐν Σελᾷ· καὶ θέλουσιν εἰπεῖ πρὸς σέ, Εὐρέθησαν αἱ ὄνοι, τὰς ὁποίας ὑπῆγες νὰ ζητήσῃς· καὶ ἰδοῦ, ὁ πατήρ σου, ἀφήσας τὴν φροντίδα τῶν ὄνων, ὑπερλυπείται διὰ σᾶς, λέγων, Τί νὰ κάμω περὶ τοῦ υἱοῦ μου; 3 Καὶ προχωρήσας ἐκείθεν, θέλεις ἔλθει ὥς τῆς δρυὸς τοῦ Θαβῶρ, καὶ ἐκεῖ θέλουν σέ εὐρεῖ τρεῖς ἄνθρωποι ἀναβαίνοντες ⁷ πρὸς τὸν Θεὸν εἰς Βαιθλ, ὁ εἰς φέρων τρία ἐρίφια, καὶ ὁ ἄλλος φέρων τρεῖς ἄρτους, καὶ ὁ ἄλλος φέρων ἀσκὸν οἴνου· 4 καὶ θέλουν σέ χαίρετῇ καὶ σοὶ δώσῃ δύο ἄρτους, τοὺς ὁποίους θέλεις δεχθῇ ἐκ τῶν χειρῶν αὐτῶν. 5 Μετὰ ταῦτα θέλεις ὑπάγει ⁸ εἰς τὸ βουνὸν τοῦ Θεοῦ, ⁹ ὅπου εἶναι ἡ φρουρὰ τῶν Φιλισταινῶν· καὶ ὅταν ὑπάγῃς ἐκεῖ εἰς τὴν πόλιν, θέλεις ἀπαντήσῃ ἀθροισμα προφητῶν καταβαίνόντων ¹⁰ ἀπὸ τοῦ ὑψηλοῦ τόπου, ἐν ψαλτηρίῳ, καὶ τυμπάνῳ, καὶ αὐλῶ, καὶ κιθάρᾳ, ἔμπροσθεν αὐτῶν, καὶ ¹¹ προφητευόντων. 6 Καὶ ¹² θέλει ἐπέλθει ἐπὶ σέ Πνεῦμα Κυρίου, καὶ ¹³ θέλεις προφητεύσῃ μετ' αὐτῶν, καὶ θέλεις μεταβληθῇ εἰς ἄλλον ἄνθρωπον. 7 Καὶ ¹⁴ ὅταν τὰ σημεῖα ταῦτα ἔλθωσιν ἐπὶ σέ, κάμνε ὅ, τι δύνασαι· διότι ¹⁵ ὁ Θεὸς εἶναι μετὰ σου. 8 Καὶ θέλεις καταβῇ πρὸ ἐμοῦ ¹⁶ εἰς Γάλαγαλ· καὶ ἰδοῦ, ἐγὼ θέλω καταβῇ πρὸς σέ, διὰ νὰ προσφέρω ὀλοκαυτώματα, νὰ θυσιάσω θυσίας εἰρηνικὰς· ¹⁷ πρόσμενε ἐπὶ τὴν ἡμέραν, ἕως οὗ ἔλθω πρὸς σέ, καὶ σοὶ ἀναγγεῖλω τὶ ἔχεις νὰ κάμῃς.

9 Καὶ ὅτε ἔστρεψε τὰ νῶτα αὐτοῦ διὰ νὰ ἀναχωρήσῃ ἀπὸ τοῦ Σαμουὴλ, ὁ Θεὸς ἔδωκεν εἰς αὐτὸν ἄλλην καρδίαν· καὶ ἦλθον πάντα ἐκείνα τὰ σημεῖα ἐν τῇ ἡμέρᾳ ἐκείνῃ. 10 Καὶ ¹⁸ ὅτε ἦλθον ἐκεῖ εἰς τὸ βουνόν, ἰδοῦ, ¹⁹ ἄθροισμα προφητῶν συνήντησεν αὐτόν· καὶ ²⁰ ἐπῆλθεν ἐπ' αὐτὸν Πνεῦμα Θεοῦ, καὶ ἐπροφήτευσεν μετὰ αὐτῶν. 11 Καὶ ὡς εἶδον οἱ γνωρίζοντες αὐτὸν πρότερον, καὶ ἰδοῦ, προσεφίτευσεν μετὰ τῶν προφητῶν, τότε ἔλεγεν ὁ λαὸς, ἕκαστος πρὸς τὸν πλησίον αὐτοῦ, Τί εἶναι τοῦτο τὸ ὅποιον ἔγεινεν εἰς τὸν υἱὸν τοῦ Κεῖς; ²¹ καὶ Σαουλ ἐν προφήταις; 12 Εἰς δὲ ἐκ τῶν ἐκεῖ ἀπεκρίθη, καὶ εἶπεν, Καὶ ²² τίς εἶναι ὁ πατήρ αὐτῶν; Διὰ τοῦτο ἔγεινε παροιμία, Καὶ Σαουλ ἐν προφήταις; 13 Καὶ ἀφού ἐτελείωσε προφητεύων, ἦλθεν εἰς τὸν ὑψηλὸν τόπον.

14 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ θεὸς τοῦ Σαουλ, πρὸς αὐτόν καὶ πρὸς τὸν ὑπηρετήν αὐ-

⁴ Δευτ. λβ'. 9. Ψαλ. ση'. 71. ⁵ Γεν. λε'. 19, 20. ⁶ Ἰησ. ιη'. 28. Σηλά.

⁷ Γεν. κη'. 22: λε'. 1, 3, 7.

⁸ εἰχ. 10. ⁹ κεφ. ιγ'. 3.

¹⁰ κεφ. θ'. 12. ¹¹ Ἐξῶδ. ιε'. 20, 21. Βασ. β'. γ'. 15. Κορ. Α'. ιδ'. 1.

¹² Ἀριθ. ια'. 25. κεφ. ις'. 13.

¹³ εἰχ. 10. κεφ. ιθ'. 23, 24. ¹⁴ Ἐξῶδ. δ'. 8.

Λουκ. β'. 12. ¹⁵ Κριτ. σ'. 12.

¹⁶ κεφ. ια'. 14, 15. ¹⁷ ιγ'. 4. ¹⁸ κεφ. ιγ'. 8.

¹⁹ εἰχ. 5. ²⁰ κεφ. ιθ'. 20. ²¹ εἰχ. 6.

²² κεφ. ιθ'. 24. Ματθ. ιγ'. 54, 55. Ἰωάν. ζ'. 15. Πράξ. δ'. 13.

²³ Ἦσα. νδ'. 13. Ἰωάν. ε'. 45: ζ'. 16.

¹⁶ εἰχ. 3.

¹⁷ κεφ. η'. 5, 19: ιβ'. 13.

¹⁸ κεφ. ιε'. 17.

¹⁹ Κριτ. κ'. 46, 47, 48. Ψαλ. ξη'. 27.

²⁰ Ἰδὲ Κριτ. ε'. 15.

²¹ Λευιτ. ζ'. 32, 33. Ἰεζ. κδ'. 4.

²² Δευτ. κβ'. 8. Σαμ. β'. ια'. 2.

Πράξ. ι'. 9.

¹ κεφ. θ'. 16: ις'. 13. Βασ. β'. θ'. 3, 6.

² Ψαλ. β'. 12.

³ Πράξ. ιγ'. 21.

τοῦ, Ποῦ ὑπήγετε; Καὶ εἶπε, Νὰ ζητήσωμεν τὰς ὄνους· καὶ ὅτε εἶδομεν ὅτι δὲν ἦσαν, ἤλθομεν πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ. 15 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ θεὸς τοῦ Σαοὺλ, Ἀνάγειλόν μου, σέ παρακαλῶ, τί σὰς εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ. 16 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν θεῖον αὐτοῦ, Μὰς εἶπε μετὰ βεβαίω-
τητος ὅτι εὐρέθηναι αἱ ὄνοι. Τὸν λόγον ὡς περὶ τῆς βασιλείας, τὸν ὅποιον ὁ Σαμουὴλ εἶπε, δὲν ἐφάνερωσεν εἰς αὐτόν.

17 Καὶ συνήγαγεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ τὸν λαὸν ²³ πρὸς τὸν Κύριον ²⁴ εἰς Μισπά· 18 καὶ εἶπε πρὸς τοὺς υἱοὺς Ἰσραὴλ, 25 Οὕτω λέγει Κύριος ὁ Θεὸς τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ· Ἐγὼ ἀνεβίβασα τὸν Ἰσραὴλ ἐξ Αἰγύπτου, καὶ σὰς ἠλευθέρωσα ἐκ χειρὸς τῶν Αἰγυπτίων, καὶ ἐκ χειρὸς πα-
σῶν τῶν βασιλείων αἰτῖνες σὰς κατέ-
θλιβον· 19 καὶ ²⁶ σείς τὴν ἡμέραν ταύ-
την ἀπεβάλετε τὸν Θεόν σας, ὅστις σὰς ἔσωσεν ἀπὸ πάντων τῶν κακῶν σας, καὶ τῶν θλίψεών σας, καὶ εἶπετε πρὸς αὐτόν, Οὐχί, ἀλλὰ κατὰσχησον βασιλέα ἐφ' ἡμᾶς. Τώρα λοιπὸν πα-
ρουσιάσθητε ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου, κατὰ τὰς φυλὰς σας, καὶ κατὰ τὰς χιλιάδας σας. 20 Καὶ ²⁷ ὅτε ἔκαμεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πᾶσας τὰς φυλὰς τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ νὰ πλη-
σιάσωσιν, ἐπιάσθη ἡ φυλὴ τοῦ Βενιαμίν. 21 Καὶ ἀφοῦ ἔκαμε τὴν φυλὴν τοῦ Βενιαμίν νὰ πλησιάσῃ κατὰ τὰς οἰκογενείας αὐτῶν, ἐπιάσθη ἡ οἰκογένεια τοῦ Μαρρεί, καὶ ἐπιάσθη ὁ Σαοὺλ ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ Κεὶς· ἐξήγησαν δὲ αὐτόν, καὶ δὲν εὐρέθη. 22 Ὅθεν ²⁸ ἐξήγησαν ἔτι παρὰ τοῦ Κυρίου, ἂν ὁ ἄνθρωπος ἔρχη-
ται ἔτι ἐκεῖ. Καὶ εἶπε Κύριος, Ἰδοὺ, αὐτὸς εἶναι κεκρυμμένος μετὰ τῆς ἀποσκευῆς. 23 Τότε ἔδραμον καὶ ἔλα-
βον αὐτὸν ἐκεῖθεν· καὶ ὅτε ἐστάθη μετὰ τοῦ λαοῦ, ²⁹ ἐξείχεν ὑπὲρ πάντα τὸν λαόν, ἀπὸ τοὺς ὥμους αὐτοῦ καὶ ἐπάνω.

24 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς πάντα τὸν λαόν, Βλέπετε ἐκείνον, ³⁰ τὸν ὅποιον ἔκλεξεν ὁ Κύριος, ὅτι δὲν εἶναι ὅμοιος αὐτοῦ μετὰ τῶν παντὸς τοῦ λαοῦ; Καὶ πᾶς ὁ λαὸς ἠλάλαξε, καὶ εἶπε, ³¹ Ζήτω ὁ βασιλεὺς.

25 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν λαόν ³² τὸν τρόπον τῆς βασιλείας, καὶ ἔγραψεν αὐτὸν ἐν βιβλίῳ, καὶ ἔθεσεν ἔμπροσθεν τοῦ Κυρίου. Καὶ ἀπέλυσεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πάντα τὸν λαόν, ἕκαστον εἰς τὸν οἶκον αὐτοῦ.

26 Καὶ ὁ Σαοὺλ ὁμοίως ἀνεχώρησεν εἰς τὸν οἶκον αὐτοῦ ³³ εἰς Γαβαὰ· καὶ ὑπῆγε μετ' αὐτοῦ ἐκεῖ τάγμα πολεμι-
στῶν, τῶν ὁποίων τὰς καρδίας εἶχε δια-
θέσει ὁ Θεός. 27 ³⁴ Ἄνθρωποι ὅμως

κακοὶ εἶπον, Πῶς θέλει σώσει ἡμᾶς οὗτος; Καὶ κατεφρόνησαν αὐτόν, καὶ ³⁵ δὲν προσέφεραν πρὸς αὐτόν δῶρα· ἐκείνος ὅμως ἔκαμε τὸν κοφῶν.

[ΚΕΦ. ΙΑ'.] ἌΝΕΒΗ δὲ ¹ Νάας ὁ Ἀμμωνίτης, καὶ ἐστρατοπέδευσεν ἔναν-
τίον τῆς Ἰαβεὶς-γαλαὰδ· καὶ εἶπον πάντες οἱ ἄνδρες τῆς Ἰαβεὶς εἰς τὸν Νάας, ³ Κάμε συνθήκην πρὸς ἡμᾶς, καὶ θέλομεν σέ δουλεύει. 2 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτοὺς Νάας ὁ Ἀμμωνίτης, Μὲ τοῦτο θέλω κάμει συνθήκην πρὸς ἐσᾶς, νὰ ἐξορύξω πάντας τοὺς δεξιούς ὀφθαλ-
μούς σας, καὶ νὰ βάλῃ τοῦτο ⁴ ὄνειδος ἐπὶ πάντα τὸν Ἰσραὴλ.

3 Καὶ εἶπον πρὸς αὐτοὺς οἱ πρεσβύ-
τεροι τῆς Ἰαβεὶς, Δὸς εἰς ἡμᾶς ἐπτά ἡμερῶν ἀναβολὴν, διὰ νὰ ἀποστείλωμεν μηνυτὰς εἰς πάντα τὰ ὄρια τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ· καὶ τότε, ἂν δὲν ἦναι τίς νὰ μᾶς σώσῃ, θέλομεν ἐξέλθει πρὸς σέ. 4 Ἦλθον λοιπὸν οἱ μηνυταὶ εἰς ⁵ Γαβαὰ τοῦ Σαοὺλ, καὶ εἶπον τοὺς λόγους εἰς τὰ ὅσα τοῦ λαοῦ· καὶ ⁶ ὕψωσαν πᾶς ὁ λαὸς τὴν φωνὴν αὐτῶν, καὶ ἔκλαυσαν.

5 Καὶ ἰδοὺ, ὁ Σαοὺλ ἤρχετο κατόπιν τῆς ἀγέλης ἐκ τοῦ ἀγροῦ· καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, Τί ἔχει ὁ λαὸς καὶ κλαίει; Καὶ διηγήθησαν πρὸς αὐτόν τοὺς λόγους τῶν ἀνδρῶν τῆς Ἰαβεὶς. 6 Καὶ ⁷ ἐπῆλ-
θεν ἐπὶ τὸν Σαοὺλ Πνεῦμα Θεοῦ, ὅτε ἤκουσε τοὺς λόγους ἐκείνους· καὶ ἐξήλθε ἡ ὀργὴ αὐτοῦ σφόδρα. 7 Καὶ ἔλαβε ζεύγος βοῶν, καὶ ⁸ κατακόψας αὐτοὺς εἰς τμήματα, ἀπέστειλεν αὐτὰ κατὰ πάντα τὰ ὄρια τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ διὰ χειρὸς μηνυτῶν, λέγων, ⁹ Ὅστις δὲν ἐξέλθῃ κατόπιν τοῦ Σαοὺλ καὶ κατόπιν τοῦ Σαμουὴλ, οὕτω θέλει γίνεαι εἰς τοὺς βόας αὐτοῦ. 8 Καὶ ἐπέπεσε φόβος Κυ-
ρίου ἐπὶ τὸν λαόν, καὶ ἐξῆλθον ὡς εἰς ἄνθρωπος. 8 Καὶ ὅτε ἀπηρίθμησεν αὐ-
τοὺς ¹⁰ ἐν Βεζέκ, ¹¹ οἱ υἱοὶ Ἰσραὴλ ἦσαν τριακόσια χιλιάδες, καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες Ἰουδα τριάντα χιλιάδες.

9 Καὶ εἶπον πρὸς τοὺς ἐλθόντας μη-
νυτὰς, Οὕτω θέλετε εἰπεῖ πρὸς τοὺς ἄνδρας τῆς Ἰαβεὶς-γαλαὰδ· Αὐριοι, καθὼς ὁ ἥλιος θερμάνῃ, θέλει εἰσθα εἰς ἐσᾶς σπητιῇ. Καὶ ἦλθον οἱ μη-
νυταί, καὶ ἀνηγγεῖλαν πρὸς τοὺς ἄν-
δρας τῆς Ἰαβεὶς· καὶ ὑπερέχρησαν.

10 Καὶ εἶπον οἱ ἄνδρες τῆς Ἰαβεὶς, Αὐριοι ¹² θέλομεν ἐξέλθει πρὸς ἐσᾶς, καὶ θέλετε κάμει εἰς ἡμᾶς πᾶν ὃ, τι σὰς φαίνεται καλόν.

11 Καὶ τὴν ἐπαύριον ¹³ διήρσεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τὸν λαόν ¹⁴ εἰς τρία τάγματα· καὶ εἰσῆλθον εἰς τὸ μέσον τοῦ στρατο-
πέδου, ἐν τῇ πρωϊνῇ φυλακῇ, καὶ ἐπά-
ταξαν τοὺς Ἀμμωνίτας ἕως οὗ θερμάνῃ

³⁵ Σαμ.
Β'. η'. 2.
Βασ. Α'.
δ'. 21: ι'.
25. Χρον.
Β'. ιζ'. 5.
Ψαλ. μαθ.
10. 107θ.
β'. 11.

¹ κεφ. ιβ'.
12.
² Κριτ.
κα'. 8.
³ Γεν. κς'.
28. Εξόδ.
κγ'. 32.
Βασ. Α'.
κ'. 34.
Ἰωβ μα'.
4. Ἰεζ'.
ιζ'. 13.
⁴ Γεν. λδ'.
14. κεφ.
ιζ'. 26.
⁵ κεφ. ι'.
26: ιε'.
34. Σαμ.
Β'. κα'. 6.
⁶ Κριτ.
β'. 4: κα'.
2.
⁷ Κριτ.
γ'. 10: ε'.
34: ια'.
29: ιγ'.
25: ιδ'.
6. κεφ.
ι'. 10: ις'.
13.
⁸ Κριτ.
ιβ'. 29.
⁹ Κριτ.
κα'. 5, 8.
10.
¹⁰ Κριτ.
α'. 5.
¹¹ Σαμ.
Β'. κδ'. 9.

¹² εἰχ. 3.

¹³ Ἰδε
κεφ. λα'.
11.
¹⁴ Κριτ.
ς'. 16.

ἡ ἡμέρα· καὶ οἱ ἐναπολειφθέντες διεσκορπίσθησαν, ὥστε οὐδὲ δύο ἐξ αὐτῶν δὲν ἦσαν ἡνωμένοι.

12 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ λαὸς πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, ¹⁵Τίς εἶναι ἐκεῖνος ὅστις εἶπεν, Ὁ Σαουλ θέλει βασιλεύσει ἐφ' ἡμᾶς; ¹⁶παραδώσατε τοὺς ἄνδρας, διὰ τὰ θανατώσωμεν αὐτούς. 13 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαουλ, ¹⁷Δὲν θέλει θανατωθῇ οὐδεὶς τὴν ἡμέραν ταύτην· διότι σήμερον ¹⁸ἔκαμεν ὁ Κύριος σωτηρίαν ἐν τῷ Ἰσραὴλ.

14 Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν λαόν, Ἐλθετε, καὶ ἂς ὑπάγωμεν ¹⁹εἰς Γάλγαλα, καὶ ἂς ἐγκαινίσωμεν ἐκεῖ τὴν βασιλείαν. 15 Καὶ ὑπῆγε πᾶς ὁ λαὸς εἰς Γάλγαλα· καὶ ἐκεῖ ἔκαμον τὸν Σαουλ βασιλέα ²⁰ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου ἐν Γαλγάλοις· καὶ ²¹ἐκεῖ ἐθυσίασαν θυσίας εἰρηνικὰς ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου· καὶ ἐκεῖ εὐφρανθήσαντο ὁ Σαουλ καὶ πάντες οἱ ἄνδρες Ἰσραὴλ σφόδρα.

[ΚΕΦ. ΙΒ΄.] ΚΑΙ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς πάντα τὸν Ἰσραὴλ, Ἰδοὺ, ¹ὑπῆκουσα εἰς τὴν φωνὴν σας κατὰ πάντα ὅσα εἶπετε πρὸς ἐμέ, καὶ ²κατέστησα βασιλεῖα ἐφ' ὑμᾶς· 2 καὶ τώρα, ἰδοὺ, ³ὁ βασιλεὺς πορεύεται ἔμπροσθέν σας· ⁴ἐγὼ δὲ εἶμαι γέρον καὶ πολίος· καὶ οἱ υἱοί μου, ἰδοὺ, εἶναι μεθ' ὑμῶν· καὶ ἐγὼ περιπάτησα ἐνώπιόν σας ἐκ νεότητός μου ὥς τῆς ἡμέρας ταύτης· 3 ἰδοὺ ἐγὼ· μαρτυρήσατε κατ' ἐμοῦ ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου, καὶ ἐνώπιον ⁶τοῦ κεκριμένου αὐτοῦ· ⁶τίνος τὸν βοῦν ἔλαβον; ἢ τίνος τὸν ζων ἔλαβον; ἢ τίνα ἠδίκησα; τίνα καταδυνάστευσα; ἢ ἐκ χειρὸς τίνος ἔλαβον δῶρα, ⁷διὰ τὰ τυφλώσω τοὺς ὀφθαλμούς μου διὰ τούτων; καὶ θέλω ἀποδώσει εἰς ἐσᾶς. 4 Οἱ δὲ εἶπον, Δὲν ἠδίκησας ἡμᾶς, οὐδὲ κατεδυνάστευσας ἡμᾶς, οὐδὲ ἔλαβες τι ἐκ τῆς χειρὸς τινός.

5 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτοὺς, Μάρτυς ὁ Κύριος εἰς ἐσᾶς, μάρτυς καὶ ὁ κεκριμένος αὐτοῦ τὴν ἡμέραν ταύτην, ⁸ὅτι δὲν εὗρήκατε ⁹εἰς τὴν χειρά μου οὐδέν.

Καὶ ἀπεκριθήσαν, Μάρτυς.

6 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν λαόν, Μάρτυς ¹⁰ὁ Κύριος ὁ καταστήσας τὸν Μωϋσῆν καὶ τὸν Ἀαρών, καὶ ἀναβιβάσας τοὺς πατέρας σας ἐκ γῆς Αἰγύπτου. 7 Τώρα λοιπὸν στάθην, ¹¹διὰ τὰ διαλεχθῶ με σᾶς ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου, διὰ πάσας τὰς δικαιοσύνας τοῦ Κυρίου, τὰς ὁποίας ἔκαμεν εἰς ἐσᾶς καὶ εἰς τοὺς πατέρας σας. 8 ¹²Ἀφουὶ ὁ Ἰακώβ ἦλθεν εἰς τὴν Αἴγυπτον, καὶ ¹³οἱ πατέρες σας ἐβόησαν πρὸς τὸν Κύριον, τότε ¹⁴ἀπέστειλεν ὁ Κύριος τὸν Μωϋ-

σῆν καὶ τὸν Ἀαρών, καὶ ἐξήγαγον τοὺς πατέρας σας ἐξ Αἰγύπτου, καὶ κατόπιν αὐτοὺς ἐν τῷ τόπῳ τούτῳ. 9 ¹⁵Ἐλησμόνησαν ὁμοῦς Κύριον τὸν Θεὸν αὐτῶν· ὅθεν ¹⁶παρέδωκεν αὐτοὺς εἰς τὴν χεῖρα τοῦ Σισάρα ἀρχηγοῦ τοῦ στρατεύματος τοῦ Ἀσώρ, καὶ εἰς τὴν χεῖρα ¹⁷τῶν Φιλισθαίων, καὶ εἰς τὴν χεῖρα τοῦ βασιλέως ¹⁸Μωάβ, καὶ ἐπολέμησαν ἐναντίον αὐτῶν. 10 Καὶ ἐβόησαν πρὸς τὸν Κύριον, καὶ εἶπον, ¹⁹Ἡμαρτήσαμεν, ἐπειδὴ ἔγκατελίπομεν τὸν Κύριον, καὶ ²⁰ἐλατρεύσαμεν τοὺς Βααλεῖμ καὶ τὰς Ἀστανόθ· ²¹ἀλλὰ τώρα ἐλευθέρωσον ἡμᾶς ἐκ τῆς χειρὸς τῶν ἐχθρῶν ἡμῶν, καὶ θέλομεν λατρεύσει σε. 11 Καὶ ἀπέστειλεν ὁ Κύριος ²²τὸν Ἰεροβάαλ, καὶ τὸν Βεδὰν, καὶ ²³τὸν Ἰεφθά, καὶ ²⁴τὸν Σαμουὴλ, καὶ σᾶς ἡλευθέρωσεν ἐκ τῆς χειρὸς τῶν ἐχθρῶν σας πανταχόθεν, καὶ κατοικήσατε ἐν ἀσφαλείᾳ. 12 Ἀλλ' ὅτε εἶδετε ὅτι ²⁵Νάας ὁ βασιλεὺς τῶν υἱῶν Ἀμμων ἦλθεν ἐναντίον σας, ²⁶εἶπετε πρὸς ἐμέ, Οὐχί, ἀλλὰ βασιλεὺς θέλει βασιλεύει ἐφ' ἡμᾶς· ²⁷ἐνφ' Κυρίου ὁ Θεός σας ἦτο ὁ βασιλεὺς σας. 13 Τώρα λοιπὸν ²⁸ἰδοὺ ὁ βασιλεὺς, τὸν ὁποῖον ἐκλέξατε, ²⁹τὸν ὁποῖον ἐζητήσατε! καὶ ἰδοὺ, ³⁰ὁ Κύριος κατέστησε βασιλεῖα ἐφ' ὑμᾶς. 14 ³¹Εἰς φόβησθε τὸν Κύριον, καὶ λατρεύετε αὐτόν, καὶ ὑπακούετε εἰς τὴν φωνὴν αὐτοῦ, καὶ δὲν στασιάζητε ἐναντίον τῆς προσταγῆς τοῦ Κυρίου, τότε καὶ σεῖς, καὶ ὁ βασιλεὺς ὁ βασιλεύων ἐφ' ὑμᾶς, θέλετε περιπατεῖτε κατ' ὅπιν Κυρίου τοῦ Θεοῦ σας· ¹⁵ ³²εἰάν ὁμοῦς δὲν ὑπακούετε εἰς τὴν φωνὴν τοῦ Κυρίου, ἀλλὰ στασιάζητε ἐναντίον τῆς προσταγῆς τοῦ Κυρίου, τότε ἡ χεῖρ τοῦ Κυρίου θέλει εἶσθαι ἐναντίον σας, ³³καθὼς ἐστᾶθη ἐναντίον τῶν πατέρων σας. 16 Τώρα λοιπὸν ³⁴παραστάθηντε, καὶ ἴδετε τὸ μέγα τοῦτο πρᾶγμα, τὸ ὁποῖον ὁ Κύριος θέλει κάμε ἔμπροσθεν τῶν ὀφθαλμῶν σας· ¹⁷ Δὲν εἶναι ³⁵θερινοσμός τῶν σίτων σήμερον; ³⁶θέλω ἐπικαλεσθῇ τὸν Κύριον, καὶ θέλει πέμψει βροντὰς καὶ βροχὴν· διὰ τὰ γνωρίσητε καὶ νὰ ἴδητε ὅτι ³⁷τὸ κακὸν σας εἶναι μέγα, τὸ ὁποῖον ἐπράξατε ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου, ζητήσαντες εἰς ἑαυτοὺς βασιλεῖα.

18 Τότε ἐπεκαλέσθη ὁ Σαμουὴλ τὸν Κύριον· καὶ ἐπέμψεν ὁ Κύριος βροντὰς καὶ βροχὴν τὴν ἡμέραν ἐκείνην· καὶ ³⁸πᾶς ὁ λαὸς ἐφοβήθη σφόδρα τὸν Κύριον καὶ τὸν Σαμουὴλ. 19 Καὶ εἶπε πᾶς ὁ λαὸς πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, ³⁹Δεῖθι θητι ὑπὲρ τῶν δούλων σου πρὸς Κύριον τὸν Θεόν σου, διὰ τὰ μὴ ἀποθάνωμεν· διότι ἐπροσθέσαμεν εἰς πάσας τὰς ἁμαρ-

15 Κριτ.

γ' 7.

15 Κριτ.

δ' 2.

17 Κριτ. ι'

7: γ' 1.

18 Κριτ.

γ' 12.

19 Κριτ.

ε' 10.

20 Κριτ.

β' 13.

21 Κριτ. ι'

15, 16.

22 Κριτ.

ε' 14, 32.

23 Κριτ.

ια' 1.

24 κεφ. ζ'.

13.

25 κεφ.

ια' 1.

26 κεφ. η'.

5, 19.

27 Κριτ.

η' 23.

κεφ. η'.

7: ε' 19.

28 κεφ. ι'.

24.

29 κεφ. η'.

5: θ' 20.

30 Ὠση.

γ' 11.

31 Ἰησ.

κδ' 14.

Ψαλ. πα'.

13, 14.

32 Λευιτ.

κς' 14.

κ.τ.λ.

Δευτ. κη'.

15, κ.τ.λ.

Ἰησ. κδ'.

20.

33 εἰχ. 9.

34 Ἐξδδ.

18: 13, 31.

35 Πορ.

κς' 1.

36 Ἰησ. ι'.

12. κεφ.

ζ' 9, 10.

Ἰακ. ε'.

16, 17, 18.

37 κεφ. η'.

7.

38 Ἐξδδ.

18: 31.

Ἰδὲ Ἐσδρ.

ι' 9.

39 Ἐξδδ.

θ' 28: ι'.

17. Ἰακ.

ε' 15.

Ἰακάν. Α'.

ε' 16.

τίας ἡμῶν τὸ κακὸν, νὰ ζητήσωμεν εἰς ἑαυτοὺς βασιλεία.

20 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν λαόν, Μὴ φοβείσθε· σεῖς ἐπράξατε ὅλον τοῦτο τὸ κακόν· πλὴν μὴ παραδρομήσητε ἀπὸ ὀπίσθεν τοῦ Κυρίου, ἀλλὰ λατρεύετε τὸν Κύριον ἐξ ὅλης τῆς καρδίας σας· 21 καὶ ⁴⁰ μὴ παραδρομήσητε· ⁴¹ διότι τότε ἠθέλετε ὑπάγει κατόπιν τῶν ματαίων, τὰ ὅποια δὲν δύνανται νὰ ὠφελήσωσιν, οὐδὲ νὰ ἐλευθερώσωσιν, ἐπειδὴ εἶναι μάταια· 22 διότι ⁴² δὲν θέλει ἐγκαταλείψει ὁ Κύριος τὸν λαόν αὐτοῦ, ⁴³ διὰ τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ τὸ μέγα, ἐπειδὴ ⁴⁴ ἠυδόκησεν ὁ Κύριος νὰ σᾶς κάμῃ λαόν αὐτοῦ· 23 εἰς ἐμὲ δέ, μὴ γόνιστε νὰ ἀμαρτήσω εἰς τὸν Κύριον, ⁴⁵ ὥστε νὰ παύσω ἀπὸ τοῦ νὰ δέωμαι ὑπὲρ ὑμῶν! ἀλλὰ ⁴⁶ θέλω σᾶς διδάσκει ⁴⁷ τὴν ὁδὸν τὴν ἀγαθὴν καὶ εὐθείαν· 24 ⁴⁸ μόνον φοβείσθε τὸν Κύριον, καὶ λατρεύετε αὐτὸν ἐν ἀληθείᾳ ἐξ ὅλης καρδίας σας· διότι ⁴⁹ εἶδετε ⁵⁰ πύσα μεγαλεία ἔκαμεν ὑπὲρ ὑμῶν· 25 ἀλλ' εἰς ἀνακολουθήτη νὰ πράττητε τὸ κακόν, ⁵¹ καὶ σεῖς ⁵² καὶ ὁ βασιλεὺς ὑμῶν θέλετε ἀπολεσθῇ.

[ΚΕΦ. ΙΓ'.] Ὁ ΣΑΟΥΛ ἦτο βασιλεὺς ἐνὸς ἔτους· ἀφ' οὗ δὲ ἐβασίλευσε δύο ἔτη ἐπὶ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ, 2 ἔκλεξεν ὁ Σαουλ εἰς ἑαυτὸν τρεῖς χιλιάδας ἐκ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ· καὶ ἦσαν μετὰ τοῦ Σαουλ δύο χιλιάδες ἐν Μιχμὰς καὶ ἐν τῷ ὄρει Βαιθλ, καὶ χίλιοι ἦσαν μετὰ τοῦ Ἰωνάθαν ¹ ἐν Γαβαὰ τοῦ Βενιαμίν· τὸ δὲ ὑπόλοιπον τοῦ λαοῦ ἐξαπέστειλεν ἕκαστον εἰς τὴν σκηνὴν αὐτοῦ. 3 Καὶ ² ἐπάταξεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν τὴν φρουρὰν τῶν Φιλισταίων, τὴν ἐν τῷ βουνῷ· καὶ ἤκουσαν οἱ Φιλισταῖοι. Καὶ ἐσάλπισεν ὁ Σαουλ διὰ τὴν σάλπιγγον ἐν πάσῃ τῇ γῇ, λέγων, * Ἀς ἀκούσωσιν οἱ Ἑβραῖοι. 4 Καὶ πᾶς ὁ Ἰσραὴλ ἤκουσε νὰ λέγωσιν, Ἐπάταξεν ὁ Σαουλ τὴν φρουρὰν τῶν Φιλισταίων, καὶ μάλιστα ὁ Ἰσραὴλ μισείται ὑπὸ τῶν Φιλισταίων. Καὶ συνήχθη ὁ λαὸς κατόπιν τοῦ Σαουλ ἐν Γαλαάλοις.

5 Οἱ δὲ Φιλισταῖοι συνηθροίσθησαν διὰ νὰ πολεμήσωσι μετὰ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, τριάκοντα χιλιάδες ἀμαξῶν, καὶ ἐξ χιλιάδες ἵππεων, καὶ λαὸς ὡς ἡ ἄμμος ἢ ἐπὶ τοῦ χεῖλους τῆς θαλάσσης κατὰ τὸ πλῆθος· καὶ ἀνέβησαν, καὶ ἐστρατοπέδουν ἐν Μιχμὰς, πρὸς ἀνατολὰς τῆς Βαιθ-αέν. 6 Ὅτε οἱ ἄνδρες τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ εἶδον ὅτι ἦσαν ἐν ἀμηχανίᾳ, διότι ὁ λαὸς ἐμκροψύχει, τότε ³ ἐκρύπτετο ὁ λαὸς εἰς τὰ σπήλαια, καὶ εἰς τὰ πυκνόφυτα, καὶ εἰς τοὺς βράχους, καὶ εἰς τὰ ὄχυρά μέρη, καὶ εἰς τοὺς

λάκκους. 7 Καὶ τινες ἐκ τῶν Ἑβραίων διέβησαν τὸν Ἰορδάνην, πρὸς τὴν γῆν Γὰδ καὶ Γαλαὰδ. Ὁ δὲ Σαουλ, αὐτὸς ἦτο ἀκόμῃ ἐν Γαλαάλοις· καὶ πᾶς ὁ λαὸς τρέμων κατόπιν αὐτοῦ.

8 Καὶ ⁴ περιέμενον ἑπτὰ ἡμέρας, κατὰ τὸν διορισμένον καιρὸν ὑπὸ τοῦ Σαμουὴλ· ἀλλ' ὁ Σαμουὴλ δὲν ἤρχετο εἰς Γάλαγα· καὶ ὁ λαὸς διεσκορπίζετο ἀπὸ πλησίον αὐτοῦ. 9 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαουλ, Φέρετε ἐδῶ πρὸς ἐμὲ τὸ ὀλοκαύτωμα, καὶ τὰς εἰρηνικὰς προσφοράς. Καὶ προσέφερε τὸ ὀλοκαύτωμα. 10 Καὶ ὡς ἐτελείωσε προσφέρειν τὸ ὀλοκαύτωμα, ἰδοὺ, ἦλθεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ· καὶ ἐξῆλθεν ὁ Σαουλ εἰς συνάντησιν αὐτοῦ, διὰ νὰ χαίρηται αὐτόν.

11 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ, Τί ἔκαμες; Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Σαουλ, Ἐπειδὴ εἶδον ὅτι ὁ λαὸς διεσκορπίζετο ἀπ' ἐμοῦ, καὶ σὺ δὲν ἦλθες τὴν διορισμένην ἡμέραν, οἱ δὲ Φιλισταῖοι συνηθροίζονται εἰς Μιχμὰς, 12 διὰ τοῦτο εἶπα, Τώρα θέλουσι καταβῇ οἱ Φιλισταῖοι ἐναντίον μου εἰς Γάλαγα, καὶ ἐγὼ δὲν ἔκαμα δέσιν πρὸς τὸν Κύριον· ἐτόλμησα λοιπόν, καὶ προσέφερα τὸ ὀλοκαύτωμα.

13 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν Σαουλ, ⁵ Σὺ ἐπραξας ἀφρόνως· ⁶ δὲν ἐφύλαξας τὸ πρόσταγμα Κυρίου τοῦ Θεοῦ σου, τὸ ὅποιον προσέταξεν εἰς σέ· διότι τώρα ὁ Κύριος ἤθελε στερεώσει τὴν βασιλείαν σου ἐπὶ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ ἕως τοῦ αἰῶνος· 14 ἀλλὰ ⁷ τώρα ἡ βασιλεία σου δὲν θέλει στηριχθῇ· ⁸ ὁ Κύριος ἐζήτησεν εἰς ἑαυτὸν ἄνθρωπον κατὰ τὴν καρδίαν αὐτοῦ, καὶ διώρισεν ὁ Κύριος αὐτὸν νὰ ᾖ ἄρχων ἐπὶ τὸν λαόν αὐτοῦ, ἐπειδὴ δὲν ἐφύλαξας ἐκεῖνο τὸ ὅποιον προσέταξεν εἰς σέ ὁ Κύριος.

15 Καὶ ἐσηκώθη ὁ Σαμουὴλ, καὶ ἀνέβη ἀπὸ Γαλαάων εἰς Γαβαὰ τοῦ Βενιαμίν. Ὁ δὲ Σαουλ ἠρίθμησε τὸν λαόν τὸν εὐρεθέντα μετ' αὐτοῦ, ⁹ περίπου ἑξακοσίους ἄνδρας. 16 Καὶ ὁ Σαουλ, καὶ Ἰωνάθαν ὁ υἱὸς αὐτοῦ, καὶ ὁ λαὸς ὁ εὐρεθεὶς μετ' αὐτῶν, ἐκάθηντο ἐν Γαβαὰ τοῦ Βενιαμίν· οἱ δὲ Φιλισταῖοι ἦσαν ἐστρατοπεδευμένοι ἐν Μιχμὰς. 17 Καὶ ἐξῆλθον λεηλάται ἐκ τοῦ στρατοπέδου τῶν Φιλισταίων εἰς τρία σώματα· τὸ ἐν σώμα ἐστράφη εἰς τὴν ὁδὸν ¹⁰ Ὀφρὰ, πρὸς τὴν γῆν Σωγαί· 18 καὶ τὸ ἄλλο σώμα ἐστράφη εἰς τὴν ὁδὸν ¹¹ Βαιθ-ὠρών· καὶ τὸ ἄλλο σώμα ἐστράφη εἰς τὴν ὁδὸν τοῦ ὀρίου, τὸ ὅποιον βλέπει πρὸς τὴν κοιλάδα ¹² Σεβωίμ, κατὰ τὴν ἔρημον.

19 Καὶ ¹³ σιδηροφυρῶν δὲν εὕρισκετο ἐν πάσῃ τῇ γῇ Ἰσραὴλ· διότι οἱ Φιλισταῖοι εἶπον, Μήποτε οἱ Ἑβραῖοι κατασκευάσωσι ῥομφαίας ἢ λόγχας· 20

⁴ κεφ. ι'. 8.

⁵ Χρον. Β'. ις'. 9. ⁶ κεφ. ιε'. 11.

⁷ κεφ. ιε'. 28. ⁸ Ψαλ. πθ'. 20. Πράξ. ιγ'. 22.

⁹ κεφ. ιδ'. 2.

¹⁰ Ἰησ. ιη'. 23. ¹¹ Ἰησ. ις'. 3. ¹² Ἰδὲ. ιη'. 13. ¹³ Νεεμ. ια'. 34. ¹⁴ Ἰδὲ. Βασ. Β'. κδ'. 14. ¹⁵ Ἰερ. κδ'. 1.

ἀλλὰ κατέβαινον πάντες οἱ Ἰσραηλίται πρὸς τοὺς Φιλισταίους, διὰ νὰ ἀκονῶσιν ἕκαστος τὸ ὕνιον αὐτοῦ, καὶ τὴν δίκελαν αὐτοῦ, καὶ τὴν ἀξίνην αὐτοῦ, καὶ τὴν σκαπάνην αὐτοῦ, 21 ὅσakis ἤθελον ἀμβλυνθῇ αἱ σκαπάναι, καὶ αἱ δίκελλαι, καὶ τὰ τρίκρανα, καὶ αἱ ἀξίναι αὐτῶν· καὶ διὰ νὰ ὀξύνωσι τὰ βούκεντρα αὐτῶν. 22 Διὰ τοῦτο ἐν τῇ ἡμέρᾳ τῆς μάχης, δὲν εὐρίσκετο οὔτε μάχαιρα, 14 οὔτε λόγχη, εἰς τὴν χεῖρα τινὸς ἐκ τοῦ λαοῦ τοῦ ὄντος μετὰ τοῦ Σαουλ καὶ Ἰωνάθαν· εἰς τὸν Σαουλ ὅμως, καὶ εἰς τὸν Ἰωνάθαν τὸν υἱὸν αὐτοῦ, εὐρέθησαν.

23 15 Ἡ δὲ φρουρὰ τῶν Φιλισταίων ἐξῆλθε πρὸς τὸ πέρασμα Μιχμάς.

[ΚΕΦ. ΙΔ'.] ἩΜΕΡΑΝ δὲ τινὰ εἶπεν Ἰωνάθαν, ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ Σαουλ, πρὸς τὸν νέον τὸν βαστάζοντα τὰ ὅπλα αὐτοῦ, Ἐλθέ, καὶ ἂς περάσωμεν πρὸς τὴν φρουρὰν τῶν Φιλισταίων, τὴν ἐν τῷ πέραν. Πρὸς τὸν πατέρα αὐτοῦ ὅμως δὲν ἐφάνερωσε τοῦτο. 2 Ὁ δὲ Σαουλ ἐκάθητο ἐπὶ τοῦ ἄκρου τοῦ Γαβαὰ, ὑπὸ τὴν ροδιάν τὴν ἐν Μιγρόν· καὶ ὁ λαὸς ὁ μετ' αὐτοῦ ἦτο ἕως ἐξακόσιοι ἄνδρες· 3 καὶ 2 Ἀχιά, ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ Ἀχιδὼβ, 3 ἀδελφὸς τοῦ Ἰαχβῶδ, υἱοῦ τοῦ Φινεές, υἱοῦ τοῦ Ἠλέι, ἐφεύς τοῦ Κυρίου ἐν Σηλῶ, 4 φορῶν ἱερόδ. Καὶ ὁ λαὸς δὲν ἤξευρεν ὅτι ὑπῆγεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν.

4 Μεταξὺ δὲ τῶν διαβάσεων, διὰ τῶν ὁποίων ὁ Ἰωνάθαν ἐξῆιτε νὰ περάσῃ πρὸς τὴν φρουρὰν τῶν Φιλισταίων, ἦτο ἀπτόμος βράχος ἐξ ἑνὸς μέρους, καὶ ἀπτόμος βράχος ἐκ τοῦ ἄλλου μέρους· καὶ τὸ ὄνομα τοῦ ἐνὸς Βοσές, τὸ δὲ ὄνομα τοῦ ἄλλου Σενέ. 5 Τὸ μέτωπον τοῦ ἐνὸς βράχου ἦτο πρὸς βορρᾶν ἀπέναντι Μιχμάς, καὶ τὸ τοῦ ἄλλου πρὸς νότον ἀπέναντι Γαβαὰ.

6 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν πρὸς τὸν νέον τὸν βαστάζοντα τὰ ὅπλα αὐτοῦ, Ἐλθέ, καὶ ἂς περάσωμεν πρὸς τὴν φρουρὰν τῶν ἀπεριμήτων τούτων· ἴσως ἐνεργήσῃ ὁ Κύριος ὑπὲρ ἡμῶν· διότι δὲν εἶναι εἰς τὸν Κύριον ἐμπόδιον, 6 νὰ σώσῃ διὰ πολλῶν ἢ δι' ὀλίγων. 7 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ ὀπλοφόρος αὐτοῦ, Κάμε ὅτι εἶναι ἐν τῇ καρδίᾳ σου· προχώρει ἰδοὺ, ἐγὼ εἰμαι μετὰ σου κατὰ τὴν καρδίαν σου. 8 Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν, Ἰδοὺ, ἡμεῖς θέλομεν περάσει πρὸς τοὺς ἄνδρας, καὶ θέλωμεν δειχθῇ εἰς αὐτούς· 9 ἔὰν εἴπωσι πρὸς ἡμᾶς οὕτω, Στάθιτε ἕως νὰ ἔλθωμεν πρὸς ἐσάς·—τότε θέλομεν σταθῇ ἐν τῷ τόπῳ ἡμῶν, καὶ δὲν θέλομεν ἀναβῇ πρὸς αὐτούς· 10 ἀλλ' ἔὰν εἴπωσιν οὕτως, Ἀνάβητε πρὸς ἡμᾶς·—τότε θέλομεν ἀναβῇ· διότι ὁ Κύριος παρέδωκεν αὐ-

τοὺς εἰς τὴν χεῖρα ἡμῶν· καὶ 7 τοῦτο θέλει εἶσθαι εἰς ἡμᾶς τὸ σημεῖον.

11 Ἐδείχθησαν λοιπὸν ἀμφότεροι εἰς τὴν φρουρὰν τῶν Φιλισταίων· καὶ οἱ Φιλισταῖοι εἶπον, Ἰδοὺ, οἱ Ἑβραῖοι ἐξέρχονται ἐκ τῶν τρύπων, ὅπου εἶχον κρυφθῇ. 12 Καὶ ἐλάλησαν οἱ ἄνδρες τῆς φρουρᾶς πρὸς τὸν Ἰωνάθαν καὶ πρὸς τὸν βαστάζοντα τὰ ὅπλα αὐτοῦ, καὶ εἶπον, Ἀνάβητε πρὸς ἡμᾶς, καὶ θέλομεν σᾶς φανερώσει τί.

Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν πρὸς τὸν ὀπλοφόρον αὐτοῦ, Ἀνάβα κατόπιν μου· διότι παρέδωκεν αὐτούς ὁ Κύριος εἰς τὴν χεῖρα τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ. 13 Καὶ ἀνέρπυσεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν μέ τὰς χεῖρας αὐτοῦ καὶ μέ τοὺς πόδας αὐτοῦ, καὶ ὁ βαστάζων τὰ ὅπλα αὐτοῦ κατόπιν αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἔπεσον ἔμπροσθεν τοῦ Ἰωνάθαν· καὶ ὁ βαστάζων τὰ ὅπλα αὐτοῦ ἐθανάτωνεν αὐτοὺς κατόπιν αὐτοῦ. 14 Αὕτη δὲ ἡ πρώτη σφαγὴ, τὴν ὁποίαν ἔκαμον ὁ Ἰωνάθαν καὶ ὁ ὀπλοφόρος αὐτοῦ, ἦτο περίπου εἰκοσι ἄνδρες, εἰς διάστημα γῆς ἡμίσεως στρέμματος.

15 Καὶ 8 ἔγινεν τρόμος ἐν τῷ στρατοπέδῳ, ἐν τοῖς ἀγροῖς, καὶ ἐν παντὶ τῷ λαῷ· ἡ φρουρὰ, καὶ 9 οἱ λεηλατοῦντες, καὶ αὐτοὶ κατετρόμαξαν, καὶ ἡ γῆ συνεταράχθη· ὥστε ἦτο 10 ὡς τρόμος Θεοῦ.

16 Καὶ εἶδον οἱ φρουροὶ τοῦ Σαουλ ἐν Γαβαὰ τοῦ Βενιαμίν, καὶ ἰδοὺ, τὸ πλῆθος διελύετο, καὶ 11 βαθυμῶδὲν διεσκορπίζετο. 17 Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Σαουλ πρὸς τὸν λαὸν τὸν μετ' αὐτοῦ, Ἀπαριθμήσατε τῶρα, καὶ ἰδέτε τίς ἀνεχώρησεν ἐξ ἡμῶν. Καὶ ὅτε ἀπηριθμήσαν, ἰδοὺ, ὁ Ἰωνάθαν καὶ ὁ ὀπλοφόρος αὐτοῦ δὲν ἦσαν. 18 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαουλ πρὸς τὸν Ἀχιά, Φέρε ἐδῶ τὴν κιβωτὸν τοῦ Θεοῦ. Διότι ἡ κιβωτὸς τοῦ Θεοῦ ἦτο τότε μετὰ τῶν νιῶν Ἰσραὴλ. 19 Καὶ 12 ἐνῷ ἐλάλει ὁ Σαουλ πρὸς τὸν ἱερέα, ὁ θόρυβος ἐν τῷ στρατοπέδῳ τῶν Φιλισταίων ἐπροχώρει ἐπὶ τὸ μᾶλλον καὶ ἐπληθύνετο· ὁ δὲ Σαουλ εἶπε πρὸς τὸν ἱερέα, Σύρε ὅπως τὴν χεῖρά σου.

20 Καὶ συνηθροίσθησαν ὁ Σαουλ καὶ πᾶς ὁ λαὸς ὁ μετ' αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἦλθον ἕως εἰς τὴν μάχην, καὶ ἰδοὺ, 13 παντὸς ἀνδρὸς ἡ ῥομφαία ἦτο ἐναντίον τοῦ συντρόφου αὐτοῦ, σφαγὴ μεγάλη σφόδρα. 21 Οἱ δὲ Ἑβραῖοι οἱ μετὰ τῶν Φιλισταίων ὄντες ὡς ἄλλοτε, οὕτως εἶχον ἀναβῇ μετ' αὐτῶν εἰς τὸ στρατόπεδον ἐκ τῶν πέριξ, καὶ αὐτοὶ ἔτι ἠνώθησαν μετὰ τῶν Ἰσραηλιτῶν, οὔτως ἦσαν μετὰ τοῦ Σαουλ καὶ Ἰωνάθαν. 22 Καὶ πάντες οἱ ἄνδρες τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ 14 οἱ κρυπτόμενοι ἐν τῷ ὄρει Ἐφραῖμ, ἀκούσαντες ὅτι οἱ Φιλισταῖοι ἐφευγον, ἐδραμον καὶ

7 ἰδὲ Γεν. κδ'. 14. Κριτ. ζ'. 11.

8 Βασ. Β'. ζ'. 7.

9 Ἰωβ ιη'. 11.

9 κεφ. ιγ'. 17.

10 Γεν. λε'. 5.

11 εἰχ. 20.

12 Ἀριθ. κζ'. 21.

13 Κριτ. ζ'. 22.

Χρον. Β'. κ'. 23.

11 κεφ. ιγ'. 6.

14 Κριτ. ε'. 8.

15 κεφ. ιδ'. 1, 4.

1 κεφ. ιγ'. 15.

2 κεφ. κβ'. 9, 11, 20.

ΑΧΙΜΕΛΕΧ.

3 κεφ. δ'. 21.

4 κεφ. β'. 28.

5 κεφ. ιγ'. 23.

6 Κριτ. ζ'. 4, 7.

Χρον. Β'. ιδ'. 11.

αὐτοὶ κατόπιν αὐτῶν, εἰς πόλεμον. 23 Καὶ ¹⁵ ἔωσεν ὁ Κύριος τὸν Ἰσραὴλ ἐν τῇ ἡμέρᾳ ἐκείνῃ· καὶ ἡ μάχη ἐπέραςεν ¹⁶ εἰς Βαϊθ-αυέν.

24 Οἱ δὲ ἄνδρες τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ ἀπέκαμον τὴν ἡμέραν ἐκείνην· διότι ὁ Σαοὺλ ¹⁷ εἶχεν ὀρκίσει τὸν λαόν, λέγων, Ἐπικατάρατος ὁ ἄνθρωπος, ὅστις φάγῃ τροφήν ἕως ἑσπέρας, καὶ ἐκδικηθῶ ἀπὸ τῶν ἐχθρῶν μου. Ὅθεν δὲν ἐγένεθι τροφήν πᾶς ὁ λαός. 25 Καὶ ¹⁸ πᾶν τὸ πλῆθος ἦλθεν εἰς δάσος, ὅπου ¹⁹ ἦτο μέλι κατὰ γῆς. 26 Καὶ ὅτε εἰσῆλθεν ὁ λαὸς εἰς τὸ δάσος, ἰδοὺ, τὸ μέλι ἐσταλάξεν· οὐδεὶς ὅμως ἐπλησίασε τὴν χεῖρα αὐτοῦ εἰς τὸ στόμα αὐτοῦ· διότι ἐφοβήθη ὁ λαὸς τὸν ὄρκον.

27 Ὁ Ἰωνάθαν ὅμως δὲν εἶχεν ἀκούσει, ὅτε ὁ πατήρ αὐτοῦ ὥρκισε τὸν λαόν· ὅθεν ἤπλωσεν τὸ ἄκρον τῆς ῥάβδου, τῆς ἐν τῇ χειρὶ αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἐβύθισεν αὐτὸς εἰς κηρήθραν, καὶ ἔβαλε τὴν χεῖρα αὐτοῦ εἰς τὸ στόμα αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἀνέβλεψαν οἱ ὀφθαλμοὶ αὐτοῦ.

28 Ἀπεκρίθη δὲ εἰς ἐκ τοῦ λαοῦ, καὶ εἶπεν, Ὁ πατήρ σου ὥρκισε δι' ὄρκου τὸν λαόν, λέγων, Ἐπικατάρατος ὁ ἄνθρωπος, ὅστις φάγῃ τροφήν σήμερον διὰ τοῦτο ὁ λαὸς εἶναι ἐκτεθυμένους.

29 Ὁ δὲ Ἰωνάθαν εἶπεν, Ἐτάραξεν ὁ πατήρ μου τὸν κόσμον· ἰδέτε, παρακαλῶ, πόσον ἀνέβλεψαν οἱ ὀφθαλμοί μου, διότι ἐγένεθον ὀλίγον ἐκ τούτου τοῦ μέλιτος· 30 πόσῳ μᾶλλον, ἐὰν ὁ λαὸς ἤθελε φάγει τὴν σήμερον ἔλεν-θέτως ἐκ τῶν λαφύρων τῶν ἐχθρῶν αὐτοῦ, τὰ ὁποῖα εὗρηκε· διότι δὲν ἤθελε γίνετι τώρα πολὺ μεγαλύτερα σφαγὴ μεταξύ τῶν Φιλισταίων;

31 Ἐπάταξαν δὲ ἐν ἐκείνῃ τῇ ἡμέρᾳ τοὺς Φιλισταίους ἀπὸ Μιχμάς ἕως Αἰά-λῶν· καὶ ὁ λαὸς ἦτο ἐκτεθυμένους σφόδρα. 32 Ὅθεν ἐρρίφθη ὁ λαὸς εἰς τὰ λάφυρα, καὶ ἔλαβε πρόβατα, καὶ βόας, καὶ μόσχους, καὶ ἔσφαξαν κατὰ γῆς· καὶ ἔτρωγον ὁ λαὸς ²⁹ μετὰ τοῦ αἵματος. 33 Ἀνιγγεῖλαν δὲ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, λέγοντες, Ἰδοὺ, ὁ λαὸς ἁμαρτάνει εἰς τὸν Κύριον, διότι τρώγουσι μετὰ τοῦ αἵματος. Καὶ εἶπε, Παραβάται ἐστά-θητε· κυλίσατε πρὸς ἐμέ σήμερον λί-θον μέγαν. 34 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, Διασπάρητε μετὰ τοῦ λαοῦ, καὶ εἴπατε πρὸς αὐτοὺς, Φερέτε μοι ἐνταῦθα ἕκαστος τὸν βοῦν αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἕκαστος τὸ πρόβατον αὐτοῦ, καὶ σφάζατε ἐν-ταῦθα, καὶ φάγετε· καὶ μὴ ἁμαρτάνετε εἰς τὸν Κύριον, τρώγοντες μετὰ τοῦ αἵματος. Καὶ ἔφεραν πᾶς ὁ λαὸς ἕκα-στος τὸν βοῦν αὐτοῦ μεθ' ἑαυτοῦ ἐκεί-νην τὴν νύκτα, καὶ ἔσφαξαν ἐκεῖ.

35 Καὶ ²¹ ἀκοδόμησεν ὁ Σαοὺλ θυ-σιαστήριον εἰς τὸν Κύριον· τοῦτο ἦτο τὸ πρῶτον θυσιαστήριον, τὸ ὁποῖον ἀκοδόμησεν ὁ Σαοὺλ εἰς τὸν Κύριον. 36 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, Ἀς καταβῶμεν ἐξοπίσω τῶν Φιλισταίων διὰ νυκτός, καὶ ἂς διαρπάσωμεν αὐτοὺς ἕως νῆ φέγῃ ἡ ἡμέρα, καὶ ἂς μὴ ἀφήσωμεν μηδὲ ἓνα ἐξ αὐτῶν. Καὶ εἶποι, Κάμε πᾶν ὅ, τι σοὶ φαίνεται καλόν. Τότε εἶπεν ὁ ἱερεὺς, Ἀς προσέλθωμεν ἐν-ταῦθα εἰς τὸν Θεόν. 37 Καὶ ἠρώτησεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τὸν Θεόν, Νὰ καταβῶ ἐξοπίσω τῶν Φιλισταίων; θέλεις παραδώσει αὐ-τοὺς εἰς τὴν χεῖρα τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ; Ἀλλὰ ²² δὲν ἀπεκρίθη πρὸς αὐτὸν τὴν ἡμέραν ἐκείνην.

38 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, ²³ Πλησιά-σατε ἐνταῦθα πάντες οἱ ἀρχηγοὶ τοῦ λαοῦ· καὶ μάθετε καὶ ἰδέτε, εἰς ποῖον ἐστάθη ἡ ἁμαρτία αὐτῇ σήμερον· 39 διότι ²⁴ ἔζη Κύριος, ὁ σώσας τὸν Ἰσρα-ὴλ, ὅτι καὶ εἰς τὸν Ἰωνάθαν τὸν υἱόν μου ἂν ἐστάθῃ, θέλει βεβαίως θανα-τωθῇ. Καὶ δὲν εὗρέθη οὐδεὶς μετὰ τοῦ παντός τοῦ λαοῦ, ὅστις ἀπεκρίθη πρὸς αὐτόν.

40 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς πάντα τὸν Ἰσ-ραὴλ, Στάθητε σεῖς ἐκ τοῦ ἐνὸς μέρους, ἐγὼ δὲ καὶ ὁ Ἰωνάθαν ὁ υἱὸς μου θέ-λομεν σταθῇ ἐκ τοῦ ἄλλου μέρους. Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ λαὸς πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, Κάμε πᾶν ὅ, τι σοὶ φαίνεται καλόν. 41 Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν Κύ-ριον τὸν Θεόν τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, ²⁵ Δείξον τὸν ἀθῶον. Καὶ ²⁶ ἐπιάσθη ὁ Ἰωνάθαν καὶ ὁ Σαοὺλ· ὁ δὲ λαὸς ἀπελύθη. 42 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, Ρίψατε κλήρους μετὰ τοῦ ἐμοῦ καὶ Ἰωνάθαν τοῦ υἱοῦ μου. Καὶ ἐπιάσθη ὁ Ἰωνάθαν.

43 Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν Ἰωνάθαν, ²⁷ Φανέρωσόν μοι τί ἐπραξας. Καὶ ἐφανέρωσε πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν, καὶ εἶπε, Τφόντι ²⁸ ἐγένεθον ὀλίγον μέλι διὰ τοῦ ἄκρου τῆς ῥάβδου, τῆς ἐν τῇ χειρὶ μου· ἰδοὺ ἐγὼ, ἀποθνήσκω. 44 Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Σαοὺλ, ²⁹ Οὕτως καὶ κάμῃ ὁ Θεός, καὶ οὕτω νὰ προσθέσῃ ³⁰ βεβαίως θέλεις ἀποθάνει, Ἰωνάθαν.

45 Ὁ δὲ λαὸς εἶπε πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, Ὁ Ἰωνάθαν θέλει ἀποθάνει, ὅστις ἔ-καμε τὴν μεγάλην ταύτην σωτηρίαν εἰς τὸν Ἰσραὴλ; Μὴ γένοιτο! ³¹ Ζῇ Κύ-ριος, οὐδὲ μία θριξὶ ἐκ τῆς κεφαλῆς αὐτοῦ θέλει πέσει εἰς τὴν γῆν· διότι ἐνήργησε μετὰ τοῦ Θεοῦ τὴν ἡμέραν ταύτην. Καὶ ἐλύτρωσεν ὁ λαὸς τὸν Ἰωνάθαν, καὶ δὲν ἀπέθανε.

46 Τότε ἀνέβη ὁ Σαοὺλ ἐκ τῆς κατα-διώξεως τῶν Φιλισταίων· καὶ οἱ Φιλι-σταῖοι ὑπῆγαν εἰς τὸν τόπον αὐτῶν.

47 Καὶ ἔλαβεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τὴν βασι-

²¹ κεφ. ζ'.
¹⁷.

²² κεφ. κη'.
⁶.

²³ Ἰησ. ζ'.
¹⁴ κεφ.
¹. 19.

²⁴ Σαμ. β'.
^{1β}. 5.

²⁵ Παρ. ιε'.
³³. Πράξ.
^α. 24.
²⁶ Ἰησ. ζ'.
¹⁶ κεφ.
¹. 20, 21.

²⁷ Ἰησ. ζ'.
¹⁹.
²⁸ εἰχ. 27.

²⁹ Ροθθ
^α. 17.
³⁰ εἰχ. 39.

³¹ Σαμ. β'.
^{1δ}. 11.
Βασ. Α'.
^α. 52.
Λουκ. κα'.
¹⁸.

¹⁵ Ἐξ ὁδ.
^{ιδ}. 30.
Ψαλ. μδ'.
⁶, 7.
Ἦση. α'.
⁷.
¹⁶ κεφ.
^{1γ}. 5.
¹⁷ Ἰησ. ζ'.
²⁶.
¹⁸ Δευτ.
^θ. 28.
Ματθ. γ'.
⁵.
¹⁹ Ἐξ ὁδ.
^γ. 8.
Ἀριθ. ιγ'.
²⁷.
Ματθ. γ'.
⁴.

²⁰ Δευτ.
^γ. 17;
^ζ. 26;
^{ιζ}. 10;
^{ισ}. 26.
Δευτ. ιβ'.
¹⁶, 23, 24.

λείαν ἐπὶ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ ἐπολέμησεν ἐναντίον πάντων τῶν ἐχθρῶν αὐτοῦ κύκλῳ· ἐναντίον τοῦ Μωάβ, καὶ ἐναντίον τῶν νιῶν ³² τοῦ Ἀμμὼν, καὶ ἐναντίον τῶν Ἐδὼμ, καὶ ἐναντίον τῶν βασιλέων ³³ τῆς Σωβᾶ, καὶ ἐναντίον τῶν Φιλισταίων· καὶ ἐναντίον πάντων ὅπου καὶ ἂν ἐστρέφετο, κατετρόπονε. 48 Συνεκρότησεν ἐπὶ δύναμι, καὶ ³⁴ ἐπάταξε τὸν Ἀμαλῆκ, καὶ ἤλευθέρωσε τὸν Ἰσραὴλ ἐκ χειρὸς τῶν διαρπαζόντων αὐτούς.

49 ³⁵ Οἱ δὲ υἱοὶ τοῦ Σαοὺλ ἦσαν Ἰωνάθαν, καὶ Ἰσουεὶ, καὶ Μελχι-σουέ· καὶ τὰ ὀνόματα τῶν δύο θυγατέρων αὐτοῦ, τὸ ὄνομα τῆς πρωτοτόκου Μεράβ, καὶ τὸ ὄνομα τῆς νεωτέρας Μιχάη· 50 τὸ δὲ ὄνομα τῆς γυναικὸς τοῦ Σαοὺλ ἦτο Ἀχωαὺμ, θυγάτηρ τοῦ Ἀχιμάας. Καὶ τὸ ὄνομα τοῦ ἀρχιστράτηγου αὐτοῦ Ἀβενήρ, υἱὸς τοῦ Νήρ, θείου τοῦ Σαοὺλ. 51 ³⁶ Ὁ δὲ Κεὶς ὁ πατὴρ τοῦ Σαοὺλ, καὶ ὁ Νήρ ὁ πατὴρ τοῦ Ἀβενήρ, ἦσαν υἱοὶ τοῦ Ἀβιὴλ. 52 Ἦτο δὲ πόλεμος δυνατὸς ἐναντίον τῶν Φιλισטיῶν κατὰ πάσας τὰς ἡμέρας τοῦ Σαοὺλ· καὶ ὅποτε ἔβλεπον ὁ Σαοὺλ ἄνδρα τινὰ δυνατὸν, ἢ ἀνδρείον, ³⁷ παρελάμβανεν αὐτὸν πλησίον ἐαυτοῦ.

[ΚΕΦ. ΙΕ'.] ἜΠΕΙΘΕ δὲ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς

τὸν Σαοὺλ, ¹ Ἐμὲ ἀπέστειλεν ὁ Κύριος νὰ σὲ χρίσω βασιλεῖα ἐπὶ τὸν λαὸν αὐτοῦ, ἐπὶ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ· τώρα λοιπὸν ἀκούσουσιν τῆς φωνῆς τῶν λόγων τοῦ Κυρίου. 2 Οὕτω λέγει ὁ Κύριος τῶν δυνάμεων· Θέλω ἐκδικῆσαι ὅσα ἔκαμεν ὁ Ἀμαλῆκ εἰς τὸν Ἰσραὴλ, ² ὅτι ἀντεστάθῃ εἰς αὐτὸν ἐν τῇ ὁδῷ ὅτε ἀνέβαιναν ἐξ Αἰγύπτου· 3 ὕπαγε τώρα καὶ πάταξον τὸν Ἀμαλῆκ, καὶ ³ ἐξολόθρευσον πᾶν ὅ,τι ἔχει, καὶ μὴ φεισθῇς αὐτούς· ἀλλὰ θανάτωσον καὶ ἄνδρα καὶ γυναῖκα, καὶ παιδίον καὶ θηλάζον, καὶ βοῦν καὶ πρόβατον, καὶ κάμηλον καὶ ὄνον.

4 Καὶ ὁ Σαοὺλ ἐκάλεσε τὸν λαὸν, καὶ ἀπληρίσθησαν αὐτοὺς ἐν Τελαίμ, διακοσίας χιλιάδας πεζῶν, καὶ δέκα χιλιάδας ἀνδρῶν Ἰούδα. 5 Καὶ ἦλθεν ὁ Σαοὺλ ἕως τῆς πόλεως τοῦ Ἀμαλῆκ, καὶ ἐνέδρευσε ἐν τῇ φάραγγι. 6 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ ⁴ πρὸς τοὺς Κεναίους, Ὑπάγετε, ἀναχωρήσατε, κατὰβητε ἐκ μέσου τῶν Ἀμαληκίων, διὰ νὰ μὴ σᾶς συμπεριλάβω μετ' αὐτῶν· διότι ⁵ οἱ σὲς εἰδείξατε ἔλεος εἰς πάντας τοὺς υἱοὺς Ἰσραὴλ, ὅτε ἀνέβαινον ἐξ Αἰγύπτου. Καὶ ἀνεχώρησαν οἱ Κεναῖοι ἐκ μέσου τῶν Ἀμαληκίων. 7 Καὶ ⁶ ἐπάταξεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τοὺς Ἀμαληκίτας

ἀπὸ ⁸ Ἀβιλὰ ἕως τῆς εἰσόδου ⁹ Ζοὺρ, τῆς κατὰ πρόσωπον Αἰγύπτου.

8 Καὶ ¹⁰ συνέλαβεν Ἀγάγ τὸν βασιλεῖα τὸν Ἀμαληκίων ζῶντα, ¹¹ πάντα δὲ τὸν λαὸν ἐξολόθρευσε ἐν στόματι μαχαίρας. 9 Πλὴν ¹² ἐφείσθη ὁ Σαοὺλ καὶ ὁ λαὸς τὸν Ἀγάγ, καὶ τὰ καλῆτερα τῶν προβάτων, καὶ τῶν βοῶν, καὶ τῶν δευτερευόντων, καὶ τῶν ἄρνιων, καὶ παντὸς ἀγαθοῦ, καὶ δὲν ἤθελον νὰ ἐξολοθρεύσωσιν αὐτά· ἀλλὰ πᾶν τὸ εὐτελές καὶ ἐξουδενωμένον, ἐκείνο ἐξολόθρευσαν.

10 Τότε ἔγεινε λόγος Κυρίου πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, λέγων, 11 ¹³ Μετεμελήσῃν ὅτι ἔκαμα τὸν Σαοὺλ βασιλεῖα· ¹⁴ διότι ἐστράφη ἀπὸ ὀπισθέν μου, καὶ ¹⁵ τοὺς λόγους μου δὲν ἐξετέλεσε.

Καὶ ¹⁶ τοῦτο ἐλύπησε τὸν Σαμουὴλ, καὶ ἐβόησε πρὸς τὸν Κύριον δι' ὅλης τῆς νυκτός. 12 Καὶ ὅτε ἐξηγήρθη ὁ Σαμουὴλ ἑνωρὶς διὰ νὰ ὑπάγῃ εἰς συνάντησιν τοῦ Σαοὺλ τὸ πρωῒ, ἀνῆγειλαν πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, λέγοντες, Ὁ Σαοὺλ ἦλθεν ¹⁷ εἰς τὸν Κάρμυλον, καὶ ἰδοὺ, ἀνῆγειρεν εἰς ἐαυτὸν τρόπαιον· ἔπειτα ἐστράφη, καὶ διεπέρασε, καὶ κατέβη εἰς Γάλγαλα.

13 Καὶ ὑπῆγεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ· καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς αὐτόν, ¹⁸ Εὐλόγημένος νὰ ᾖσαι παρὰ τοῦ Κυρίου! ἐξετέλεσα τὸν λόγον τοῦ Κυρίου.

14 Εἶπε δὲ ὁ Σαμουὴλ, Καὶ τίς ἡ φωνὴ αὐτῇ τῶν προβάτων εἰς τὰ ὠτά μου, καὶ ἡ φωνὴ τῶν βοῶν, τὴν ὑποίαν ἀκούω;

15 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, Ἐκ τῶν Ἀμαληκίων ἔφεραν αὐτά· διότι ¹⁹ ὁ λαὸς ἐφείσθη τὰ καλῆτερα τῶν προβάτων, καὶ τῶν βοῶν, διὰ νὰ θυσιάσῃ εἰς Κύριον τὸν Θεὸν σου· τὰ δὲ λοιπὰ ἐξολοθρεύσαμεν.

16 Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, Ἀδελφ, καὶ θέλω ἀπαγγεῖλαι πρὸς σὲ τί ἐλάλησεν ὁ Κύριος εἰς ἐμέ τὴν νύκτα. Ὁ δὲ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτόν, Λέγε. 17 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ, ²⁰ Εὐὼ σὺ ἦσο μικρὸς ἔμπροσθεν τῶν ὀφθαλμῶν σου, δὲν ἔγινες ἡ κεφαλὴ τῶν φυλῶν τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ σὲ ἔχρισεν ὁ Κύριος βασιλεῖα ἐπὶ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ; 18 καὶ σὲ ἔστειλεν ὁ Κύριος εἰς τὴν ὁδὸν, καὶ εἶπεν, Ὑπάγε καὶ ἐξολόθρευσον τοὺς ἀμαρτάνοντας εἰς ἐμέ, τοὺς Ἀμαληκίτας, καὶ πολέμησον ἐναντίον αὐτῶν ἕως οὗ ἐξαφανίσῃς αὐτούς· 19 διὰ τί λοιπὸν δὲν ὑπήκουσας τῆς φωνῆς τοῦ Κυρίου, ἀλλ' ὥρμησας ἐπὶ τὰ λάφυρα, καὶ ἐπράξας τὸ κακὸν ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου;

20 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, ²¹ Ναί, ὑπήκουσα τῆς φωνῆς

⁸ Γεν. β'. 11: κε'.

18. ⁹ Γεν. ις'.

7. ¹⁰ Ἰδὲ

Βασ. Α'. κ'. 34. κ.τ.λ.

11 Ἰδὲ

κεφ. λ'. ι. ¹² εἴχ. 3. 15.

¹³ εἴχ. 35. Γεν. ε'. 6.

7. Σαμ. β'. κδ'. 16.

¹⁴ Ἰησ. κβ'. 16.

Βασ. Α'. θ'. 6.

¹⁵ εἴχ. 3. 9. κεφ. ιγ'. 13.

¹⁶ εἴχ. 35. κεφ. ις'. ι.

¹⁷ Ἰησ. ιε'. 55.

¹⁸ Γεν. ιδ'. 19. Κριτ. ις'. 2.

Ῥουθ γ'. 10.

¹⁹ εἴχ. 9. 21. Γεν. γάρ. κη'. 13.

²⁰ κεφ. θ'. 21.

²¹ εἴχ. 13.

²² κεφ. ια'. 11.

³³ Σαμ. β'. ι'. 6.

³⁴ κεφ. ιε'. 3. 7.

³⁵ κεφ. λα'. 2.

Χρον. Α'. 7'. 33.

³⁶ κεφ. θ'. 1.

³⁷ κεφ. η'. 11.

¹ κεφ. θ'. 16.

² Ἀριθ. κδ'. 20. Δευτ. κε'. 17.

³ Ἀριθ. κδ'. 18, 19.

⁴ Ἀριθ. κζ'. 28, 29. Ἰησ. ε'. 17, 21.

⁵ Ἀριθ. κδ'. 21. Κριτ. α'. 16: δ'.

⁶ Γεν. ιη'. 25: ιθ'. 12, 14.

⁷ Ἀποκ. ιη'. 4.

⁸ Ἀριθ. ιη'. 10, 19.

⁹ Ἀριθ. ι'. 29, 32.

¹⁰ κεφ. ιδ'. 48.

22 εἶχ. 15.

23 Ψαλ. ν'.

8, 9. Παρ.

κα'. 3.

Ἡσα. α'.

11, 12, 13.

16, 17.

1ερ. ζ'. 22.

23. Μιχ.

ς'. 6 ἕως

8. Ἑβρ.

ι'. 6 ἕως 9.

24 Ἑκκλ.

ε'. 1.

Ἦση. ε'.

6. Ματθ.

ε'. 14: θ'.

25. ιβ'. 7.

Μάρκ. ιβ'.

33.

26 κεφ. ιγ'.

14.

26 Ἰδὲ

Σαμ. Β'.

ιβ'. 13.

27 Ἑξὺδ.

κγ'. 2.

Παρ. κθ'.

25. Ἡσα.

να'. 12,

13.

28 Ἰδὲ

κεφ. β'.

30.

29 Ἰδὲ

Βασ. Α'.

ια'. 30.

30 κεφ.

κθ'. 17.

18. Βασ.

Α'. ια'. 31.

31 Ἀριθ.

κγ'. 19.

Ἰεζ. κδ'.

14. Τιμ.

β'. β'. 13.

Τιτ. α'. 2.

32 Ἰωάν.

ε'. 44:

ιβ'. 43.

33 Ἑξὺδ.

ιζ'. 11.

Ἀριθ. ιδ'.

45. Ἰδὲ

Κριτ. α'. 7.

τοῦ Κυρίου, καὶ ὑπήγαγε εἰς τὴν ὁδὸν εἰς τὴν ὁποίαν ὁ Κύριος μετέπεμψε, καὶ ἔφερα τὸν Ἀγὰν τὸν βασιλεῖα τοῦ Ἀμαληκ, τοὺς δὲ Ἀμαληκίτας ἐξώλωθρευσαν· 21 ²² ὁ λαὸς ὅμως ἔλαβεν ἐκ τῶν λαφύρων, πρόβατα, καὶ βόας, τὰ καλῆτερα ἀπὸ τῶν ἀπηγορευμένων, διὰ νὰ θυσιάσῃ εἰς Κύριον τὸν Θεόν σου ἐν Γαλιλαίᾳ.

22 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ, ²³ Μήπως ὁ Κύριος ἀρέσκειται εἰς τὰ ὀλοκαυτώματα καὶ εἰς τὰς θυσίας, καθὼς εἰς τὸ νὰ ὑπακούωμεν τῇ φωνῇ τοῦ Κυρίου; ἰδοὺ, ²⁴ ἡ ὑποταγὴ εἶναι καλῆτέρα παρὰ τὴν θυσίαν· ἡ ὑπακοή, παρὰ τὸ πάχος τῶν κριῶν· 23 διότι ἡ ἀπειθεία εἶναι καθὼς τὸ ἀμάρτημα τῆς μαγείας· καὶ τὸ πείσμα, καθὼς ἡ ἀσεβεία καὶ εἰδωλολατρεία· ἐπεὶ οὖν ἀπερίρψας τὸν λόγον τοῦ Κυρίου, διὰ τοῦτο καὶ ²⁵ αὐτὸς ἀπερίρψῃ σε ἀπὸ τοῦ νὰ ἦσαι βασιλεὺς.

24 Καὶ ²⁶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαουλ πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, Ἠμάρτησα· διότι παρέβην τὸ πρόσταγμα τοῦ Κυρίου, καὶ τοὺς λόγους σου, ²⁷ φοβηθεὶς τὸν λαόν, καὶ ὑπακούσας εἰς τὴν φωνὴν αὐτῶν· 25 τώρα λοιπὸν, συγχώρησον, παρακαλῶ, τὸ ἀμάρτημά μου, καὶ ἐπιστρέφον μετ' ἐμοῦ, διὰ νὰ προσκυνήσω τὸν Κύριον.

26 Ὁ δὲ Σαμουὴλ εἶπε πρὸς τὸν Σαουλ, Δὲν θέλω ἐπιστρέφει μετὰ σοῦ· ²⁸ διότι ἀπερίρψας τὸν λόγον τοῦ Κυρίου, καὶ ὁ Κύριος ἀπερίρψῃ σε ἀπὸ τοῦ νὰ ἦσαι βασιλεὺς ἐπὶ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ.

27 Καὶ καθὼς ἐντράφη ὁ Σαμουὴλ διὰ νὰ ἀναχωρήσῃ, ²⁹ ἐκεῖνος ἐπίασεν αὐτὸν ἀπὸ τοῦ κρασπέδου τοῦ ἱματίου αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἐξεσχίσθη. 28 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ Σαμουὴλ, ³⁰ Εἰσχίσεν ὁ Κύριος τὴν βασιλείαν τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ ἀπὸ σοῦ σήμερον, καὶ ἔδωκεν αὐτὴν εἰς τὸν πλησίον σου, τὸν καλῆτερον σου· 29 οὐδὲ θέλει ψευσθῇ ὁ Ἰσχυρὸς τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, οὐδὲ μεταμεληθῇ· διότι οὗτος δὲν εἶναι ἄνθρωπος, ὥστε νὰ μεταμεληθῇ.

30 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν, Ἠμάρτησα· ἀλλὰ ³² τίμησόν με τώρα, παρακαλῶ, ἔμπροσθεν τῶν πρεσβυτέρων τοῦ λαοῦ μου, καὶ ἔμπροσθεν τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ ἐπιστρέφον μετ' ἐμοῦ, διὰ νὰ προσκυνήσω Κύριον τὸν Θεόν σου. 31 Καὶ ἐπέστρεψεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ κατὸπιν τοῦ Σαουλ, καὶ προσεκύνησεν ὁ Σαουλ τὸν Κύριον.

32 Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ, Φέρετέ μοι ἐνταῦθα Ἀγὰν τὸν βασιλεῖα τῶν Ἀμαληκίων. Καὶ ἦλθε πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ Ἀγὰν χαριέντως· διότι ἔλεγεν ὁ Ἀγὰν, Βεβαίως ἡ πικρία τοῦ θανάτου ἐπεβασάνει. 33 Ὁ δὲ Σαμουὴλ εἶπε, ³⁴ Καθὼς ἠτέκνωσε γυναῖκας ἡ ῥομφαία σου, οὕτω θέλει ἀτεκνωθῇ μετὰ τῶν γυ-

ναϊκῶν ἡ μήτηρ σου. Καὶ κατέκοψεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ τὸν Ἀγὰν ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου ἐν Γαλιλαίᾳ.

34 Τότε ἀνεχώρησεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ εἰς Ῥαμά· ὁ δὲ Σαουλ ἀνέβη εἰς τὸν οἶκον αὐτοῦ, ³⁴ εἰς Γαθα Σαουλ. 35 ³⁵ Ὁ δὲ Σαμουὴλ δὲν εἶδε πλέον τὸν Σαουλ ἕως τῆς ἡμέρας τοῦ θανάτου αὐτοῦ· ³⁶ ἐπένθησεν ὁμως ὁ Σαμουὴλ διὰ τὸν Σαουλ.

Καὶ ³⁷ ὁ Κύριος μετεμελήθη ὅτι ἔκαμε τὸν Σαουλ βασιλεῖα ἐπὶ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ.

[ΚΕΦ. ις'.] ΚΑΙ εἶπε Κύριος πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, ¹ Ἔως πότε σὺ πενθεῖς διὰ τὸν Σαουλ, ἐπεὶ ² ἐγὼ ἀπεδοκίμασα αὐτὸν ἀπὸ τοῦ νὰ βασιλεύῃ ἐπὶ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ; ³ γέμισον τὸ κέρας σου ἔλαιον, καὶ ὑπάγε· ἐγὼ σὲ ἀποστελλῶ πρὸς τὸν Ἰεσσαὶ τὸν Βηθλεεμίτην· διότι ⁴ προέβλεφα εἰς ἐμὲ αὐτὸν βασιλεῖα μετὰ τῶν υἱῶν αὐτοῦ.

2 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ, Πῶς νὰ ὑπάγω; διότι θέλει ἀκούσει τοῦτο ὁ Σαουλ, καὶ θέλει με θανατώσει.

Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Κύριος, Λάβε μετὰ σοῦ δάμαλιν, καὶ εἰπέ, ⁵ Ἦλθον νὰ θυσιάσω πρὸς τὸν Κύριον. 3 Καὶ κάλεσον τὸν Ἰεσσαὶ εἰς τὴν θυσίαν, καὶ ⁶ ἐγὼ θέλω βλεπεῖν πρὸς σὲ τί θέλεις κάμει· καὶ ἂν θέλεις χρῆσει εἰς ἐμὲ ὅτινα σοὶ εἶπω.

4 Καὶ ἔκαμεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ ἐκεῖνο τὸ ὅποιον εἶπεν ὁ Κύριος, καὶ ἦλθεν εἰς Βηθλεέμ· ⁸ Ἐτρόμαξαν δὲ οἱ πρεσβύτεροι τῆς πόλεως εἰς τὴν συνάντησιν αὐτοῦ, καὶ εἶπον, ⁹ Ἐν εἰρήρῃ ἔρχῃσαι; ¹⁰ Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν, Ἐν εἰρήρῃ· ἔρχομαι διὰ νὰ θυσιάσω πρὸς τὸν Κύριον· ¹¹ ἀγαγίσθητε, καὶ ἔλθετε μετ' ἐμοῦ εἰς τὴν θυσίαν. Καὶ ἡγίασε τὸν Ἰεσσαὶ καὶ τοὺς υἱοὺς αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἔκάλεσεν αὐτοὺς εἰς τὴν θυσίαν.

6 Καὶ ἐνῶ εἰσῆρχοντο, ἰδὼν τὸν ¹¹ Ἑλὶάβ, ¹² εἶπε, Βεβαίως ἔμπροσθεν τοῦ Κυρίου εἶναι ὁ κεχρισμένος αὐτοῦ. 7 Καὶ εἶπε Κύριος πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ, Μὴ ἐπιβλέψῃς ¹³ εἰς τὴν ὄψιν αὐτοῦ, ἢ εἰς τὸ ὄψος τοῦ ἀναστήματος αὐτοῦ, ἐπεὶ ἀπεδοκίμασα αὐτόν· διότι ¹⁴ δὲν βλέπει ὁ Κύριος καθὼς βλέπει ὁ ἄνθρωπος· διότι ¹⁵ ὁ ἄνθρωπος βλέπει τὸ φαινόμενον, ὁ δὲ Κύριος βλέπει ¹⁶ τὴν καρδίαν.

8 Τότε ἔκάλεσεν ὁ Ἰεσσαὶ ¹⁷ τὸν Ἀβιναδάβ, καὶ διεβίβασεν αὐτὸν ἐνώπιον τοῦ Σαμουὴλ. Καὶ εἶπεν, Οὐδὲ τοῦτον δὲν ἔκλεξεν ὁ Κύριος. 9 Τότε διεβίβασεν ὁ Ἰεσσαὶ ¹⁸ τὸν Σαμμάι. Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν, Οὐδὲ τοῦτον δὲν ἔκλεξεν ὁ ¹⁹ κεφ. ις'. 13. Χρον. Α'. β'. 13. Σαμαὰ, Σαμ. β' γ'. 13.

34 κεφ. ια'.

4.

35 Ἰδὲ

κεφ. ιθ'.

24.

36 εἶχ. 11.

κεφ. ις'.

1.

37 εἶχ. 11.

1 κεφ. ιε'.

35.

2 κεφ. ιε'.

23.

3 κεφ. θ'.

16. Βασ.

β'. θ'. 1.

4 Ψαλ. οη'.

70: πθ'.

19, 20.

Πράξ. ιγ'.

22.

5 κεφ. θ'.

12: κ'. 29.

6 Ἑξὺδ.

δ'. 15.

7 κεφ. θ'.

16.

8 κεφ. κα'.

1.

9 Βασ. Α'.

β'. 13.

Βασ. β'.

θ'. 22.

10 Ἑξὺδ.

ιβ'. 10, 14.

11 κεφ. ις'.

13.

Ἑλίουδ,

Χρον. Α'.

κς'. 18.

12 Βασ. Α'.

ιβ'. 26.

13 Ψαλ.

ρμζ'. 10,

11.

14 Ἡσα.

ρς'. 8.

15 Κορ. β'.

ι'. 7.

16 Βασ. Α'.

γ'. 39.

Χρον. Α'.

κθ'. 9.

Ψαλ. ζ'.

9. Ἱερ.

ια'. 20:

ις'. 10:

κ'. 12.

Πράξ. α'.

24.

17 κεφ. ις'.

13.

Κύριος. 10 Καὶ διεβίβασεν ὁ Ἰεσοαὶ ἐπὶ τὰ ἐκ τῶν υἱῶν αὐτοῦ ἐνώπιον τοῦ Σαμουήλ. Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουήλ πρὸς τὸν Ἰεσοαὶ, Ὁ Κύριος δὲν ἐκλεξε τοὺς τοὺς.

11 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουήλ πρὸς τὸν Ἰεσοαὶ, Ἐτελείωσαν τὰ παιδία; Καὶ εἶπε, ¹⁹ Μένει ἔτι ὁ νεώτερος· καὶ ἰδού, ποιοῦμαι τὰ πρόβατα. Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουήλ πρὸς τὸν Ἰεσοαὶ, ²⁰ Πέμψον, καὶ φέρε αὐτόν· διότι δὲν θέλομεν καθίσει εἰς τὴν τράπεζαν, ἕως οὗ ἔλθῃ ἐνταῦθα.

12 Καὶ ἔστειλε, καὶ ἔφερεν αὐτόν. Ἦτο δὲ ²¹ ξανθός, καὶ εὐόφθαλμος, καὶ ὥραίος τῶν ὄψιν. ²² Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Κύριος, Σηκώθητι, χρίσον αὐτόν· διότι οὗτος ἐνταῦθα. 13 Τότε ἔλαβεν ὁ Σαμουήλ τὸ κέρας τοῦ ἐλαίου, καὶ ²³ ἔχρισεν αὐτόν ἐν μέσῳ τῶν ἀδελφῶν αὐτοῦ· καὶ ²⁴ ἐπήλθε Πνεῦμα Κυρίου ἐπὶ τὸν Δαβὶδ ἀπὸ τῆς ἡμέρας ἐκείνης καὶ ἐφεξῆς. Σηκωθείς δὲ ὁ Σαμουήλ, ἀπήλθεν εἰς Ῥαμά.

14 ΚΑΙ ²⁵ τὸ Πνεῦμα τοῦ Κυρίου ἀπεσύρθη ἀπὸ τοῦ Σαοὺλ, καὶ ²⁶ πνεῦμα πονηρὸν παρὰ Κυρίου ἐτάραττεν αὐτόν.

15 Καὶ εἶπεν οἱ δούλοι τοῦ Σαοὺλ πρὸς αὐτόν, Ἰδού τώρα, πονηρὸν πνεῦμα παρὰ Θεοῦ σὲ τaráττει· 16 ἂς προστάξῃ τώρα ὁ κύριος ἡμῶν τοὺς δούλους σου, ²⁷ τοὺς ἔμπροσθέν σου, νὰ ζητήσωσιν ἄνθρωπον εἰδήμονα εἰς τὸ ²⁸ νὰ παίξῃ κιθάραν· καὶ ὅποτε τὸ πονηρὸν πνεῦμα παρὰ Θεοῦ εἶναι ἐπὶ σέ, νὰ παίξῃ μετὰ τὴν χεῖρα αὐτοῦ, καὶ καλὸν θέλει εἶσθαι εἰς σέ. 17 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τοὺς δούλους αὐτοῦ, Προβλέψατέ μοι λοιπὸν ἄνθρωπον παίζοντα καλῶς, καὶ φέρετε πρὸς ἐμέ. 18 Τότε ἀπεκρίθη εἰς ἐκ τῶν δούλων, καὶ εἶπεν, Ἰδοὺ, εἶδον υἱὸν τοῦ Ἰεσοαὶ τοῦ Βηθλεεμίτου, εἰδήμονα εἰς τὸ παίξαι, καὶ ²⁹ ἀνδρεϊώτατον, καὶ ἄνδρα πολεμικόν, καὶ συνετὸν εἰς λόγον, καὶ ἄνθρωπον ὥρατον, καὶ ³⁰ ὁ Κύριος εἶναι μετ' αὐτοῦ. 19 Καὶ ἀπέστειλεν ὁ Σαοὺλ μηνυτὰς πρὸς τὸν Ἰεσοαὶ, λέγων, Πέμψον μοι Δαβὶδ τὸν υἱόν σου, ³¹ ὅστις εἶναι μετὰ τῶν προβάτων.

20 Καὶ ³² ἔλαβεν ὁ Ἰεσοαὶ ὄνον φορτωμένον με ἄρτους, καὶ ἀσκὸν οἴνου, καὶ ἐν ἐρίφιον ἐξ αἰγῶν, καὶ ἐπεμψεν αὐτὰ διὰ τοῦ Δαβὶδ τοῦ υἱοῦ αὐτοῦ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ. 21 Καὶ ἦλθεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, καὶ ³³ ἐστάθη ἔμπροσθεν αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἡγάπησεν αὐτὸν σφόδρα· καὶ ἔγεινεν ὀπλοφόρος αὐτοῦ. 22 Καὶ ἀπέστειλεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν Ἰεσοαὶ, λέγων, Ὁ Δαβὶδ ἂς στέκηται, παρακαλῶ, ἔμπροσθέν μου· διότι εὗρηκε χάριν

εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμούς μου. 23 Καὶ ³⁴ ὁπότε τὸ πνεῦμα παρὰ Θεοῦ ἦτο ἐπὶ τὸν Σαοὺλ, ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐλάμβανε τὴν κιθάραν, καὶ ἔπαιζε διὰ τῆς χειρὸς αὐτοῦ· τότε ἀνεκουφίζετο ὁ Σαοὺλ, καὶ ἀνεπαύετο, καὶ ἀπεσύρετο ἀπ' αὐτοῦ τὸ πνεῦμα τὸ πονηρὸν.

[ΚΕΦ. ΙΖ'.] ¹ ΣΥΝΗΘΟΡΙΣΑΝ δὲ οἱ Φιλισταῖοι τὰ στρατεύματα αὐτῶν διὰ πόλεμον, καὶ ἦσαν συνηθροισμένοι ἐν Σοκῶ, ἥτις εἶναι τοῦ Ἰουδά, καὶ ἐστρατοπέδευσαν μεταξύ ² Σοκῶ καὶ Ἀζκὰ, ἐν Ἐφές-δαμμεῖμ. 2 Ὁ δὲ Σαοὺλ καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες Ἰσραὴλ συνηθροίσθησαν, καὶ ἐστρατοπέδευον ἐν τῇ κοιλάδι Ἠλὰ, καὶ παρετάχθησαν εἰς μάχην ἐναντίον τῶν Φιλισταίων. 3 Καὶ οἱ μὲν Φιλισταῖοι ἴσταντο ἐπὶ τοῦ ὄρους ἐντεῦθεν, ὁ δὲ Ἰσραὴλ ἴσταντο ἐπὶ τοῦ ὄρους ἐκείθεν· ἡ δὲ κοιλὰς ἦτο μεταξύ αὐτῶν.

4 Καὶ ἐξῆλθεν ἀνὴρ προμαχητῆς ἐκ τοῦ στρατοπέδου τῶν Φιλισταίων ὀνομαζόμενος ⁵ Γολιάθ, ⁶ ἐκ τῆς Γάθ, υἱος ἐξ πηχῶν καὶ σπιθαμῆς. 5 Εἶχε δὲ περικεφαλαίαν χαλκίνην ἐπὶ τῆς κεφαλῆς αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἦτο ἐνδεδυμένος θώρακα ἀλυσιδωτῶν· καὶ τὸ βάρος τοῦ θώρακος ἦτο πέντε χιλιᾶδες σίκλων χαλκοῦ· 6 καὶ κνημίδας χαλκίνας ἐπὶ τῶν σκελῶν αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἀσπίδα χαλκίνην μεταξύ τῶν ὤμων αὐτοῦ. 7 Καὶ ⁸ τὸ κοντάριον τοῦ δόρατος αὐτοῦ ἦτο ὡς ἀντίον ὑφαντοῦ· καὶ ἡ λόγχη τοῦ δόρατος αὐτοῦ ἐξύγειν ἐξακοσίους σίκλους σιδήρου· εἰς δὲ κρατῶν τὸν θυρεὸν προπορεύετο αὐτόν. 8 Καὶ σταθεὶς ἐβόησε πρὸς τὰς παρατάξεις τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτοὺς, Διὰ τί ἐξέρχεσθε νὰ παραταχθῆτε εἰς μάχην; δὲν εἰμαι ἐγὼ ὁ Φιλισταῖος, καὶ ⁹ σεῖς δούλοι τοῦ Σαοὺλ; ἐκλέξατε εἰς ἑαυτοὺς ἄνδρα, καὶ ἂς καταβῇ πρὸς ἐμέ· 9 εἴ μὲν δυνηθῇ νὰ πολεμήσῃ μετ' ἐμοῦ, καὶ μετ' ἐμοῦ θανῇ, τότε ἡμεῖς ὀφθαλμοὶ εἰσθαίμεν δούλοι σας· ἀλλ' εἴ μὲν ἐγὼ ὑπερισχίσω κατ' αὐτοῦ, καὶ θανατώσω αὐτόν, τότε σεῖς ⁷ θέλετε εἶσθαι δούλοι ἡμῶν, καὶ θέλετε δουλεύειν ἡμᾶς. 10 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Φιλισταῖος, ⁸ Ἐγὼ ἐξουθήνησα τὰς παρατάξεις τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ τὴν ἡμέραν ταύτην· ὅστε εἰς ἐμέ ἄνδρα, διὰ νὰ μονομαχήσωμεν.

11 Ὅτε ἤκουσεν ὁ Σαοὺλ καὶ πᾶς ὁ Ἰσραὴλ ἐκείνους τοὺς λόγους τοῦ Φιλισταίου, ἐξέστησαν καὶ ἐφοβήθησαν σφόδρα.

12 Ἦτο δὲ Δαβὶδ ⁹ ὁ υἱὸς ἐκείνου τοῦ Ἐφραθαίου ἐκ Βηθλεέμ· Ἰουδα, ὀνομαζόμενος Ἰεσοαί· ¹¹ εἶχε δὲ ὅκτω

³⁴ εἰχ. 14, 16.

¹ κεφ. ιγ'. 5.

² Ἰησ. ιε'. 35. Χρον. Β'. κη'. 18

³ Σαμ. Β'. κα'. 19.

⁴ Ἰησ. ια'. 22.

⁵ Σαμ. Β'. κα'. 19.

⁶ κεφ. η'. 17.

⁷ κεφ. ια'. 1.

⁸ εἰχ. 26. Σαμ. Β'. κα'. 21.

⁹ εἰχ. 58. Ῥοῦθ δ'. 22. κεφ. ιε'. 1, 18.

¹⁰ Γεν. λε'. 19.

¹¹ κεφ. ιε'. 10, 11.

¹² εἰχ. 26. Α'. β'. 13, 14, 15.

¹⁹ κεφ. ιζ'. 12.

²⁰ Σαμ. Β'. ζ'. 8.

Ψαλ. οη'. 70.

²¹ κεφ. ιζ'. 42. Ἀσμ. ε'. 10.

²² κεφ. θ'. 17.

²³ κεφ. ι'. 1. Ψαλ. πθ'. 20.

²⁴ Ἰδὲ Ἀριθ. κζ'. 18. Κριτ. ια'. 29.

ιγ'. 25: ιδ'. 6.

κεφ. ι'. 6, 10.

²⁵ κεφ. ια'. 6: ιη'. 12: κη'. 15.

Κριτ. ιε'. 29. Ψαλ. να'. 11.

²⁶ Κριτ. θ'. 23. κεφ. ιη'. 10:

ιβ'. 9.

²⁷ Γεν. μα'. 46. εἰχ. 21, 22.

Βασ. Α'. γ'. 15.

²⁸ κεφ. ιζ'. 32, 34, 35, 36.

²⁹ κεφ. γ'. 19: ιη'. 12, 14.

³⁰ εἰχ. 11. κεφ. ιζ'. 15, 34.

³¹ Ἰδὲ κεφ. ι'. 17: ιζ'. 28.

Γεν. κγ'. 11. Παρ. ιη'. 16.

³² Γεν. μα'. 46. Βασ. Α'. ι'. 8.

Παρ. κβ'. 29.

νίους· καὶ ὁ ἄνθρωπος εἰς τὰς ἡμέρας τοῦ Σαοὺλ εἶχε τάξιν γέροντος μεταξύ τῶν ἀνθρώπων. 13 Καὶ ὑπῆγαν οἱ τρεῖς νιοὶ τοῦ Ἰεσσαὶ οἱ μεγαλύτεροι ἀκολουθοῦντες τὸν Σαοὺλ εἰς τὴν μάχην· καὶ ¹² τὰ ὀνόματα τῶν τριῶν νιῶν αὐτοῦ οἵτινες ὑπῆγαν εἰς τὴν μάχην ἦσαν, Ἐλιάβ ὁ πρωτότοκος, καὶ ὁ δεύτερος αὐτοῦ Ἀβιναδάβ, καὶ ὁ τρίτος Σαμμά. 14 Ὁ δὲ Δαβὶδ ἦτο ὁ νεώτερος· καὶ οἱ τρεῖς οἱ μεγαλύτεροι ἠκολούθουν τὸν Σαοὺλ. 15 Καὶ ἀνεχώρει ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ ἐπέστρεφεν ἀπὸ τοῦ Σαοὺλ, ¹³ διὰ νὰ ποιμαῖν τὰ πρόβατα τοῦ πατρὸς αὐτοῦ ἐν Βηθλεέμ.

16 Ὁ δὲ Φιλισταῖος ἐπλησίαζε πρῶτὸν καὶ ἐσπέρας, καὶ ἐστηλόνοτο τεσσαράκοντα ἡμέρας.

17 Καὶ εἶπεν Ἰεσσαὶ πρὸς Δαβὶδ τὸν υἱὸν αὐτοῦ, Λάβε τώρα διὰ τοὺς ἀδελφούς σου ἐν ἐφά· ἐκ τούτου τοῦ πεφρυγανισμένου σίτου, καὶ τοὺς δέκα φόβους ἄρτους, καὶ τρέξον εἰς τὸ στρατόπεδον πρὸς τοὺς ἀδελφούς σου· 18 καὶ τὰ δέκα ταῦτα νωπὰ τυρία φέρε πρὸς τὸν χιλιάρχον, καὶ ¹⁴ ἰδὲ ἐν ὑγιαίνουσιν οἱ ἀδελφοί σου, καὶ λάβε σημεῖον παρ' αὐτῶν.

19 Ὁ δὲ Σαοὺλ, καὶ αὐτοί, καὶ πάντες οἱ ἄνδρες Ἰσραὴλ, ἦσαν ἐν τῇ κοιλάδι Ἠλὰ, μαχόμενοι μετὰ τῶν Φιλισταίων. 20 Καὶ ἐξηγέρθη ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐνωρίς τὸ πρωῒ· καὶ ἀφίστας τὰ πρόβατα εἰς φύλακα, ἔλαβε, καὶ ὑπῆγε, καθὼς προσέταξεν αὐτὸν ὁ Ἰεσσαὶ· καὶ ἦλθεν εἰς τὸ περικαρμάκωμα, ἐνῷ τὸ στρατεύμα ἐξήρχετο εἰς παρατάξιν· καὶ ἠλάλασεν πρὸς τὴν μάχην· 21 διότι παρετάχθησαν ὁ Ἰσραὴλ καὶ οἱ Φιλισταῖοι, στρατεύμα κατὰ πρόσωπον στρατεύματος.

22 Καὶ ὁ Δαβὶδ, ἀφίστας ἐπάνωθεν αὐτοῦ τὰ σκεύη εἰς τὴν χεῖρα τοῦ σκευοφύλακος, ἔδραμε πρὸς τὸ στρατεύμα, καὶ ἦλθε, καὶ ἠρώτησε τοὺς ἀδελφούς αὐτοῦ πῶς ἔχουσι. 23 Καὶ ἐνῷ ὠμίλει μετ' αὐτῶν, ἰδοὺ, ἀνέβαιναν ὁ προμαχητής, ὁ Φιλισταῖος ὁ ἐκ τῆς Γάθ, Γολιάθ τὸ ὄνομα, ἐκ τῶν στρατευμάτων τῶν Φιλισταίων, καὶ ἐλάλησε ¹⁵ κατὰ τοὺς αὐτοὺς λόγους· καὶ ἤκουσε ὁ Δαβὶδ. 24 Πάντες δὲ οἱ ἄνδρες Ἰσραὴλ, ὡς εἶδον τὸν ἄνδρα, ἔφυγον ἀπὸ προσώπου αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἐφοβήθησαν σφόδρα.

25 Καὶ ἔλεγον οἱ ἄνδρες Ἰσραὴλ, Εἶδετε τὸν ἄνδρα τούτον τὸν ἀναβαίνοντα; βεβαίως ἀνέβη διὰ νὰ ἐξουθενήσῃ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ· καὶ ὅστις θανατώσῃ αὐτόν, τούτον θέλει πλουτίσει ὁ βασιλεὺς μὲ πλούτη μεγάλα, καὶ ¹⁶ τὴν θυγατέρα αὐτοῦ θέλει δώσει εἰς αὐτόν,

καὶ τὸν οἶκον τοῦ πατρὸς αὐτοῦ θέλει κάμει ἑλεύθερον μεταξύ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ.

26 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τοὺς ἄνδρας τοὺς ἱσταμένους πλησίον αὐτοῦ, λέγων, Τὸ θέλει γέινει εἰς τὸν ἄνδρα, ὅστις πατάξῃ τὸν Φιλισταῖον τούτον, καὶ ἀφαιρήσῃ ¹⁷ τὸ θνείδος ἀπὸ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ; διότι τίς ἐστὶν ὁ Φιλισταῖος οὗτος ¹⁸ ὁ ἀπερίτμητος, ὥστε ¹⁹ νὰ ἐξουθενήῃ τὰ στρατεύματα ²⁰ τοῦ Θεοῦ τῶν ζώντων;

27 Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ λαὸς κατὰ τὸν λόγον τούτον, λέγων, ²¹ Οὕτω θέλει γέινει εἰς τὸν ἄνδρα, ὅστις πατάξῃ αὐτόν.

28 Καὶ ἤκουσεν Ἐλιάβ ὁ ἀδελφὸς αὐτοῦ ὁ μεγαλύτερος, ἐνῷ ἐλάλει πρὸς τοὺς ἄνδρας· καὶ ²² ἐξήφθη ὁ θυμὸς τοῦ Ἐλιάβ ἐναντίον τοῦ Δαβὶδ, καὶ εἶπε, Διὰ τί κατέβης ἐνταῦθα; καὶ εἰς ποῖον ἀφῆκες τὰ ὀλίγα ἐκεῖνα πρόβατα ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ; ἐγὼ ἐξεύρω τὴν ὑπερηφανίαν σου, καὶ τὴν πονηρίαν τῆς καρδίας σου· βεβαίως διὰ νὰ ἰδῇς τὴν μάχην κατέβης.

29 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ, Τί ἔκαμα τώρα; ²³ δὲν εἶναι αἰτία;

30 Καὶ ἐστράφη ἀπ' αὐτοῦ πρὸς ἄλλον, καὶ ²⁴ ἐλάλησε κατὰ τὸν αὐτὸν τρόπον· καὶ ὁ λαὸς ἀπεκρίθη πάλιν πρὸς αὐτόν κατὰ τὸν πρῶτον λόγον.

31 Καὶ ὅτε ἠκούσθησαν οἱ λόγοι τοὺς ὁποίους ἐλάλησεν ὁ Δαβὶδ, ἀγγέγειλαν πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ· καὶ παρελάβεν αὐτόν.

32 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, ²⁵ Μηδενὸς ἀνθρώπου ἡ καρδία ἄς μὴ ταπεινώνηται διὰ τούτου· ²⁶ ὁ δοῦλός σου θέλει ὑπάγει καὶ πολεμήσει μετὰ τοῦ Φιλισταίου τούτου.

33 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, ²⁷ Δὲν δύνασαι νὰ ὑπάγῃς ἐναντίον τοῦ Φιλισταίου τούτου διὰ νὰ πολεμήσῃς μετ' αὐτοῦ; διότι τί εἶσαι παιδίον, αὐτὸς δὲ ἀνὴρ πολεμιστὴς ἐκ νεότητος αὐτοῦ.

34 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, Ὁ δοῦλός σου ἔβασκε τὰ πρόβατα τοῦ πατρὸς αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἦλθε λέων, καὶ ἄρκτος, καὶ ἤρπασε πρόβατον ἐκ τοῦ ποιμνίου· 35 καὶ ἐξῆλθον κατόπιον αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἐπάταξα αὐτόν, καὶ ἤλευθέρωσα αὐτὸ ἐκ τοῦ στόματος αὐτοῦ· καὶ καθὼς ἐσηκώθη ἐναντίον μου, ἤρπασα αὐτόν ἀπὸ τῆς σιαγόνης, καὶ ἐπάταξα αὐτόν, καὶ ἐθανάτωσα αὐτόν· 36 ἐπάταξεν ὁ δοῦλός σου καὶ τὸν λέοντα καὶ τὴν ἄρκτον· καὶ ὁ Φιλισταῖος οὗτος ὁ ἀπερίτμητος θέλει εἶσθαι ὡς ἐν ἐκ τούτων, ἐπειδὴ ἐξουθένησε τὰ στρατεύματα τοῦ Θεοῦ τῶν ζώντων. 37 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ, ²⁸ Ὁ Κύριος ὁ ἐλευθερώσας με ἐκ χειρὸς τοῦ λέοντος,

¹² κεφ. ις'.
6, 8, 9.
Χρον. Α'.
β'. 13.

¹³ κεφ. ις'.
19.

¹⁴ Γεν. λζ'.
14.

¹⁵ εἰχ. 8.

¹⁶ Ἰησ. ιε'.
16.

¹⁷ κεφ. ια'.
2.
¹⁸ κεφ. ιδ'.
6.
¹⁹ εἰχ. 10.
²⁰ Δευτ.
ε'. 26.
²¹ εἰχ. 25.

²² Γεν.
λζ'. 4, 8,
11. Μαθθ.
ι'. 36.

²³ εἰχ. 17.

²⁴ εἰχ. 26,
27.

²⁵ Δευτ.
κ'. 1, 3.
²⁶ κεφ. ις'.
18.

²⁷ Ἰδὲ
Ἀριθ. ιγ'.
³¹ Δευτ.
θ'. 2.

²⁸ Ψαλ.
ιη'. 16,
17: εζ'.
7: ος'. 11.
Κορ. β'.
α'. 10.
Τιμ. β'.
δ'. 17, 18.

καὶ ἐκ χειρὸς τῆς ἄρκτου, οὗτος θέλει
μὲ ἐλευθερώσει ἐκ χειρὸς τοῦ Φιλι-
σταίου τούτου.

Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαουλ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ,
Ἵπαγε, καὶ ²⁹ ὁ Κύριος ὡς ἦναι μετὰ
σοῦ. 38 Καὶ ὥπλισεν ὁ Σαουλ τὸν
Δαβὶδ μὲ τὴν πανοπλίαν αὐτοῦ, καὶ
ἔβαλε χαλκὴν περικεφαλαιάν ἐπὶ τῆς
κεφαλῆς αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἐνέδυσεν αὐτὸν
βώρακα.

39 Καὶ ἐξώσθη ὁ Δαβὶδ τὴν ῥομ-
φαίαν αὐτοῦ ἐπάνωθεν τῆς πανοπλίας
αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἠθέλησε νὰ περιπατήσῃ·
διότι δὲν εἶχε δοκιμασίαι. Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ
Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Σαουλ, Δὲν δύναμαι
νὰ περιπατήσω μὲ ταῦτα· διότι δὲν
ἔδοκίμασα ποτέ. Καὶ ἐξεδύθη ὁ Δαβὶδ
αὐτὰ ἐπάνωθεν αὐτοῦ.

40 Καὶ ἔλαβε τὴν ῥάβδον αὐτοῦ ἐν
τῇ χειρὶ αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἔκλεξεν εἰς ἑαυτὸν
πέντε λίθους ὁμαλοὺς ἐκ τοῦ χιμαῤῥ-
ρόν, καὶ θέσας αὐτοὺς ἐς τὸ ποιμνι-
κὸν αὐτοῦ σακκίον καὶ θυλάκιον, τὴν δὲ
σφενδύνην αὐτοῦ εἰς τὴν χεῖρα αὐτοῦ,
ἐπλησίαζε πρὸς τὸν Φιλισταῖον. 41

Ὁ δὲ Φιλισταῖος ἤρχετο προχωρῶν,
καὶ ἐπλησίαζε πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ· καὶ
ὁ ἀνὴρ ὁ ἀσπιδοφόρος ἔμπροσθεν αὐ-
τοῦ. 42 Καὶ ὅτε περιέβλεψεν ὁ Φι-
λισταῖος, καὶ εἶδε τὸν Δαβὶδ, ³⁰ κατε-
φρόνησεν αὐτὸν· διότι ἦτο παιδίον, καὶ
³¹ ξανθὸς, καὶ ὠραῖος τὴν ὄψιν. 43
Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Φιλισταῖος πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ,
Κύων εἰμαι ἐγὼ, ὥστε ἔρχεσαι πρὸς
ἐμέ μὲ ῥάβδους. Καὶ κατηράσθη ὁ
Φιλισταῖος τὸν Δαβὶδ εἰς τοὺς θεοὺς
αὐτοῦ. 44 Καὶ ³³ εἶπεν ὁ Φιλισταῖος
πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, Ἐλθέ πρὸς ἐμέ, καὶ
θέλω παραδῶσαι τὰς σάρκας σου εἰς τὰ
πετεῦνά τοῦ οὐρανοῦ, καὶ εἰς τὰ θηρία
τοῦ ἀγροῦ.

45 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Φι-
λισταῖον, Σὺ ἔρχεσαι ἐναντίον μου μὲ
ῥομφαίαν, καὶ δόρυ, καὶ ἀσπίδα· ³⁴ ἐγὼ
δὲ ἔρχομαι ἐναντίον σου ἐν τῷ ὀνόματι
τοῦ Κυρίου τῶν δυνάμεων, τοῦ Θεοῦ
τῶν στρατευμάτων τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, τὰ
ὁποῖα ³⁵ σὺ ἐξουθένησας. 46 τὴν ἡμέ-
ραν ταύτην θέλει σὲ παραδῶσει ὁ Κύ-
ριος εἰς τὴν χεῖρά μου· καὶ θέλω σὲ
πατάξει, καὶ ἀφαιρέσει ἀπὸ σοῦ τὴν
κεφαλὴν σου· καὶ θέλω παραδῶσει
³⁶ τὰ πτώματα τοῦ στρατοπέδου τῶν
Φιλισταίων τὴν ἡμέραν ταύτην εἰς τὰ
πετεῦνά τοῦ οὐρανοῦ, καὶ εἰς τὰ θηρία
τῆς γῆς· ³⁷ διὰ νὰ γνωρίσῃ πᾶσα ἡ γῆ
ὅτι εἶναι Θεὸς εἰς τὸν Ἰσραὴλ. 47 καὶ
θέλει γνωρίσει πᾶν τὸ πλῆθος τοῦτο
ὅτι ³⁸ ὁ Κύριος δὲν σώζει μὲ ῥομφαίαν
καὶ δόρυ· διότι ³⁹ τὸν Κύριον εἶναι ἡ
μάχη, καὶ αὐτὸς θέλει σᾶς παραδῶσει
εἰς τὴν χεῖρα ἡμῶν.

48 Καὶ ὅτε ἐσηκώθη ὁ Φιλισταῖος,
καὶ ἤρχετο καὶ ἐπλησίαζεν εἰς συνάντη-
σιν τοῦ Δαβὶδ, ὁ Δαβὶδ ἔσπενσε, καὶ
ἔδραμε πρὸς μάχην ἐναντίον τοῦ Φι-
λισταίου. 49 Καὶ ἐκτείνας ὁ Δαβὶδ
τὴν χεῖρα αὐτοῦ εἰς τὸ σακκίον, ἔλαβεν
ἐκεῖθεν λίθον, καὶ ἐσφενδύνησε, καὶ
ἐκτόπησεν τὸν Φιλισταῖον κατὰ τὸ μέτω-
πον αὐτοῦ, ὥστε ὁ λίθος ἐπενήχθη εἰς
τὸ μέτωπον αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἔπεσε κατὰ
πρόσωπον εἰς τὴν γῆν. 50 Καὶ ⁴⁰ ὁ
περίσχυσεν ὁ Δαβὶδ κατὰ τοῦ Φιλι-
σταίου διὰ τῆς σφενδῶνης καὶ διὰ τοῦ
λίθου, καὶ ἐκτόπησεν τὸν Φιλισταῖον,
καὶ ἐθανάτωσεν αὐτόν. Ἀλλὰ δὲν ἦτο
ῥομφαία ἐν τῇ χειρὶ τοῦ Δαβὶδ· 51
ὅθεν ὁ Δαβὶδ ἔδραμε, καὶ σταθεῖς ἐπὶ
τὸν Φιλιταῖον, ἔλαβε τὴν ῥομφαίαν
αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἔσυρεν αὐτὴν ἐκ τῆς θήκης
αὐτῆς, καὶ θανατώσας αὐτὸν, ἀπέκοψε
τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ μὲ αὐτήν.

Ἰδόντες δὲ οἱ Φιλισταῖοι, ὅτι ἀπέ-
θανεν ὁ ἰσχυρὸς αὐτῶν, ⁴¹ ἔφυγον· 52
Τότε ἐσηκώθησαν οἱ ἄνδρες τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ
καὶ τοῦ Ἰούδα, καὶ ἠλάλασαν, καὶ κατε-
δίωξαν τοὺς Φιλισταίους, ὥς τῆς εἰσ-
όδου τῆς κοιλάδος, καὶ ὥς τῶν πυλῶν
τῆς Ἀκκαρῶν. Καὶ ἔπεσον οἱ τραυμα-
τισμένοι τῶν Φιλισταίων ἐν τῇ ὁδῷ·
⁴² Σααραεὶμ, ὥς Γάθ, καὶ ὥς Ἀκκα-
ρῶν. 53 Καὶ ἐπύστρεψαν οἱ υἱοὶ Ἰσ-
ραὴλ ἐκ τῆς καταδιώξεως τῶν Φιλι-
σταίων, καὶ διήρπασαν τὰ στρατόπεδα
αὐτῶν.

54 Ὁ δὲ Δαβὶδ ἔλαβε τὴν κεφαλὴν
τοῦ Φιλισταίου, καὶ ἔφερεν αὐτὴν εἰς
Ἱερουσαλὴμ· τὴν δὲ πανοπλίαν αὐτοῦ
ἔβαλεν ἐν τῇ σκηνῇ αὐτοῦ. 55 Ὅτε
δὲ εἶδεν ὁ Σαουλ τὸν Δαβὶδ ἐπὶ ἐρχόμε-
νον ἐναντίον τοῦ Φιλισταίου, εἶπε πρὸς
Ἀβενήρ, τὸν ἀρχηγὸν τοῦ στρατεύμα-
τος, Ἀβενήρ, ⁴³ τίνας υἱὸς εἶναι ὁ νέος
οὗτος; Καὶ ὁ Ἀβενήρ εἶπε, Ζῆ ἡ ψυχὴ
σου, βασιλεῦ, δὲν ἐξεύρω. 56 Καὶ
εἶπεν ὁ βασιλεὺς, Ἐρωτήσων σὺ, τίνας
υἱὸς εἶναι ὁ νεανίσκος οὗτος.

57 Καὶ καθὼς ἐπύστρεψεν ὁ Δαβὶδ,
πατάξας τὸν Φιλισταῖον, παρέλαβεν
αὐτὸν ὁ Ἀβενήρ, καὶ ἔφερεν αὐτὸν
ἐνώπιον τοῦ Σαουλ. ⁴⁴ καὶ ἡ κεφαλὴ
τοῦ Φιλισταίου ἦτο ἐν τῇ χειρὶ αὐτοῦ.
58 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ Σαουλ, Τίνας
υἱὸς εἶσαι, νέε; Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Δαβὶδ,
⁴⁵ Ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ δούλου σου Ἰεσσαὶ τοῦ
Βηθλεεμίτου.

[ΚΕΦ. ιη΄.] Καὶ ὡς ἐτελείωσε λαλῶν
πρὸς τὸν Σαουλ, ¹ ἡ ψυχὴ τοῦ Ἰωνάθαν
συνεδέθη μετὰ τῆς ψυχῆς τοῦ Δαβὶδ,
καὶ ² ἠγάπησεν αὐτὸν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν ὡς
τὴν ἰδίαν αὐτοῦ ψυχὴν. 2 Καὶ παρέ-

⁴⁰ κεφ.
κα΄. 9.
Ἰδὲ Κριτ.
γ΄. 31·
ιε΄. 15.
Σαμ. Β΄.
κγ΄. 21.

⁴¹ Ἐβρ.
ια΄. 34.

⁴² Ἰησ. ιε΄.
36.

⁴³ Ἰδὲ
κεφ. ιε΄.
21, 22.

⁴⁴ εἰχ. 54.

⁴⁵ εἰχ. 12.

¹ Γεν. μδ΄.
30.
² κεφ. ιθ΄.
2· κ΄. 17.
Σαμ. Β΄.
α΄. 26.
Δευτ. ιγ΄.
6.

²⁹ κεφ. κ΄.
13. Χρον.
Α΄. κβ΄. 11,
16.

³⁰ Ψαλ.
ρκγ΄. 3· 4.
Κορ. Α΄.
α΄. 27, 28.
³¹ Κεφ. ις΄.
12.
³² κεφ. κδ΄.
15. Σαμ.
Β΄. γ΄. 8·
θ΄. 8· ις΄.
9. Βασ.
Β΄. η΄. 13.
³³ Βασ. Α΄.
κ΄. 10, 11.
³⁴ Σαμ. Β΄.
κβ΄. 33.
³⁵ Ψαλ.
ρκδ΄. 8·
ρκε΄. 1.
Κορ. Β΄. ι.
4. Ἐβρ.
ια΄. 33, 34·
³⁶ εἰχ. 10.
³⁷ Δευτ.
κη΄. 26.
³⁸ Ἰησ. δ΄.
24. Βασ.
Α΄. η΄. 43·
ιη΄. 36.
Βασ. Β΄.
ιβ΄. 19.
Ἦσα. νβ΄.
10.
³⁹ Ψαλ.
μδ΄. 6, 7.
Ἦση. α΄.
7. Ζαχ.
δ΄. 6.
⁴⁰ Χρον.
Β΄. κ΄. 15.

³ κεφ. ιζ'.
15.

λαβεν αὐτὸν ὁ Σαοὺλ ἐκέλευεν τὴν ἡμέραν, καὶ ³ δὲν ἀφῆκεν αὐτὸν νὰ ἐπιστρέψῃ πλέον εἰς τὸν οἶκον τοῦ πατρὸς αὐτοῦ. ³ Τότε ὁ Ἰωνάθαν ἔκαμε συνθήκην μετὰ τοῦ Δαβὶδ· διότι ἡγάπα αὐτὸν ὡς τὴν ἰδίαν αὐτοῦ ψυχὴν. ⁴ Καὶ ἐκδυθεὶς ὁ Ἰωνάθαν τὸ ἐπένδυμα τοῦ ἐφ' ἑαυτὸν, ἔδωκεν αὐτὸ εἰς τὸν Δαβὶδ, καὶ τὴν στολὴν αὐτοῦ, ὥς καὶ αὐτὸ τὸ ξίφος αὐτοῦ, καὶ τὸ τόξον αὐτοῦ, καὶ τὴν ζώνην αὐτοῦ.

⁵ Καὶ ἐξήρχετο ὁ Δαβὶδ πανταχοῦ ὅπου ἔπεμπεν αὐτὸν ὁ Σαοὺλ, καὶ ἐφέρετο μετὰ συνέσεως· καὶ κατέστησεν αὐτὸν ὁ Σαοὺλ ἐπὶ τοὺς ἄνδρας τοῦ πολέμου· καὶ ἦτο ἀρεστός εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμοὺς παντὸς τοῦ λαοῦ, ἔτι δὲ καὶ εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμοὺς τῶν δούλων τοῦ Σαοὺλ. ⁶ Καθὼς δὲ ἤρχοντο, ἐνῶ ἐπέστρεφεν ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐκ τῆς σφαγῆς τοῦ Φιλισταίου, ⁴ ἐξήρχοντο αἱ γυναῖκες ἐκ πασῶν τῶν πόλεων τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, ψάλλουσαι καὶ χορεύουσαι, εἰς συνάντησιν τοῦ βασιλέως Σαοὺλ, μετὰ τυμπάνων, μετὰ χαρᾶς, καὶ μετὰ κυμβάλων. ⁷ Καὶ ἀπεκρίνοντο αἱ γυναῖκες αἱ παίζουσαι πρὸς ἀλλήλας, καὶ ἔλεγον, ⁶ Ὁ Σαοὺλ ἐπάταξε τὰς χιλιάδας αὐτοῦ, ὁ Δαβὶδ τὰς μυριάδας αὐτοῦ. ⁸ Παρωξύνθη δὲ σφόδρα ὁ Σαοὺλ, καὶ ⁷ ἐφάνη δυσάρεστος εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμοὺς αὐτοῦ ὁ λόγος οὗτος, καὶ εἶπεν, Ἀπέδωκεν εἰς τὸν Δαβὶδ τὰς μυριάδας, εἰς ἐμὲ δὲ ἀπέδωκεν τὰς χιλιάδας· καὶ τί λείπεται πλέον εἰς αὐτὸν ⁸ παρὰ ἡ βασιλεία;

⁹ Καὶ ὑπέβλεπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τὸν Δαβὶδ ἀπ' ἐκείνης τῆς ἡμέρας καὶ εἰς τὸ ἐξῆς.

¹⁰ Καὶ τὴν ἑπταῖριον ⁹ ἐπῆλθε πνεῦμα πονηρὸν παρὰ Θεοῦ ἐπὶ τὸν Σαοὺλ, καὶ ¹⁰ ἐπροφίτηεν ἐν μέσῳ τοῦ οἴκου· καὶ ὁ Δαβὶδ ἔπαιξε διὰ τῆς χειρὸς αὐτοῦ, ὡς καθ' ἑκάστην ἡμέραν. ¹¹ Ἦτο δὲ τὸ δοράτιον ἐν τῇ χειρὶ τοῦ Σαοὺλ. ¹¹ καὶ ¹² ἐρίσκειν ὁ Σαοὺλ τὸ δοράτιον, λέγων, Θέλω κτυπήσει τὸν Δαβὶδ ἔως καὶ εἰς τὸν τοῖχον. Ἄλλ' ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐξέκλινεν ἀπ' ἔμπροσθεν αὐτοῦ δις.

¹² Ἐφοβήθη δὲ ὁ Σαοὺλ ἀπὸ προσώπου Δαβὶδ, ἐπειδὴ ¹⁴ ὁ Κύριος ἦτο μετ' αὐτοῦ, ¹⁵ ἀπὸ δὲ τὸν Σαοὺλ ἔχον ἀπομακρυνθῇ. ¹³ Ὅθεν ἀπεμάκρυνεν αὐτὸν ὁ Σαοὺλ ἀπὸ πλησίων ἑαυτοῦ, καὶ κατέστησεν αὐτὸν χιλιάρχον· καὶ ¹⁶ ἐξήρχετο, καὶ εἰσήρχετο ἔμπροσθεν τοῦ λαοῦ. ¹⁴ Καὶ ἐφέρετο ὁ Δαβὶδ μετὰ συνέσεως ἐν πάσαις ταῖς ὁδοῖς αὐτοῦ· καὶ ¹⁷ ὁ Κύριος ἦτο μετ' αὐτοῦ. ¹⁵ Διὰ τοῦτο ὁ Σαοὺλ, βλέπων ὅτι ἐφέρετο μετὰ μεγάλης συνέσεως, ἐφοβέτο ἀπὸ προσώπου αὐτοῦ.

¹⁶ Πᾶς δὲ ὁ Ἰσραὴλ καὶ ὁ Ἰούδας ἡγάπα τὸν Δαβὶδ, ἐπειδὴ ἐξήρχετο καὶ εἰσήρχετο ἔμπροσθεν αὐτῶν.

¹⁷ Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, Ἴδου ἡ μεγαλητέρα θυγάτηρ μου Μερὰβ· ¹⁹ ταῦτα θέλω σοὶ δώσει εἰς γυναῖκα· μόνον ἔσο ἀνδρείος εἰς ἐμὲ, καὶ ²⁰ μάχου τὰς μάχας τοῦ Κυρίου. Διότι εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, ²¹ Ἄς μὴ ἦναι ἡ χεὶρ μου ἐπ' αὐτὸν, ἀλλ' ἡ χεὶρ τῶν Φιλισταίων ἂς ἦναι ἐπ' αὐτόν. ¹⁸ Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, ²² Ποῖος ἐγώ; καὶ ποία ἡ ζωὴ μου, καὶ ἡ οἰκονομία τοῦ πατρὸς μου μεταξὺ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, ὥστε νὰ γείνω γαμβρὸς τοῦ βασιλέως; ¹⁹ Ἀλλὰ καθ' ὃν καιρὸν ἡ Μερὰβ ἡ θυγάτηρ τοῦ Σαοὺλ ἔπρεπε νὰ δοθῇ εἰς τὸν Δαβὶδ, αὕτη ἐδόθη εἰς τὸν ²³ Ἀδριὴλ ²⁴ τὸν Μεολαθίτην εἰς γυναῖκα.

²⁰ ²⁵ Ἠγάπα δὲ τὸν Δαβὶδ Μιχαὴλ ἡ θυγάτηρ τοῦ Σαοὺλ· καὶ ἀνίγγειλαν τοῦτο πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ· καὶ τὸ πρᾶγμα ἤρresen εἰς αὐτόν. ²¹ Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, Θέλω δώσει αὐτὴν εἰς αὐτόν, ²⁶ διὰ νὰ γείνη παγὶς εἰς αὐτόν, καὶ ²⁷ διὰ νὰ ἦναι ἐπ' αὐτόν ἡ χεὶρ τῶν Φιλισταίων. Ὅθεν εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, ²⁸ Σήμερον θέλεις εἰσθαι γαμβρὸς μου μὲ τὴν δευτέραν. ²² Καὶ προσέταξεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τοὺς δούλους αὐτοῦ, λέγων, Δαλήσατε πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ κρυφίως, καὶ εἶπατε, Ἴδου, ὁ βασιλεὺς εὐαρεστεῖται εἰς σέ, καὶ πάντες οἱ δοῦλοι αὐτοῦ σέ ἀγαπῶσι· τώρα λοιπὸν γενοῦ γαμβρὸς τοῦ βασιλέως. ²³ Καὶ ἐλάλησαν οἱ δοῦλοι τοῦ Σαοὺλ τοὺς λόγους τούτους εἰς τὰ ὅτα τοῦ Δαβὶδ. Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ, Σᾶς φαίνεται ποταπὸν νὰ γείνη τις γαμβρὸς βασιλέως; ἀλλ' ἐγὼ εἶμαι ἄνθρωπος πτωχὸς, καὶ ποταπός. ²⁴ Καὶ ἀνίγγειλαν οἱ δούλοι τοῦ Σαοὺλ πρὸς αὐτόν, λέγοντες, Κατὰ τοὺς λόγους τούτους ἐλάλησεν ὁ Δαβὶδ. ²⁵ Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, Οὕτω θέλετε εἰπεῖ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, Ὁ βασιλεὺς ²⁹ δὲν θέλει δῶρα νυμφικὰ, ἀλλ' ἑκάτον ἀκροβυστίας Φιλισταίων, ³⁰ διὰ νὰ ἐκδικηθῇ ὁ βασιλεὺς ἐναντίον τῶν ἐχθρῶν αὐτοῦ. ³¹ Ὁ Σαοὺλ ὅμως ἐστοχαζέτο νὰ κάμῃ τὸν Δαβὶδ νὰ πέσῃ διὰ χειρὸς τῶν Φιλισταίων.

²⁶ Καὶ ὅτε ἀνίγγειλαν οἱ δούλοι αὐτοῦ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ τοὺς λόγους τούτους, ἤρresen εἰς τὸν Δαβὶδ νὰ γείνη γαμβρὸς τοῦ βασιλέως· ὅθεν καὶ ³² πρὶν αἱ ἡμέραι πληρωθῶσιν, ²⁷ ἐσηκώθη ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ ὑπήγεν, αὐτὸς ³³ καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἐθανάτωσεν ἐκ τῶν Φιλισταίων διακοσίους ἄνδρας· καὶ ³⁴ ἔφερεν ὁ Δαβὶδ τὰς ἀκροβυστίας αὐτῶν, καὶ ἀπέδωκεν αὐτὰς πλήρεις εἰς τὸν βασιλεῖα, διὰ νὰ γείνη γαμβρὸς τοῦ

ἡγάπα τὸν Δαβὶδ, ἐπειδὴ ἐξήρχετο καὶ εἰσήρχετο ἔμπροσθεν αὐτῶν.

¹⁷ Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, Ἴδου ἡ μεγαλητέρα θυγάτηρ μου Μερὰβ· ¹⁹ ταῦτα θέλω σοὶ δώσει εἰς γυναῖκα· μόνον ἔσο ἀνδρείος εἰς ἐμὲ, καὶ ²⁰ μάχου τὰς μάχας τοῦ Κυρίου. Διότι εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, ²¹ Ἄς μὴ ἦναι ἡ χεὶρ μου ἐπ' αὐτόν, ἀλλ' ἡ χεὶρ τῶν Φιλισταίων ἂς ἦναι ἐπ' αὐτόν. ¹⁸ Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, ²² Ποῖος ἐγώ; καὶ ποία ἡ ζωὴ μου, καὶ ἡ οἰκονομία τοῦ πατρὸς μου μεταξὺ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, ὥστε νὰ γείνω γαμβρὸς τοῦ βασιλέως; ¹⁹ Ἀλλὰ καθ' ὃν καιρὸν ἡ Μερὰβ ἡ θυγάτηρ τοῦ Σαοὺλ ἔπρεπε νὰ δοθῇ εἰς τὸν Δαβὶδ, αὕτη ἐδόθη εἰς τὸν ²³ Ἀδριὴλ ²⁴ τὸν Μεολαθίτην εἰς γυναῖκα.

²⁰ ²⁵ Ἠγάπα δὲ τὸν Δαβὶδ Μιχαὴλ ἡ θυγάτηρ τοῦ Σαοὺλ· καὶ ἀνίγγειλαν τοῦτο πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ· καὶ τὸ πρᾶγμα ἤρresen εἰς αὐτόν. ²¹ Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, Θέλω δώσει αὐτὴν εἰς αὐτόν, ²⁶ διὰ νὰ γείνη παγὶς εἰς αὐτόν, καὶ ²⁷ διὰ νὰ ἦναι ἐπ' αὐτόν ἡ χεὶρ τῶν Φιλισταίων. Ὅθεν εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, ²⁸ Σήμερον θέλεις εἰσθαι γαμβρὸς μου μὲ τὴν δευτέραν. ²² Καὶ προσέταξεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τοὺς δούλους αὐτοῦ, λέγων, Δαλήσατε πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ κρυφίως, καὶ εἶπατε, Ἴδου, ὁ βασιλεὺς εὐαρεστεῖται εἰς σέ, καὶ πάντες οἱ δοῦλοι αὐτοῦ σέ ἀγαπῶσι· τώρα λοιπὸν γενοῦ γαμβρὸς τοῦ βασιλέως. ²³ Καὶ ἐλάλησαν οἱ δοῦλοι τοῦ Σαοὺλ τοὺς λόγους τούτους εἰς τὰ ὅτα τοῦ Δαβὶδ. Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ, Σᾶς φαίνεται ποταπὸν νὰ γείνη τις γαμβρὸς βασιλέως; ἀλλ' ἐγὼ εἶμαι ἄνθρωπος πτωχὸς, καὶ ποταπός. ²⁴ Καὶ ἀνίγγειλαν οἱ δούλοι τοῦ Σαοὺλ πρὸς αὐτόν, λέγοντες, Κατὰ τοὺς λόγους τούτους ἐλάλησεν ὁ Δαβὶδ. ²⁵ Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, Οὕτω θέλετε εἰπεῖ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, Ὁ βασιλεὺς ²⁹ δὲν θέλει δῶρα νυμφικὰ, ἀλλ' ἑκάτον ἀκροβυστίας Φιλισταίων, ³⁰ διὰ νὰ ἐκδικηθῇ ὁ βασιλεὺς ἐναντίον τῶν ἐχθρῶν αὐτοῦ. ³¹ Ὁ Σαοὺλ ὅμως ἐστοχαζέτο νὰ κάμῃ τὸν Δαβὶδ νὰ πέσῃ διὰ χειρὸς τῶν Φιλισταίων.

²⁶ Καὶ ὅτε ἀνίγγειλαν οἱ δούλοι αὐτοῦ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ τοὺς λόγους τούτους, ἤρresen εἰς τὸν Δαβὶδ νὰ γείνη γαμβρὸς τοῦ βασιλέως· ὅθεν καὶ ³² πρὶν αἱ ἡμέραι πληρωθῶσιν, ²⁷ ἐσηκώθη ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ ὑπήγεν, αὐτὸς ³³ καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἐθανάτωσεν ἐκ τῶν Φιλισταίων διακοσίους ἄνδρας· καὶ ³⁴ ἔφερεν ὁ Δαβὶδ τὰς ἀκροβυστίας αὐτῶν, καὶ ἀπέδωκεν αὐτὰς πλήρεις εἰς τὸν βασιλεῖα, διὰ νὰ γείνη γαμβρὸς τοῦ

¹⁹ κεφ. ιζ'.
25.
²⁰ Ἀριθ. λβ'. 20,
27, 29,
κεφ. κε'. 28.
²¹ εἰχ. 21,
25. Σαμ. β'. β'. 9.
²² Ἰδὲ εἰχ. 23. κεφ. θ'. 21.
Σαμ. β'. ζ'. 18.
²³ Σαμ. β'. κα'. 8.
²⁴ Κριτ. ζ'. 22.
²⁵ εἰχ. 28.

²⁶ Ἐξὸδ. ι'. 7.
²⁷ εἰχ. 17.
²⁸ Ἰδὲ εἰχ. 26.

²⁹ Γεν. λδ'. 12.
³⁰ Ἐξὸδ. κεβ'. 17.
³¹ κεφ. ιδ'. 24.
³² εἰχ. 17.

³² Ἰδὲ εἰχ. 21.
³³ εἰχ. 13.

³⁴ Σαμ. β'. γ'. 14.

⁴ Ἐξὸδ. ιε'. 20.
Κριτ. ια'. 34.

⁸ Ἐξὸδ. ιε'. 21.
⁶ κεφ. κα'. 11: κθ'. 5.

⁷ Ἐκκλ. δ'. 4.

⁸ κεφ. ιε'. 28.
⁹ κεφ. ις'. 14.

¹⁰ κεφ. ιθ'. 24. Βασ. Α'. ιη'. 29.
Πράξ. ις'. 16.

¹¹ κεφ. ιθ'. 9.
¹² κεφ. ιθ'. 10: κ'. 33.
Παρ. κζ'. 4.

¹³ εἰχ. 15, 29.

¹⁴ κεφ. ις'. 13, 18.
¹⁵ κεφ. ις'. 14: κη'. 15.

¹⁶ εἰχ. 16.
¹⁷ Ἀριθ. κζ'. 17. Σαμ. β'. ε'. 2.
¹⁸ Γεν. λθ'. 2, 3, 23.
¹⁹ Ἰησ. ε'. 27.

¹⁸ εἰχ. 5.

βασιλεύς. Καὶ ἔδωκεν εἰς αὐτὸν ὁ Σαοὺλ Μιχαὴλ τὴν θυγατέρα αὐτοῦ εἰς γυναῖκα. 28 Καὶ εἶδεν ὁ Σαοὺλ καὶ ἐγνώρισεν ὅτι ὁ Κύριος ἦτο μετὰ τοῦ Δαβίδ· καὶ Μιχαὴλ ἡ θυγάτηρ τοῦ Σαοὺλ ἡγάπα αὐτόν. 29 Καὶ ἔτι μᾶλλον ἐφοβείτο ὁ Σαοὺλ ἀπὸ προσώπου τοῦ Δαβίδ· καὶ ἔγεινεν ὁ Σαοὺλ παντοτεινὸς ἐχθρὸς τοῦ Δαβίδ.

30 ³⁵ Ἐξήλθον δὲ ἄρχοντες τῶν Φιλισταίων εἰς πόλεμον· καὶ ἀφ' ἧς ἡμέρας ἐξήλθον, ³⁶ ὁ Δαβίδ ἐφέρετο μετὰ συνείσεως μεγαλύτερας παρὰ πάντας τοὺς δούλους τοῦ Σαοὺλ· ὅθεν τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ ἐτιμήθη σφόδρα.

[ΚΕΦ. ΙΘ'.] ΚΑΙ Εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς Ἰωνάθαν τὸν υἱὸν αὐτοῦ, καὶ πρὸς πάντας τοὺς δούλους αὐτοῦ, νὰ θανατώσωσι τὸν Δαβίδ. 2 Ὁ Ἰωνάθαν ὅμως, ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ Σαοὺλ, ἡγάπα καθ' ὑπερβολὴν τὸν Δαβίδ· καὶ ἀπήγγειλεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν πρὸς τὸν Δαβίδ, λέγων, Σαοὺλ ὁ πατήρ μου ζητεῖ νὰ σέ θανατώσῃ· τώρα λοιπὸν φυλάχθητι, παρακαλῶ, ἕως πρωῒ, καὶ μένε ἐν ἀποκρύφῳ τύφῳ, καὶ κρύπτου· 3 ἐγὼ δὲ θέλω ἐξέλθαι καὶ σταθῇ πλησίον τοῦ πατρὸς μου ἐν τῷ ἄγρῳ ὅπου θέλεις εἶσθαι, καὶ θέλω ὁμιλήσει περὶ σοῦ πρὸς τὸν πατέρα μου· καὶ θέλω ἰδεῖ τί εἶναι, καὶ θέλω σοὶ ἀπαγγεῖλαι.

4 Καὶ ² ἐλάλησεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν καλὰ περὶ τοῦ Δαβίδ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ τὸν πατέρα αὐτοῦ, καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτόν, ^{3*} Ἄς μὴ ἀμαρτήσῃ ὁ βασιλεὺς ἐναντίον τοῦ δούλου αὐτοῦ, ἐναντίον τοῦ Δαβίδ· ἐπειδὴ δὲν ἡμάρτησεν ἐναντίον σου, καὶ ἐπειδὴ τὰ ἔργα αὐτοῦ ἐστάθησαν εἰς σέ πολὺ καλὰ· 5 διότι ⁴ ἐῤῥιψοκίνησεν τὴν ζωὴν αὐτοῦ, καὶ ⁵ ἐθανάτωσε τὸν Φιλισταῖον, καὶ ⁶ ὁ Κύριος ἔκαμε σωτηρίαν μεγάλην εἰς πάντα τὸν Ἰσραὴλ· εἶδες, καὶ ἐχάρης· ⁷ διὰ τί λοιπὸν θέλεις ⁸ νὰ ἀμαρτήσῃς ἐναντίον ἀθώου αἵματος, θανατόνων τὸν Δαβίδ χωρὶς αἰτίας;

6 Καὶ ὑπήκουσεν ὁ Σαοὺλ εἰς τὴν φωνὴν τοῦ Ἰωνάθαν· καὶ ὤμοσεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, λέγων, Ζῇ Κύριος, δὲν θέλει θανατωθῇ. 7 Καὶ ἔκραξεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν τὸν Δαβίδ, καὶ ἀπήγγειλε πρὸς αὐτόν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν πάντας τοὺς λόγους τούτους. Καὶ ἔφερον ὁ Ἰωνάθαν τὸν Δαβίδ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, καὶ ἦτο ἐνώπιον αὐτοῦ ⁹ ὡς τὸ πρότερον.

8 Ἐγινε δὲ πάλιν πόλεμος· καὶ ἐξήλθεν ὁ Δαβίδ, καὶ ἐπολέμησε μετὰ τῶν Φιλισταίων, καὶ ἐπάταξεν αὐτοὺς ἐν σφαγῇ μεγάλῃ· καὶ ἔφηνον ἀπὸ προσώπου αὐτοῦ.

9 Καὶ ¹⁰ τὸ πονηρὸν πνεῦμα παρὰ Κυρίου ἐστάθη ἐπὶ τὸν Σαοὺλ, ἐνῶ

ἐκάθητο ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ αὐτοῦ μετὰ τοῦ δορατίου ἐν τῇ χειρὶ αὐτοῦ· ὁ δὲ Δαβίδ ἔπαιζε τὸ ὄργανον διὰ τῆς χειρὸς αὐτοῦ. 10 Καὶ ἐζήτησεν ὁ Σαοὺλ νὰ κτυπήσῃ μετὰ τοῦ δορατίου τὸν Δαβίδ καὶ ἔως εἰς τὸν τοῖχον· ἐξέκλινεν ὅμως ἀπὸ προσώπου τοῦ Σαοὺλ, καὶ ἐκτύπησε τὸν τοῖχον μετὰ τὸ δοράτιον· ὁ δὲ Δαβίδ ἔφυγε, καὶ διεσώθη ἐκείνην τὴν νύκτα.

11 Καὶ ¹¹ ἀπέστειλεν ὁ Σαοὺλ μηνυτὰς πρὸς τὸν οἶκον τοῦ Δαβίδ, διὰ νὰ παραφυλάξωσιν αὐτόν, καὶ νὰ θανατώσωσιν αὐτόν τὸν πρωῒ· ἀπήγγειλε δὲ πρὸς τὸν Δαβίδ ἡ Μιχαὴλ, ἡ γυνὴ αὐτοῦ, λέγουσα, Ἐὰν δὲν σώσης τὴν ζωὴν σου τὴν νύκτα ταύτην, αὐριοι θέλεις θανατωθῇ. 12 Καὶ ¹² κατεβίβασεν ἡ Μιχαὴλ τὸν Δαβίδ διὰ τῆς θυρίδος· καὶ ἀνεχώρησε, καὶ ἔφυγε, καὶ διεσώθη· 13 Τότε λαβούσα ἡ Μιχαὴל ὁμοίωμα, ἔθηκεν ἐπὶ τῆς κλίνης, καὶ ἔβαλεν εἰς τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ προσκεφάλαιον ἐκ τριχῶν αἰγῶν, καὶ ἐσκέπασεν αὐτὸ μετὰ φόρεμα. 14 Καὶ ὅτε ἀπέστειλεν ὁ Σαοὺλ μηνυτὰς εἰς νὰ συλλάβωσι τὸν Δαβίδ, ἐκείνη εἶπεν, Ἀρρώστος εἶναι. 15 Πάλιν ἀπέστειλεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τοὺς μηνυτὰς διὰ νὰ ἰδῶσι τὸν Δαβίδ, λέγων, Φέρετέ μου αὐτόν ἐπὶ τῆς κλίνης, διὰ νὰ θανατώσω αὐτόν. 16 Καὶ ὅτε εἰσῆλθον οἱ μηνυταί, ἰδοὺ, ἦτο τὸ ὁμοίωμα ἐπὶ τῆς κλίνης, καὶ προσκεφάλαιον εἰς τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ ἐκ τριχῶν αἰγῶν.

17 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὴν Μιχαὴλ, ¹³ Διὰ τί με ἠπάτησας οὕτω, καὶ ἀπέπεμφας τὸν ἐχθρόν μου καὶ διεσώθη; Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ἡ Μιχαὴλ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, Αὐτὸς εἶπε πρὸς ἐμέ, Ἄφες με νὰ φύγω· διὰ τί νὰ σέ θανατώσω;

18 Καὶ ἔφηνεν ὁ Δαβίδ, καὶ διεσώθη, καὶ ἦλθε πρὸς τὸν Σαμουὴλ εἰς Ῥαμὰ, καὶ ἀπήγγειλε πρὸς αὐτόν πάντα ὅσα εἶχε κάμει εἰς αὐτόν ὁ Σαοὺλ· καὶ ὑπήγαν, αὐτὸς καὶ ὁ Σαμουὴλ, καὶ κατέσκησαν ἐν Ναυῶθ. 19 Ἀπήγγειλεν δὲ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, καὶ εἶπον, Ἰδοὺ, ὁ Δαβίδ εἶναι ἐν Ναυῶθ ἐν Ῥαμὰ. 20 Καὶ ¹⁴ ἀπέστειλεν ὁ Σαοὺλ μηνυτὰς νὰ συλλάβωσι τὸν Δαβίδ· καὶ ¹⁵ ὅτε εἶδον τὴν συνάξιν τῶν προφητῶν προφητευόντων, καὶ τὸν Σαμουὴλ προϊστάμενον ἐπ' αὐτοὺς, ἐπῆλθε Πνεῦμα Θεοῦ ἐπὶ τοὺς μηνυτὰς τοῦ Σαοὺλ, καὶ ¹⁶ προεφίτενον καὶ αὐτοί. 21 Καὶ ὅτε ἀπηγγέλθη πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, ἀπέστειλεν ἄλλους μηνυτὰς· καὶ αὐτοὶ ὁμοίως προεφίτενον. Καὶ ἀπέστειλε πάλιν ὁ Σαοὺλ τρίτην φορὰν μηνυτὰς, καὶ αὐτοὶ ἔτι προεφίτενον.

22 Τότε ὑπήγε καὶ αὐτὸς εἰς Ῥαμὰ,

¹¹ Ψαλ. γθ'. ὁ τίτλος.

¹² Ἰησ. β'. 15. Πράξ. θ'. 24, 25.

¹³ Σαμ. β'. β'. 22.

¹⁴ Ἰωάν. ζ'. 32, 45, κ.τ.λ. ¹⁵ κεφ. ι'. 5, 6. Κορ. Α'. ιδ'. 3, 24, 25. ¹⁶ Ἀρθ. ια'. 25. Ἰαηλ β'. 28.

³⁵ Σαμ. β'. ια'. 1. ³⁶ εἰχ. 5.

¹ κεφ. ιη'. 1.

² Παρ. λα'. 8, 9.

³ Γεν. μβ'. 22. Ψαλ. λε'. 12: ρθ'. 5. Παρ. ιζ'. 13. Ἰερ. ιη'. 20. ⁴ Κριτ. θ'. 17: ιβ'. 3. κεφ. κη'. 21. Ψαλ. ριθ'. 109.

⁵ κεφ. ιζ'. 49, 50. ⁶ κεφ. ια'. 13. Χρον. Α'. ια'. 14. ⁷ κεφ. κ'. 32. ⁸ Ματθ. κζ'. 4. ⁹ κεφ. ιε'. 21: ιη'. 2, 13.

¹⁰ κεφ. ιε'. 14: ιη'. 10, 11.

καὶ ἦλθεν ἕως τοῦ μεγάλου φρέατος τοῦ ἐν Σοκῳ· καὶ ἠρώτησε, λέγων, Ποῦ εἶναι ὁ Σαμουὴλ καὶ ὁ Δαβὶδ; Καὶ εἶπον, Ἰδοὺ, ἐν Ναυὶθ ἐν 'Ραμὰ. 23 Καὶ ὑπήγεν ἐκεῖ εἰς Ναυὶθ τὴν ἐν 'Ραμὰ· καὶ 17 Πνεῦμα Θεοῦ ἐπῆλθε καὶ ἐπ' αὐτόν· καὶ ἐξηκολούθει τὴν ὁδὸν αὐτοῦ προφητεύων, ἐσοῦτο ἦλθεν εἰς Ναυὶθ ἐν 'Ραμὰ. 24 Καὶ 15 ἐκδυθεὶς τὰ ἱμάτια αὐτοῦ καὶ αὐτὸς, προεφίτηεν ἐνώπιον τοῦ Σαμουὴλ κατὰ τὸν αὐτὸν τρόπον, καὶ κατέκειτο 19 γυμνὸς ὅλην ἐκείνην τὴν ἡμέραν καὶ ὅλην τὴν νύκτα. Διὰ τοῦτο λέγουσι, 20 Καὶ Σαοὺλ ἐν προφῆταις;

[ΚΕΦ. κ'.] ΚΑΙ ἔφυγεν ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐκ Ναυὶθ τῆς ἐν 'Ραμὰ, καὶ ἦλθε, καὶ εἶπεν ἐνώπιον τοῦ Ἰωνάθαν, Τί ἔπραξα; τί τὸ ἀδίκημά μου, καὶ τί τὸ ἀμάρτημά μου ἔμπροσθεν τοῦ πατρός σου, διὰ τὸ ὅποιον ζητεῖ τὴν ψυχὴν μου;

2 Ὅ δὲ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτόν, Μὴ γένοιτο! σὺ δὲν θέλεις ἀποθάνει· ἰδοὺ, ὁ πατήρ μου δὲν θέλει κάμει οὐδέν, εἴτε μέγα εἴτε μικρόν, τὸ ὅποιον να μὴ φανερώσῃ εἰς ἐμέ· καὶ διὰ τὸ ὁ πατήρ μου ἤθελε κρίνῃαι τὸ πρᾶγμα τοῦτο ἀπ' ἐμοῦ; δὲν εἶναι οὕτω.

3 Καὶ ὥμοσεν ὁ Δαβὶδ ἔτι, καὶ εἶπεν, Ὁ πατήρ σου ἐξείρεαι βεβαίως ὅτι ἐγὼ εὗρηκα χάριν ἐνώπιόν σου· ὅθεν λέγει, Ἀς μὴ ἐξεύρῃ τοῦτο ὁ Ἰωνάθαν, μήποτε λυπηθῇ. Ἀλλὰ, ᾧ Κύριος, καὶ ᾧ ἡ ψυχὴ σου, δὲν εἶναι παρὰ ἐν βῆμα μεταξὺ ἐμοῦ καὶ τοῦ θανάτου.

4 Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, Ὅ, τι ἐπιθυμεῖ ἡ ψυχὴ σου θέλω κάμει εἰς σέ.

5 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Ἰωνάθαν, Ἰδοὺ, αὔριον εἶναι 1 νεομηνία, καθ' ἣν ἐγὼ συνειθίζω νὰ κάθωμαι μετὰ τοῦ βασιλέως νὰ συντρώγω· ἄφες με λοιπὸν νὰ πάγω, 2 διὰ νὰ κρυφθῶ ἐν τῷ ἀγρῷ μέχρι τῆς ἑσπέρας τῆς τρίτης ἡμέρας· 6 εἰάν ὁ πατήρ σου περιβλέπων με ζητήσῃ, τότε εἰπέ, Ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐξέστησεν ἐνθέρμως παρ' ἐμοῦ νὰ πρέξῃ 3 εἰς Βηθλεὲμ τὴν πόλιν αὐτοῦ· διότι γίνεται ἐκεῖ ἐτήσιος θυσία, ὑφ' ὅλης τῆς συγγενείας αὐτοῦ· 7 4 εἰάν εἴπῃ οὕτω, Καλῶς· θέλει εἰσθαῖ εἰρήνην εἰς τὸν δούλόν σου· εἰάν ὅμως ὀργισθῇ πολὺ, ἔξευρε ὅτι 5 τὸ κακὸν εἶναι ἀποφασισμένον παρ' αὐτοῦ· 8 6 θέλεις λοιπὸν κάμει ἔλεος πρὸς τὸν δούλόν σου· διότι 7 εἰς συνθήκην Κυρίου εἰσήγαγες τὸν δούλόν σου μετὰ σεαυτοῦ· 8 εἰάν ὅμως ᾖ ἡμεῖς ἀδικία ἐν ἐμοί, θανάτωσόν με σὺ· καὶ διὰ τί νὰ με φέρῃς ἕως τοῦ πατρός σου;

9 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν, Μὴ γένοιτο ποτέ τοῦτο εἰς σέ! διότι, εἰάν τῷ ὅτι

γνωρίσω ὅτι τὸ κακὸν εἶναι ἀποφασισμένον παρὰ τοῦ πατρός μου νὰ ἔλθῃ ἐπὶ σέ, βεβαίως θέλω σοὶ ἀπαγγεῖλαι τοῦτο.

10 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Ἰωνάθαν, Τίς θέλει μοὶ ἀπαγγεῖλαι εἰάν ὁ πατήρ σου ἀποκριθῇ εἰς σέ σκληρά;

11 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, Ἐλθέ, καὶ ἂς ἐξέλθωμεν εἰς τὸν ἀγρόν. Καὶ ἐξῆλθον ἀμφότεροι εἰς τὸν ἀγρόν. 12 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, Κύριε Θεέ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ! ὅταν ποτέ περὶ τὴν αὔριον, ἢ τὴν μετὰ τὴν αὔριον, ἐξιχνιάσω τὸν πατέρα μου, καὶ ἰδοὺ, εἶναι τι καλὸν περὶ τοῦ Δαβὶδ, εἰάν δὲν ἀποστείλω τότε πρὸς σέ νὰ σοὶ τὸ ἀπαγγεῖλω, 13 9 οὕτω νὰ κάμῃ ὁ Κύριος εἰς τὸν Ἰωνάθαν, καὶ οὕτω νὰ προσθέσῃ! εἰάν δὲ ὁ πατήρ μου ἀπεφάσισε τὸ κακὸν ἐναντίον σου, θέλω σοὶ ἀπαγγεῖλαι τοῦτο, καὶ σέ ἐξαποστείλει, καὶ θέλεις ὑπάγει ἐν εἰρήνῃ· καὶ 10 ὁ Κύριος ἂς ᾖ μετὰ σοῦ, καθὼς ἐστάθῃ μετὰ τοῦ πατρός μου! 14 καὶ οὐχὶ μόνον ἐνόσω ζωῇ, θέλεις δεῖξει πρὸς ἐμέ τὸ ἔλεος τοῦ Κυρίου, διὰ νὰ μὴ ἀποθάνω, 15 ἀλλὰ καὶ 11 δὲν θέλεις ἀποκόψῃαι τὸ ἔλεός σου ἀπὸ τοῦ οἴκου μου εἰς τὸν αἰῶνα· οὐχὶ, οὐδὲ ὅταν ὁ Κύριος ἀφανίσῃ τοὺς ἐχθρούς τοῦ Δαβὶδ ἕκαστον ἀπὸ προσώπου τῆς γῆς.

16 Καὶ ἔκαμεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν συνθήκην μετὰ τοῦ οἴκου τοῦ Δαβὶδ, ἐπιλέγων, Καὶ 12 ὁ Κύριος νὰ ἐκχτήσῃ λόγον παρὰ τῶν ἐχθρῶν τοῦ Δαβὶδ! 17 Καὶ ἔκαμεν ἔτι ὁ Ἰωνάθαν τὸν Δαβὶδ νὰ ὁμώσῃ εἰς τὴν ἀγάπην αὐτοῦ τὴν πρὸς αὐτόν· διότι 13 ἡγάπα αὐτόν καθὼς ἡγάπα τὴν ἰδίαν αὐτοῦ ψυχὴν.

18 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτόν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν, Αὔριον εἶναι νεομηνία· καὶ θέλεις ζητηθῇ, διότι ἡ καθέδρα σου θέλει εἰσθαῖ κενή· 19 καὶ ἀφοῦ σταθῇς τρεῖς ἡμέρας, θέλεις καταβῇ μετὰ σπουδῆς, καὶ 15 ἔλθῃ εἰς τὸν τόπον, ὅπου ἐκρύφθης τὴν ἡμέραν τῆς πράξεως, καὶ θέλεις καθίσει πλυσίον τῆς πέτρας Ἐξῆλ· 20 καὶ ἐγὼ θέλω τοξεύσει τρία βέλη εἰς τὸ πλάγιον αὐτῆς, ὥς τοξεύων εἰς σημείον· 21 καὶ ἰδοὺ, θέλω ἀποστελεῖν τὸν ὑπηρέτην, λέγων, Ὑπαγε, εὗρε τὰ βέλη·—εἰάν ῥητὸς εἶπω εἰς τὸν ὑπῆρέτην, Ἰδοὺ, τὰ βέλη εἶναι ἐδῶθεν ἀπὸ σου, λάβε αὐτὰ· τότε ἔλθε, διότι εἶναι εἰρήνην εἰς σέ, καὶ οὐδεμία βλάβη, 16 ᾧ Κύριος· 22 εἰάν ὅμως εἶπω οὕτω πρὸς τὸν νέον, Ἰδοὺ, τὰ βέλη εἶναι ἐπέκεινα ἀπὸ σοῦ·—ὑπαγε τὴν ὁδόν σου, διότι σέ ἐξαπέστειλεν ὁ Κύριος· 23 17 περὶ δὲ τοῦ λόγου τὸν ὅποιον ὁμλήσαμεν ἐγὼ καὶ σὺ, ἰδοὺ ὁ Κύριος ἂς ᾖ μετὰ σοῦ.

9 'Ρουθ' α'. 17.

10 'Ἰησ. α'. 5. κεφ. ιζ'. 37. Χρον. Α'. κβ'. 11, 16. 11 Σαμ. Β'. θ'. 1, 3, 7: κα'. 7.

12 κεφ. κε'. 22. 'Ιδὲ κεφ. λα'. 2. Σαμ. Β'. δ'. 7: κα'. 8. 13 κεφ. ιη'. 1. 14 εἰχ. 5.

15 κεφ. ιθ'. 2.

16 'Ιερ. δ'. 2.

17 εἰχ. 14. 15. 'Ιδὲ εἰχ. 42.

17 κεφ. ι'. 10.

18 'Ἡσα. κ'. 2.

19 Μιχ. α'. 8. 'Ιδὲ Σαμ. Β'. 5. 14, 20. 20 κεφ. ι'. 11.

1 'Αριθ. ι'. 10: κη'. 11.

2 κεφ. ιθ'. 2.

3 κεφ. ις'. 4.

4 'Ιδὲ Δευτ. α'. 23. Σαμ. Β'. ιζ'. 4.

5 κεφ. κε'. 17. 'Εσθ. ζ'. 7.

6 'Ἰησ. β'. 14.

7 εἰχ. 16. κεφ. ιη'. 3: κγ'. 18.

8 Σαμ. Β'. ιθ'. 32.

μάρτυς μεταξύ ἐμοῦ καὶ σοῦ εἰς τὸν αἰῶνα.

24 Ἐκρύφθη λοιπὸν ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐν τῷ ἀγρῷ· καὶ ὅτε ἦλθεν ἡ νεομηνία, ὁ βασιλεὺς ἐκάθισεν εἰς τὴν τράπεζαν διὰ νὰ φάγῃ. 25 Καὶ ὁ βασιλεὺς ἐκάθισεν ἐπὶ τῆς καθέδρας αὐτοῦ, ὡς ἄλλοτε, ἐπὶ καθέδρας πλησίον τοῦ τοίχου· καὶ ὁ Ἰωνάθαν ἐσηκώθη, καὶ ἐκάθισεν ὁ Ἀβενήρ πλησίον τοῦ Σαουλ, ὁ δὲ τόπος τοῦ Δαβὶδ ἦτο κενός. 26 Ὁ Σαουλ ὅμως δὲν ἐλάλησεν οὐδὲν τὴν ἡμέραν ἐκείνην· διότι εἶπε καθ' ἑαυτὸν, Τίποτε συνέβη εἰς αὐτὸν ὥστε ¹⁸ νὰ μὴ ᾖναι καθαρός· βεβαίως δὲν εἶναι καθαρός.

27 Καὶ τὸ πρῶτ', τὴν δευτέραν τοῦ μηνὸς, ὁ τόπος τοῦ Δαβὶδ ἦτο κενός· καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαουλ πρὸς Ἰωνάθαν τὸν υἱὸν αὐτοῦ, Διὰ τί δὲν ἦλθεν ὁ υἱὸς σου Ἰεσσαὶ εἰς τὴν τράπεζαν, οὔτε χθές, οὔτε σήμερον;

28 Καὶ ¹⁹ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Ἰωνάθαν πρὸς τὸν Σαουλ, Ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐζήτησεν ἐνθέρμως παρ' ἐμοῦ νὰ ὑπάγῃ ἕως Βηθλέεμ, 29 καὶ εἶπεν, Ἀς ὑπάγω, παρακαλῶ, διότι ἡ συγγένεια ἡμῶν κἀνέει θυσίαν ἐν τῇ πόλει· καὶ ὁ ἀδελφός μου, αὐτὸς παρηγγεῖλεν εἰς ἐμὲ νὰ παρευρεθῶ· τώρα λοιπὸν, ἐὰν εὗρηκα χάριν εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμούς σου, ἀφες με, παρακαλῶ, νὰ ὑπάγω, καὶ νὰ ἰδῶ τοὺς ἀδελφούς μου—διὰ τοῦτο δὲν ἦλθεν εἰς τὴν τράπεζαν τοῦ βασιλέως.

30 Τότε ἐξήφθη ἡ ὀργὴ τοῦ Σαουλ κατὰ τοῦ Ἰωνάθαν, καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν, Χίε διεφθαρμένης καὶ ἀποστατίδος, δὲν ἐξεύρω ὅτι σὺ ἐκλεξας τὸν υἱὸν τοῦ Ἰεσσαὶ δι' αἰσχύνῃν σου, καὶ δι' αἰσχύνῃν τῆς γυναικώσεως τῆς μητρὸς σου; 31 διότι ἐνόσφ ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ Ἰεσσαὶ ᾔῃ ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς, σὺ δὲν θέλεις στερεωθῇ, οὐδὲ ἡ βασιλεία σου· τώρα λοιπὸν πέμψον, καὶ φέρε αὐτὸν πρὸς ἐμέ· διότι ἐξάπαντος θέλει ἀποθάνει.

32 Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Ἰωνάθαν πρὸς τὸν Σαουλ τὸν πατέρα αὐτοῦ, καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν, ²⁰ Διὰ τί νὰ θανατωθῇ; τί ἔπραξε; 33 Καὶ ²¹ ἔρριψεν ὁ Σαουλ δοράτιον κατ' αὐτοῦ, διὰ νὰ κτυπήσῃ αὐτόν· ²² τότε ἐγνώρισεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν, ὅτι ἦτο ἀποφασισμένον παρὰ τοῦ πατρὸς αὐτοῦ νὰ θανατώσῃ τὸν Δαβὶδ. 34 Καὶ ἐσηκώθη ὁ Ἰωνάθαν ἀπὸ τῆς τραπέζης μέ ἑξαψιν θυμοῦ, καὶ δὲν ἔφαγεν ἄρτον τὴν δευτέραν ἡμέραν τοῦ μηνὸς· διότι ἦτο λυπημένος διὰ τὸν Δαβὶδ, ἐπειδὴ εἶχε κατασχύει αὐτὸν ὁ πατήρ αὐτοῦ.

35 Καὶ τὸ πρῶτ' ἐξῆλθεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν εἰς τὸν ἀγρὸν, κατὰ τὸν καιρὸν τὸν προσδιορισθέντα μετὰ τοῦ Δαβὶδ, ἔχων μεθ' ἑαυτοῦ μικρὸν παιδάριον. 36

Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς τὸ παιδάριον αὐτοῦ, Τρέξον, εὐρὲ τώρα τὰ βέλη, τὰ ὅποια ἐγὼ τοξεύω. Καὶ καθὼς ἔτρεχε τὸ παιδάριον, ἐτόξευσε τὸ βέλος πέραν αὐτοῦ. 37 Καὶ ὅτε τὸ παιδάριον ἦλθεν εἰς τὸν τόπον τοῦ βέλους, τὸ ὅποιον ὁ Ἰωνάθαν εἶχε τοξεύσει, ἐφώνασεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν κατόπιν τοῦ παιδαρίου, καὶ εἶπε, Δὲν εἶναι τὸ βέλος πέραν ἀπὸ σοῦ; 38 Καὶ ἐφώνασεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν κατόπιν τοῦ παιδαρίου, Τάχυνον, σπεύσον, μὴ σταθῇς. Καὶ ἐσύναξε τὸ παιδάριον τοῦ Ἰωνάθαν τὰ βέλη, καὶ ἦλθε πρὸς τὸν κύριον αὐτοῦ. 39 Τὸ παιδάριον ὅμως δὲν ἤξευρεν οὐδὲν· μόνος ὁ Ἰωνάθαν καὶ ὁ Δαβὶδ ἤξευρον τὴν ὑπόθεσιν. 40 Καὶ ἔδωκεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν τὰ ὄπλα αὐτοῦ εἰς τὸ παιδάριον τὸ μεθ' αὐτοῦ, καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸ, Ὑπαγε, φέρε αὐτὰ εἰς τὴν πόλιν.

41 Καθὼς δὲ ἀνεχώρησε τὸ παιδάριον, ἐσηκώθη ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐκ τοῦ μεσημβρινοῦ μέρους, καὶ ἔπεσε κατὰ πρόσωπον αὐτοῦ εἰς τὴν γῆν, καὶ προσεκύνησε τρίς· καὶ ἠσπάσθησαν ἀλλήλους, καὶ ἔκλαυσαν ἀμφοτέρω· ὁ δὲ Δαβὶδ ἔκαμε κλαυθμὸν μέγαν. 42 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Ἰωνάθαν πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, ²³ Ὑπαγε ἐν εἰρήνῃ, καθὼς ὠμόσασαμε ἡμεῖς ἀμφοτέρω εἰς τὸ ὄνομα τοῦ Κυρίου, λέγοντες, Ὁ Κύριος ἂς ᾖναι μεταξύ ἐμοῦ καὶ σοῦ, καὶ μεταξύ σου σπέρματός μου καὶ τοῦ σπέρματός σου εἰς τὸν αἰῶνα! Καὶ ἐσηκώθη καὶ ἀνεχώρησεν· ὁ δὲ Ἰωνάθαν εἰσηλθεν εἰς τὴν πόλιν,

[ΚΕΦ. κα'.] ΚΑΙ ἦλθεν ὁ Δαβὶδ εἰς Νῶβ, πρὸς ¹ Ἀχιμέλεχ τὸν ἱερέα· ² ἐξεπλάγη δὲ ὁ Ἀχιμέλεχ εἰς τὴν συνάντησιν τοῦ Δαβὶδ, καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν, Διὰ τί σὺ μόνος, καὶ δὲν εἶναι οὐδεὶς μετὰ σοῦ;

2 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Ἀχιμέλεχ τὸν ἱερέα, Ὁ βασιλεὺς προσέταξεν εἰς ἐμὲ ὑπόθεσιν ἰνὰ, καὶ μοὶ εἶπεν, Ἀς μὴ ἐξεύρῃ μὴδὲς μὴδὲν περὶ τῆς ὑποθέσεως διὰ τὴν ὁποίαν ἐγὼ σὲ ἀποστέλλω, μὴδὲ τί προσέταξα εἰς ἐσέ· καὶ δώρισα εἰς τοὺς δούλους τὸν δὲνα καὶ δείνα τόπον— 3 Τώρα λοιπὸν τί σοὶ εἶναι πρόχειρον; δὸς πέντε ἄρτους εἰς τὴν χεῖρά μου, ἢ ὅτι εὐρίσκεται.

4 Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ ἱερεὺς πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, καὶ εἶπε, Δὲν ἔχω πρόχειρον οὐδένα κοινὸν ἄρτον, ἀλλ' εἶναι ³ ἄρτοι ἡγιασμένοι· ⁴ οἱ νέοι ἐφυλάχθησαν καθαροὶ τοῦλάχιστον ἀπὸ γυναικῶν;

5 Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν ἱερέα, καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν, Μάλιστα αἱ γυναῖκες εἶναι μακρὰν ἀφ' ἡμῶν εἰς

¹⁸ Λευιτ. ζ'. 21: ιε'.
⁵, κ.τ.λ.

¹⁹ εἰχ. 6.

²³ κεφ. α'.
17.

²⁰ κεφ. ιθ'.
⁵. Ματθ. κζ'. 23.
Λουκ. κγ'. 22.
²¹ κεφ. ιη'.
¹¹.
²² εἰχ. 7.

¹ κεφ. ιδ'.
3. Ἀχια. Μάρκ. β'. 36.
³ Ἀβιαθαρ.
² κεφ. ιε'.
4.

³ Εξόδ. κε'. 30.
Λευιτ. κδ'.
5. Ματθ. ιβ'. 4.
⁴ Εξόδ. ιθ'. 15.
Ζαχ. ζ'. 3.

⁵ Θεσ. Α'.
δ'. 4.

⁶ Λευιτ.
η'. 26.

⁷ Ματθ.
ιβ'. 3, 4.
Μάρκ. β'.
25, 26.
Λουκ. ε'.

³. 4.
⁸ Λευιτ.
κδ'. 8, 9.

⁹ κεφ. κβ'.
9. Ψαλ.
νβ'. 6.
τίτλος.

¹⁰ κεφ. ιζ'.
2, 50.
¹¹ Ίδὲ
κεφ. λα'.
10.

|| 'Αβι-
μέλεχ,
Ψαλ. λδ'.
ὁ τίτλος.
¹² Ψαλ.
νς'. ὁ
τίτλος.
¹³ κεφ. ιη'.
7: κθ'. 5.

¹⁴ Λουκ.
β'. 19.

¹⁵ Ψαλ.
λδ'. ὁ
τίτλος.

τὰς τρεῖς ταύτας ἡμέρας, ἀφοῦ ἐξηλ-
θον, καὶ ⁵ τὰ σκεῦη τῶν νέων εἶναι
καθαρά· καὶ οὗτος ὁ ἄρτος εἶναι τρύπον
τινὰ κοινὸς, μάλιστα ἐπειδὴ σήμερον
εἶναι ἄλλος ἡγιασμένος ⁶ εἰς τὰ σκεῦη.

6 ⁷ Ἐδῶκε λοιπὸν ὁ ἱερεὺς εἰς αὐτὸν
τοὺς ἄρτους τοὺς ἁγίους· διότι δὲν ἦτο
ἐκεῖ ἄρτος παρὰ τοὺς ἄρτους τῆς προ-
θέσεως, ⁸ οἵτινες εἶχον σηκωθῇ ἀπ' ἐμ-
προσθεν τοῦ Κυρίου, διὰ τὰ θέσων
ἄρτους ζεστοὺς καθ' ἣν ἡμέραν ἐσηκώ-
θησαν ἐκεῖνοι.

7 ⁹ Ἡτο δὲ ἐκεῖ ἄνθρωπός τις ἐκ τῶν
δούλων τοῦ Σαούλ, τὴν ἡμέραν ἐκείνην,
κρατούμενος ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου· καὶ
τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ ⁹ Δῶηκ, ὁ Ἰδουμαῖος,
ὁ πρῶτιστος τῶν ποιμένων τοῦ Σαούλ.

8 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Ἀχι-
μέλεχ, Καὶ δὲν ἔχεις ἐδῶ πρόχειρον
κανέν δόρυ, ἢ ρομφαίαν; διότι οὔτε
τὴν ρομφαίαν μου, οὔτε τὰ ὄπλα μου,
ἐλάβον ἐν τῇ χειρὶ μου, ἐπειδὴ τοῦ
βασιλέως ἡ ὑπόθεσις ἦτο κατεπί-
γρυσσα.

9 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ ἱερεὺς, Ἡ ρομφαία
Γολιάθ τοῦ Φίλισταιοῦ, τὸν ὅποιον
ἐπάταξας ¹⁰ ἐν τῇ κοιλάδι Ἠλὰ, ¹¹ Ἰδοῦ,
εἶναι περιτετυλιγμένη εἰς φόρεμα ὀπι-
σθεν τοῦ ἐφόδου· ἐὰν θέλῃς νὰ λάβῃς
αὐτήν, λάβε· διότι ἐνταῦθα δὲν εἶναι
ἄλλη παρὰ ἐκείνην.

Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ, Δὲν εἶναι οὐδε-
μία, ὥς αὕτη· δός μοι αὐτήν.

10 Καὶ ἐσηκώθη ὁ Δαβὶδ, καὶ ἔφυγε
τὴν ἡμέραν ἐκείνην ἀπὸ προσώπου τοῦ
Σαούλ, καὶ ὑπῆγε πρὸς τὸν || Ἀγγοῦς
βασιλέα τῆς Γάθ. 11 Καὶ ¹² εἶπον οἱ
δούλοι τοῦ Ἀγγοῦς πρὸς αὐτὸν, Δὲν
εἶναι οὗτος ὁ Δαβὶδ ὁ βασιλεὺς τοῦ
τόπου; δὲν εἶναι οὗτος, εἰς τὸν ὅποιον
ἀμοιβαίως ἐψαλλον ἐν τοῖς χοροῖς, λέ-
γουσαι, ¹³ Ὁ Σαούλ ἐπάταξε τὰς χιλιά-
δας αὐτοῦ, καὶ ὁ Δαβὶδ τὰς μυριάδας
αὐτοῦ;

12 Καὶ ¹⁴ ἔβαλεν ὁ Δαβὶδ τοὺς λόγους
τούτους ἐν τῇ καρδίᾳ αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἐφο-
βήθη σφόδρα ἀπὸ τοῦ Ἀγγοῦς βασι-
λέως τῆς Γάθ. 13 Καὶ ¹⁵ ἥλλαξε τὸν
τρόπον αὐτοῦ ἔμπροσθεν αὐτῶν, καὶ
προσεποιήθη τὸν τρελὸν μεταξὺ τῶν
χειρῶν αὐτῶν, καὶ ἔξενεν ἐπάνω τῶν
θυρῶν τῆς πύλης, καὶ ἄφινε τὸν σιέλον
αὐτοῦ νὰ καταπίπτῃ εἰς τὸ γένειον αὐ-
τοῦ.

14 Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Ἀγγοῦς πρὸς τοὺς
δούλους αὐτοῦ, Ἰδοῦ, σεῖς βλέπετε τὸν
ἄνθρωπον ὅτι εἶναι τρελὸς· διὰ τί ἐφέ-
ρετε αὐτὸν πρὸς ἐμέ; 15 μήπως ἐγὼ
στεροῦμαι τρελῶν, ὥστε νὰ φέρητε
τούτον διὰ νὰ κάμνῃ τὸν τρελὸν ἐμ-
προσθέν μου; οὗτος ἤθελεν εἰσελθεῖν
εἰς τὴν οἰκίαν μου;

[ΚΕΦ. ΚΒ.] ἌΝΕΧΩΡΗΣΕ δὲ ὁ
Δαβὶδ ἐκεῖθεν, καὶ ¹ διεσώθη ² εἰς τὸ
σπήλαιον Ὀδολλάμ· καὶ ὅτε ἤκουσαν
οἱ ἀδελφοὶ αὐτοῦ, καὶ πᾶς ὁ οἶκος τοῦ
πατρὸς αὐτοῦ, κατέβησαν ἐκεῖ πρὸς
αὐτόν. 2 Καὶ ³ συνηθροίσθησαν πρὸς
αὐτόν, πᾶς ὅστις ἦτο ἐν στενοχωρίᾳ,
καὶ πᾶς χρεωφειλέτης, καὶ πᾶς δυση-
ρεστημένος· καὶ ἔγεινεν ἀρχηγὸς ἐπ'
αὐτῶν· καὶ ἦσαν μετ' αὐτοῦ ἕως τετρα-
κόσιοι ἄνδρες.

3 Καὶ ἀνεχώρησεν ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐκεῖθεν
εἰς Μισπὰ τῆς Μωάβ· καὶ εἶπε πρὸς
τὸν βασιλέα Μωάβ, Ἄς ἔλθωσι, παρα-
καλῶ, ὁ πατήρ μου καὶ ἡ μήτηρ μου
πρὸς ἐσάς, ἕωστού γνωρίσω τί θέλει
κάμει ὁ Θεὸς εἰς ἐμέ. 4 Καὶ ἔφερον
αὐτοὺς ἐνώπιον τοῦ βασιλέως Μωάβ·
καὶ κατόκησαν μετ' αὐτοῦ ὅλον τὸν
καιρὸν καθ' ὃν ὁ Δαβὶδ ἦτο ἐν τῷ
ὀχυρώματι.

5 Ἐἶπε δὲ Γαδ ὁ προφήτης πρὸς
τὸν Δαβὶδ, Μὴ μένης ἐν τῷ ὀχυρώματι·
ἀναχώρησον, καὶ εἰσελθε εἰς τὴν γῆν
Ἰούδα. Τότε ἀνεχώρησεν ὁ Δαβὶδ, καὶ
εἰσηλθεν εἰς τὸ δάσος Ἀρέθ.

6 Ἀκούσας δὲ ὁ Σαούλ ὅτι ἐφανε-
ρώθη ὁ Δαβὶδ, καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες οἱ μετ'
αὐτοῦ, (ἐκάθητο δὲ ὁ Σαούλ ἐν Γαβαὰ
ὑπὸ τὸ δένδρον ἐν Ῥαμὰ, ἔχων τὸ δόρυ
αὐτοῦ ἐν τῇ χειρὶ αὐτοῦ, καὶ πάντες
οἱ δούλοι αὐτοῦ ἴσταντο ἐνώπιον αὐ-
τοῦ) 7 τότε εἶπεν ὁ Σαούλ πρὸς τοὺς
δούλους αὐτοῦ τοὺς παρεστῶτας ἐνώ-
πιον αὐτοῦ, Ἀκούσατε τώρα, Βενιαμί-
ται· μήπως εἰς ὅλους σας ⁸ θέλει δώσει
ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ Ἰεσσαὶ ἀγροὺς καὶ ἀμπελώ-
νας, καὶ ὅλους σας θέλει κάμει χιλιάρ-
χους καὶ ἐκατοντάρχους, 8 ὥστε σεῖς
νὰ συνομόσητε πάντες ἐναντίον μου,
καὶ νὰ μὴ ἦναι μηδεὶς ὅστις νὰ ἀπαγ-
γεῖλῃ εἰς ἐμέ ὅτι ὁ υἱὸς μου ἔκαμε
συνθήκην μετὰ τοῦ υἱοῦ τοῦ Ἰεσσαὶ,
καὶ μηδεὶς ἀπὸ σᾶς νὰ μὴ ἦναι ὅστις
νὰ ποιῇ δι' ἐμέ, ἢ νὰ ἀπαγγεῖλῃ εἰς
ἐμέ ⁹ ὅτι ὁ υἱὸς μου διηγείρεται τὸν δού-
λόν μου ἐναντίον μου, διὰ νὰ ἐνεδρεύῃ,
καθὼς τὴν σήμερον;

9 Καὶ ἀπεκριθῇ ¹⁰ Δῶηκ ὁ Ἰδουμαῖος,
ὅστις ἦτο διωρισμένος ἐπὶ τοὺς δού-
λους τοῦ Σαούλ, καὶ εἶπεν, Εἶδον τὸν
υἱὸν τοῦ Ἰεσσαὶ ἐλθόντα εἰς Νῶβ,
¹¹ πρὸς Ἀχιμέλεχ τὸν υἱὸν ¹² τοῦ Ἀ-
χιτῶβ· 10 ὅστις ¹³ ἠρώτησε περὶ αὐ-
τοῦ τὸν Κύριον, καὶ ¹⁴ τροφοῖς ἔδωκεν
εἰς αὐτόν, καὶ τὴν ρομφαίαν Γολιάθ τοῦ
Φίλισταιοῦ ἔδωκεν εἰς αὐτόν.

11 Τότε ἀπέστειλεν ὁ βασιλεὺς νὰ
καλέσωσιν Ἀχιμέλεχ τὸν υἱὸν τοῦ
Ἀχιτῶβ, τὸν ἱερέα, καὶ πάντα τὸν
οἶκον τοῦ πατρὸς αὐτοῦ, τοὺς ἱερεῖς
τούς ἐν Νῶβ· καὶ ἦλθον πάντες πρὸς

¹ Ψαλ. νζ'.
ὁ τίτλος·
ρμβ'. ὁ
τίτλος.
² Σαμ. β'.
κγ'. 13.
³ Κριτ.
ια'. 3.

⁴ Σαμ. β'.
κδ'. 11.
Χρον. Α'.
κά'. 9.
Χρον. β'.
κθ'. 25.

⁵ κεφ. η'.
14.

⁶ κεφ. ιη'.
3: κ'. 30.

⁷ κεφ. α'.
7. Ψαλ.
νβ'. ὁ τί-
τλος, καὶ
εἰχ. Ι. 2,
⁸ κεφ. κα'.
3.

⁹ κεφ. ιδ'.
3.
¹⁰ Ἀριθ.
κζ'. 21.
¹¹ κεφ. κα'.
6, 9.

τὸν βασιλέα. 12 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, "Ἀκουσον τώρα, υἱέ τοῦ Ἀχιτῶβ. Ὁ δὲ ἀπεκρίθη, Ἰδοὺ ἐγὼ, κύριέ μου. 13 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ Σαοὺλ, Διὰ τί συνωμώσατε ἐναντίον μου, σὺ καὶ ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ Ἰεσσαί, ὥστε νὰ δώσης εἰς αὐτὸν ἄρτον, καὶ ῥομφαίαν, καὶ νὰ ἐρωτήσης τὸν Θεὸν περὶ αὐτοῦ, ὥστε νὰ σηκῶθῃ ἐναντίον μου, νὰ ἐνεδρεύῃ, καθὼς τὴν σήμερον; 14 Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Ἀχιμέλεχ πρὸς τὸν βασιλέα, καὶ εἶπε, Καὶ τίς μεταξύ πάντων τῶν δούλων σου εἶναι καθὼς ὁ Δαβὶδ, πιστὸς, καὶ γαμβρὸς τοῦ βασιλέως, καὶ πορευόμενος εἰς τὸ πρόσταγμά σου, καὶ τιμώμενος ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ σου; 15 σήμερον ἤρρισας νὰ ἐρωτῶ τὸν Θεὸν περὶ αὐτοῦ; μὴ γένοιτο! ἅς μὴ ἀναθέσῃ ὁ βασιλεὺς μηδὲν ἐπὶ τὸν δούλον αὐτοῦ, μηδὲ ἐπὶ πάντα τὸν οἶκον τοῦ πατρὸς μου· διότι ὁ δουλὸς σου δὲν ἐξεύρει οὐδὲν περὶ πάντων τούτων, οὔτε μικρὸν οὔτε μέγα.

16 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ βασιλεὺς, Ἐξάπαντος θέλεις ἀποθάνει, Ἀχιμέλεχ, σὺ, καὶ πᾶς ὁ οἶκος τοῦ πατρὸς σου. 17 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ βασιλεὺς πρὸς τοὺς δορυφόρους τοὺς περιστάτας εἰς αὐτὸν, Στρέψατε, καὶ θανατώσατε τοὺς ἱερεῖς τοῦ Κυρίου· ἐπειδὴ ἔχουσι καὶ αὐτοὶ τὴν χεῖρά αὐτῶν μετὰ τοῦ Δαβὶδ, καὶ ἐπειδὴ ἐγνώρισαν ὅτι αὐτοὺς ἔφενγε, καὶ δὲν μοι ἀπήγγειλαν τοῦτο. 18 Δὲν ἠθέλησαν ὅμως οἱ δούλοι τοῦ βασιλέως νὰ ἐκτείνωσι τὰς χεῖρας αὐτῶν διὰ νὰ πέσωσι ἐπὶ τοὺς ἱερεῖς τοῦ Κυρίου. 18 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ βασιλεὺς πρὸς τὸν Δωὴκ, Στρέψον σὺ, καὶ πέσον ἐπὶ τοὺς ἱερεῖς. Καὶ ἔστρεψε Δωὴκ ὁ Ἰδουμαῖος καὶ ἔπεσεν ἐπὶ τοὺς ἱερεῖς, καὶ 19 ἐθανάτωσεν ἐκείνην τὴν ἡμέραν ὀγδοήκοντα πέντε ἄνδρας φοροῦντας λινοὺν ἐφόδ. 19 Καὶ 14 τὴν Νὼβ, τὴν πόλιν τῶν ἱερῶν, ἐπάταξεν ἐν στόματι μαχαίρας, ἄνδρας καὶ γυναῖκας, παῖδια καὶ βρέφη θηλάζοντα, καὶ βόας, καὶ ὄνους, καὶ πρόβατα, ἐν στόματι μαχαίρας.

20 15 Διεσώθη δὲ εἷς ἐκ τῶν υἱῶν τοῦ Ἀχιμέλεχ υἱοῦ τοῦ Ἀχιτῶβ, ὀνόματι Ἀβιάθαρ, καὶ 16 ἔφυγε κατόπιον τοῦ Δαβὶδ. 21 Καὶ ἀπήγγειλεν ὁ Ἀβιάθαρ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, ὅτι ἐθανάτωσεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τοὺς ἱερεῖς τοῦ Κυρίου. 22 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Ἀβιάθαρ, Ἦξευρον ἐν ἐκείνῃ τῇ ἡμέρᾳ, καθ' ἣν Δωὴκ ὁ Ἰδουμαῖος ἦτο ἐκεῖ, ὅτι ἠθέλε βεβαίως ἀπαγγεῖλαι πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ· ἐγὼ ἐστάθην αἰτία τοῦ θανάτου πάντων τῶν ἀνθρώπων τοῦ οἴκου τοῦ πατρὸς σου· 23 κάθου μετ' ἐμοῦ, μὴ φοβοῦ· διότι 17 ὁ ζητῶν τὴν ζωὴν μου ζητεῖ καὶ τὴν ζωὴν σου· πληρὴ σὺ θέλεις εἰσθαι μετ' ἐμοῦ ἐν ἀσφαλείᾳ.

[ΚΕΦ. ΚΓ΄.] ἈΠΗΓΓΕΙΛΑΝ δὲ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, λέγοντες, Ἰδοὺ, οἱ Φιλισταῖοι πολεμοῦσιν ἐν Κεειλᾷ, καὶ διαρπάξουσιν τὰ ἀλῶνια. 2 Καὶ 2 ἤρώτησεν ὁ Δαβὶδ τὸν Κύριον, λέγων, Νὰ ὑπάγω καὶ νὰ πάταξω τοὺς Φιλισταίους τούτους; Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Κύριος πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, Ὑπαγε, καὶ πάταξον τοὺς Φιλισταίους, καὶ σώσον τὴν Κεειλᾷ. 3 Καὶ εἶπον οἱ ἄνδρες τοῦ Δαβὶδ πρὸς αὐτὸν, Ἰδοὺ, ἡμεῖς ἐνταῦθα ἐν τῇ Ἰουδαίᾳ φοβοῦμεθα· πῶσφ δὲ μᾶλλον, εἰν ὑπάγωμεν εἰς Κεειλᾷ, ἐναντίον τῶν στρατευμάτων τῶν Φιλισταιῶν; 4 Καὶ ἠρώτησε πάλιν ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐκ δευτέρου τὸν Κύριον. Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ Κύριος, καὶ εἶπε, Σηκώθητι, κατὰβα εἰς Κεειλᾷ· διότι θέλω παραδώσει τοὺς Φιλισταίους εἰς τὴν χεῖρά σου. 5 Τότε ἦλθεν ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ εἰς Κεειλᾷ, καὶ ἐπολέμησε πρὸς τοὺς Φιλισταίους, καὶ ἔλαβε τὰ κτήνη αὐτῶν, καὶ ἐπάταξεν αὐτοὺς ἐν σφαγῇ μεγάλῃ. Καὶ ἔσωσεν ὁ Δαβὶδ τοὺς κατοίκους τῆς Κεειλᾷ.

6 Ὅτε δὲ Ἀβιάθαρ ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ Ἀχιμέλεχ 3 ἔφυγε πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ εἰς Κεειλᾷ, αὐτὸς εἶχε καταβῆ μὲ ἐφόδ ἐν τῇ χειρὶ αὐτοῦ.

7 Καὶ ἀπηγγέλθη πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ ὅτι ἦλθεν ὁ Δαβὶδ εἰς Κεειλᾷ. Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, Ὁ Θεὸς παρέδωκεν αὐτὸν εἰς τὴν χεῖρά μου· διότι ἀπεκλείσθη, εἰσελθὼν εἰς πόλιν ἔχουσαν πύλας καὶ μοχλοῦς. 8 Καὶ συνεκάλεσεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πάντα τὸν λαὸν εἰς πόλεμον, διὰ νὰ καταβῇ εἰς Κεειλᾷ, νὰ πολιορκήσῃ τὸν Δαβὶδ καὶ τοὺς ἄνδρας αὐτοῦ.

9 Καὶ ἔμαθεν ὁ Δαβὶδ ὅτι ὁ Σαοὺλ ἐμνηστεύετο κακὸν ἐναντίον αὐτοῦ· καὶ 4 εἶπε πρὸς τὸν Ἀβιάθαρ τὸν ἱερέα, Φέρε ἐνταῦθα τὸ ἐφόδ. 10 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ, Κύριε Θεέ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, μετὰ βεβαιότητος ἤκουσεν ὁ δουλὸς σου ὅτι ὁ Σαοὺλ ζητεῖ νὰ ἔλθῃ εἰς Κεειλᾷ, 5 διὰ νὰ ἐξολοθρεύσῃ τὴν πόλιν ἐξ αἰτίας μου· 11 θέλουσι με παραδώσει εἰς αὐτὸν οἱ ἄνδρες τῆς Κεειλᾷ; θέλει καταβῇ ὁ Σαοὺλ, καθὼς ἤκουσεν ὁ δουλὸς σου; Κύριε Θεέ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, φανέρωσον, δέομαι, πρὸς τὸν δουλόν σου. Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Κύριος, Θέλει καταβῇ. 12 Εἶπε πάλιν ὁ Δαβὶδ, Θέλουσι παραδώσει οἱ ἄνδρες τῆς Κεειλᾷ ἐμέ καὶ τοὺς ἄνδρας μου εἰς τὴν χεῖρά τοῦ Σαοὺλ; Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Κύριος, Θέλουσι παραδώσει. 13 Τότε ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ, 6 ἕως ἐξακόσιοι, ἐσηκώθησαν καὶ ἐξῆλθον ἀπὸ Κεειλᾷ, καὶ ὑπῆγον ὅπου ἠδύναντο. Καὶ ἀπηγγέλθη πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, ὅτι διεσώθη ὁ Δαβὶδ ἀπὸ Κεειλᾷ· ὅθεν ἀφέθη τοῦ νὰ ἐξέλθῃ.

1 Ἰησ. ιε'. 44. 2 εἰχ. 4, 6, 9. κεφ. λ'. 8. Σαμ. β'. ε'. 19, 23.

3 κεφ. κβ'. 20.

4 Ἀριθ. κζ'. 21. κεφ. λ'. 7.

5 κεφ. κβ'. 19.

6 κεφ. κβ'. 2: κε'. 13.

12 Ἰδὲ Ἐξόδ. α'. 17.

13 Ἰδὲ κεφ. β'. 31. 14 εἰχ. 9, 11.

15 κεφ. κγ'. 6. 16 κεφ. β'. 33.

17 Βασ. Α'. β'. 26.

14 Ὁ δὲ Δαβὶδ ἐκάθισεν ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ, ἐν τόποις ὄχραιοις, καὶ ἔμενε· ἔπι τῶνος ὄρους ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ ⁸ Ζίφ.
9 Καὶ αὐτὸν ἐζήτηε ὁ Σαοὺλ πάσας τὰς ἡμέρας· ὁ Θεὸς ὅμως δὲν παρέδωκεν αὐτὸν εἰς τὴν χεῖρα αὐτοῦ. 15 Καὶ εἶδεν ὁ Δαβὶδ ὅτι ἐξήλθεν ὁ Σαοὺλ διὰ νὰ ζητῇ τὴν ζωὴν αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἦτο ⁸ ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ Ζίφ, ἐντὸς τοῦ δάσους.

16 Τότε ἐσηκώθη Ἰωάνθαν, ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ Σαουλ, καὶ ὑπῆγε πρὸς τὸν Δαβίδ εἰς τὸ δάσος, καὶ ἐνίσχυσε τὴν χεῖρα αὐτοῦ ἐν τῷ Θεῷ. 17 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν, Μὴ φοβοῦ· διότι δὲν θέλει σὲ εὐρεῖ ἡ χεὶρ Σαουλ· τὸ πατὴρός μου· καὶ σὺ θέλεις βασιλεῦσαι ἐπὶ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ ἐγὼ θέλω εἶσθαι δεύτερός σου.¹⁰ 18 Μάλιστα καὶ Σαουλ ὁ πατὴρ μου ἐξέφυγε τοῦτο. 18 Καὶ ¹¹ἐκαμον ἀμφότεροι συνήλκην ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου· καὶ ἐκάθητο ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐντὸς τοῦ δάσους, ὁ δὲ Ἰωάνθαν ἀνεχώρησεν εἰς τὸν οἶκόν αὐτοῦ:

19 ¹² Ἀνέβησαν δὲ οἱ Ζιφαῖοι πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ εἰς Γαβαὰ, λέγοντες, Δὲν εἶναι κεκρυμμένος ὁ Δαβὶδ εἰς ἡμᾶς ἐν ὄχυράμασι ἐντὸς τοῦ δάσους, ἐπὶ τοῦ βουνοῦ Ἑχλάδ, τοῦ πρὸς τὰ δεξιὰ Γεσιμών· 20 τῶρα λοιπὸν, βασιλεῦ, κατὰβα, καθ' ὅλην τὴν ἐπιθυμίαν τῆς ψυχῆς σου εἰς τὸ νὰ καταβῇς· καὶ ¹³ ἡμῶν ἔργον εἶναι εἶσθαι, νὰ παραδώσωμεν αὐτὸν εἰς τὴν χεῖρά τοῦ βασιλέως.

21 Καὶ αὐτοὶ τῶν ἑκατὸν ἐκείνων ἐπακούσαντες·
21 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαουλ, Εὐλόγημένοι
σεῖς παρὰ Κυρίου, διότι ἐλάβετε συμ-
πάθειαν πρὸς ἐμέ· 22 ὑπάγετε λοι-
πὸν, βεβαίωσθε ἀκριβέστερα, καί μα-
θετε καὶ ἰδέτε τὸν τόπον αὐτοῦ, ποῦ
κρύπτεται, τίς εἶδεν αὐτὸν ἐκεῖ· διότι
μοὶ εἶπεν ὅτι μηχανεύεται πανουργίας·
23 ἰδέτε λοιπὸν, καὶ μάθετε ἐν τίνι ἐκ
πάντων τῶν ἀποκρύφων τόπων εἶναι
κεκρυμμένος, καὶ ἐπιστρέψατε πρὸς ἐμέ
ἄφω βεβαιωθῆτε· καὶ θέλω ὑπάγει με-
σᾶς· καὶ ἂν ἦναι ἐν τῇ γῇ ταύτῃ, βε-
βαίως θέλω ἐξιχνιάσει αὐτὸν μεταξὺ
πασῶν τῶν χιλιάρκων τοῦ Ἰούδα.

24 Καὶ ἐσηκώθησαν, καὶ ὑπῆγον εἰς Ζιφ πρὸ τοῦ Σαουλ· ὁ Δαβὶδ ὁμως καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ ἦσαν ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ·
14 Μαὼν, ἐν τῇ πεδιάδι κατὰ τὰ δεξιὰ τοῦ Γεσθιμὼν. 25 Ὑπῆγε δὲ ὁ Σαουλ καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ νὰ ζήτησωσιν αὐτόν. Καὶ ἀπηγγέλθη τοῦτο πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ· ὅθεν κατέβη εἰς τὴν πέτραν, καὶ ἐκάθητο ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ Μαὼν. Καὶ ἀκούσας ὁ Σαουλ, ἔτρεξε κατ' αὐτὸν τὸν Δαβὶδ εἰς τὴν ἐρήμον Μαὼν. 26 Καὶ ὁ μὲν Σαουλ ἐπορεύετο κατὰ τοῦτο τὸ μέρος τοῦ ὄρους, ὁ δὲ Δαβὶδ καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ κατ' ἐκεῖνο τὸ μέρος τοῦ ὄρους· καὶ

15 ἔσπευσεν ὁ Δαβὶδ νὰ φύγῃ ἀπὸ προσ-
ώπου τοῦ Σαοὺλ· πλην ὁ Σαοὺλ καὶ
οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ 16 περιέκυκλωσαν τὸν
Δαβὶδ καὶ τοὺς ἄνδρας αὐτοῦ, διὰ νὰ
συλλάβωσιν αὐτούς.

27 ¹⁷ Ἦλθε δὲ μηνυτὴς πρὸς τὸν
 βασιλῆα, λέγων, Σπείσων, καὶ ἔλθε, διότι
 οἱ Φιλισταῖοι ἐφόρμησαν εἰς τὴν γῆν.
 28 Ὅθεν ἐπέστρεψεν ὁ Σαούλ ἀπὸ τοῦ
 νὰ διώκῃ κατ'ὅπιν τοῦ Δαβίδ, καὶ ἠπῆ-
 γαν εἰς συνάρισιν τῶν Φιλισταίων·
 διὰ τοῦτο ὤνόμασαν ἐκεῖνον τὸν τόπον,
 ἥ Σελά-ἀμμалеκῶθ.

[ΚΕΦ. κδ.] Ἀνέβη δὲ ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐκείθεν, καὶ ἐκάθισεν ἐν ὄχυροῖς τόποις τῆς ¹Εν-γαδδί. 2 Καὶ ²ἀφ’ οὗ ἐπείστρεψεν ὁ Σαουλ ἀπὸ ὅσπερ ὡν Φιλισταῖον, ἀνήγγειλαν πρὸς αὐτόν, λέγοντες, Ἰδοὺ, ὁ Δαβὶδ εἶναι ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ ³Εν-γαδδί. 3 Τότε ἔλαβεν ὁ Σαουλ τρεῖς χιλιάδας ἀνδρῶν, ἐκλεκτῶν ἀπὸ παντός τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ ⁴ἔπηγε νὰ ζητῇ τὸν Δαβὶδ καὶ τοὺς ἀνδρας αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ τοὺς βράχους τῶν ἀγρίων αἰγῶν. 4 Καὶ ἦλθεν εἰς τὰς μάκρας τῶν προβάτων ἐπὶ τῆς ὁδοῦ, ὅπου ἦτο σπῆλαιον· καὶ ⁵εἰσήλθεν ὁ Σαουλ ⁶διὰ νὰ σκεπάσῃ τοὺς πόδας αὐτοῦ· ⁷ὁ δὲ Δαβὶδ καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ ἐκάθηντο εἰς τὸ ἐνδότερον τοῦ σπηλαιοῦ.

ὁ Καὶ ἔειπον οἱ ἄνδρες τοῦ Δαβὶδ
πρὸς αὐτὸν, Ἰδοὺ ἡ ἡμέρα, περὶ τῆς
ὁποίας ὁ Κύριος ἐλάλησε πρὸς σέ,
λέγων, Ἰδοὺ, ἐγὼ θέλω παραδώσει τὸν
ἐχθρόν σου εἰς τὴν χεῖρά σου, καὶ
θέλεις κάμει εἰς αὐτὸν ὅπως σοὶ φανῇ
καλόν. Τότε ἐσηκώθη ὁ Δαβὶδ, καὶ
ἀπέκονε κρυφίως τὸ κράσπεδον τοῦ
ἐπενδύματος τοῦ Σαουλ.

6 Καὶ μετὰ ταῦτα, ⁸ ἡ καρδία τοῦ Δαβὶδ ἐκτύπησεν αὐτόν, ἐπειδὴ εἶχεν ἀποκόψει τὸ κράσπεδον τοῦ Σαοὺλ. 7 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς τοὺς ἄνδρας αὐτοῦ, ⁹ Μὴ γένοιτο εἰς ἐμέ παρὰ Κυρίου, νὰ κάμω τὸ πρᾶγμα τοῦτο εἰς τὸν κύριόν μου, τὸν κεχρισμένον τοῦ Κυρίου, νὰ ἐπιβάλλω τὴν χεῖρά μου ἐπ' αὐτόν· διότι εἶναι κεχρισμένος τοῦ Κυρίου. 8 Καὶ ¹⁰ ἐμπόδισεν ὁ Δαβὶδ τοὺς ἄνδρας αὐτοῦ διὰ τῶν λόγων τούτων, καὶ δὲν ἀφῆκεν αὐτοὺς νὰ σηκωθῶσι κατὰ τοῦ Σαοὺλ.

Σηκωθείς δὲ ὁ Σαουλ ἐκ τοῦ σπη-
λαίου, ἵππηγεν εἰς τὴν ὁδὸν αὐτοῦ. 9 Καί
μετὰ ταῦτα σηκωθείς ὁ Δαβὶδ, ἐξῆλθεν
ἐκ τοῦ σπηλαίου, καὶ ἐβόησεν βασιλεὺς
τοῦ Σαουλ, λέγων, Κύριέ μου βασιλεῦ.
Καὶ ὅτε ἐβλέψεν ὁ Σαουλ ὀπίσω αὐτοῦ,
ὁ Δαβὶδ ἔκρυψε μὲ τὸ πρόσωπον εἰς
τὴν γῆν, καὶ προσεκύνησεν αὐτόν. 10

15 $\Psi a\lambda$.
 $\lambda a'$. 22.
 16 $\Psi a\lambda$.
 $i\zeta'$. 9.

17 Ἰδὲ
Βασ. Β'
ιθ'. q.

|| Πέτρα
μερισμάτων.

¹ Χρον. Β'.
κ'. 2.
² κεφ. κγ'.
28.

³ Ψ'αλ.
λη'. 12.

⁴ Ψαλ.
ρμα'. 6.
⁵ Κριτ. γ'.

24.
⁶ Ψαλ.
 νζ. ὁ τί-
 τλος :
 ρμβ'. ὁ τί-
 τλος.
⁷ κεφ. κς'.
 8.

⁸ Σαμ. Β'.
κδ'. ιο.

⁹ κεφ. κς'.
II.

10 Ψαλ. ζ.
4. Ματθ.
ε'. 44.
Ρωμ. ιβ'.
17, 19.

¹¹ Ψαλ.
ρμ'. 6.
Παρ. ις'.
28: ιζ'. 9.

Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ,
¹¹ Διὰ τί ἀκούεις τοὺς λόγους ἀνθρώ-
πων λεγόντων, Ἰδοὺ, ὁ Δαβὶδ ζητεῖ τὸ
κακὸν σου; ¹¹ Ἰδοὺ, ἐν τῇ ἡμέρᾳ
ταύτῃ εἶδον οἱ ὀφθαλμοί σου τὴν τρό-
πῳ σὲ παρέδωκεν ὁ Κύριος εἰς τὴν
χείρά μου σήμερον, ἐν τῷ σπηλαίῳ·
καὶ εἶπον τινὲς νὰ σὲ θανατώσω· πλην
ὁ ὀφθαλμός μου σὲ ἐφείσθη· καὶ εἶπα,
Δὲν θέλω ἐπιβάλλει τὴν χεῖρά μου κατὰ
τοῦ κυρίου μου· διότι εἶναι κεχρισμένος
τοῦ Κυρίου. ¹² Ἰδὲ προσέτι, πᾶτερ
μου, ἰδὲ μάλιστα τὸ κράσπεδον τοῦ
ἐπενδύματός σου ἐν τῇ χειρὶ μου· ἐ-
πειδὴ, ἐκ τοῦ ὅτι ἀπέκοψα τὸ κράσπε-
δον τοῦ ἐπενδύματός σου καὶ δὲν σὲ
ἐθανάτωσα, γνώρισον καὶ ἰδὲ ὅτι ¹² δὲν
εἶναι κακία οὐδὲ παράβασις ἐν τῇ χειρὶ
μου, καὶ δὲν ἡμάρτησα ἐναντίον σου·
¹³ σὺ ὅμως θηρεύεις τὴν ζωὴν μου διὰ
νὰ ἀφαιρέσης αὐτήν. ¹³ ¹⁴ Ὡς κρίνῃ ὁ
Κύριος μεταξὺ ἐμοῦ καὶ σοῦ, καὶ ἄς μὲ
ἐκδικήσῃ ὁ Κύριος ἀπὸ σοῦ· ἡ χεὶρ μου
ὅμως δὲν θέλει εἰσθαι ἐπὶ σέ· ¹⁴ καθ-
ὼς λέγει ἡ παροιμία τῶν ἀρχαίων, Ἐξ
ἀνόμου ἐξέρχεται ἀνομία· ὅθεν ἡ χεὶρ
μου δὲν θέλει εἰσθαι ἐπὶ σέ. ¹⁵ Ὁ-
πίσω τίνος ἐξῆλθεν ὁ βασιλεὺς τοῦ
Ἰσραὴλ; ὀπίσω τίνος τρέχεις σὺ;
¹⁵ ὅπως κυνὸς νενεκρωμένου, ¹⁵ ὀπίσω
ἐνὸς ψύλλου. ¹⁶ ¹⁷ Ὁ Κύριος λοιπὸν
ἄς ᾔναι δικαστὴς, καὶ ἄς κρίνῃ μεταξὺ
ἐμοῦ καὶ σοῦ· ¹⁸ καὶ ἄς ἴδῃ, ¹⁹ καὶ ἄς
δικάσῃ τὴν δίκην μου, καὶ ἄς μὲ ἐλευ-
θερώσῃ ἐκ τῆς χειρός σου.

¹⁷ Καὶ ἀφού ἐτελείωσεν ὁ Δαβὶδ
λαλῶν τοὺς λόγους τούτους πρὸς τὸν
Σαοὺλ, εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, ²⁰ Ἡ φωνή σου
εἶναι αὐτῇ, τέκνον μου Δαβὶδ; Καὶ
ὑψωσεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τὴν φωνὴν αὐτοῦ, καὶ
ἔκλαυσε. ¹⁸ Καὶ ²¹ εἶπε πρὸς τὸν
Δαβὶδ, ²² Σὺ εἶσαι δικαιοτέρος ἐμοῦ·
διότι ²³ σὺ ἀνταπέδωκας εἰς ἐμέ καλόν,
ἐγὼ δὲ ἀνταπέδωκα εἰς σὲ κακόν. ¹⁹
Καὶ σὺ ἔδειξας σήμερον μὲ πόσῃν ἀγα-
θότητῃ ἐφάρθης πρὸς ἐμέ· διότι ²⁴ ἐνῶ
μὲ ἀπέκλεισεν ὁ Κύριος εἰς τὰς χεῖράς
σου, σὺ δὲν μὲ ἐθανάτωσας. ²⁰ Καὶ
τίς, εὐρὼν τὸν ἐχθρόν αὐτοῦ, ἤθελεν
ἀφήσει αὐτὸν νὰ ὑπάγῃ τὴν ὁδὸν αὐτοῦ
ἀβλαβῶς; ὁ Κύριος λοιπὸν νὰ σοὶ ἀν-
ταποδώσῃ καλόν, δι' ἐκεῖνο τὸ ὁποῖον
ἔκαμες εἰς ἐμέ σήμερον. ²¹ Καὶ τῶρα,
ἰδοὺ, ²⁵ γνωρίζω ὅτι βεβαίως θέλεις
βασιλεύσεις, καὶ ἡ βασιλεία τοῦ Ἰσ-
ραὴλ θέλει στερεωθῇ ἐν τῇ χειρὶ σου.
²² ²⁶ Τώρα λοιπὸν ὁμοσόν μοι εἰς τὸν
Κύριον, ²⁷ ὅτι δὲν θέλεις ἐξολοθρεῖσαι
τὸ σπέρμα μου μετ' ἐμέ, καὶ ὅτι δὲν
θέλεις ἀφανίσει τὸ ὄνομά μου ἐκ τοῦ
οἴκου τοῦ πατρὸς μου.

²³ Καὶ ὥμοσεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν

Σαοὺλ. Καὶ ἀνεχώρησεν ὁ Σαοὺλ εἰς
τὸν οἶκον αὐτοῦ· ὁ δὲ Δαβὶδ καὶ οἱ
ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ ἀνέβησαν ²⁸ εἰς τὸ ὄχυ-
ρωμα.

[ΚΕΦ. κέ'.] ¹ ἈΠΕΘΑΝΕ δὲ ὁ Σα-
μουὴλ· καὶ συνήχθησαν πᾶς ὁ Ἰσραὴλ,
καὶ ² ἔκλαυσαν αὐτὸν, καὶ ἐνεταφίασαν
αὐτὸν ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ αὐτοῦ ἐν Ῥαμά. Καὶ
ἐσηκώθη ὁ Δαβὶδ, καὶ κατέβη ³ εἰς τὴν
ἐρημον Φαράν. ² Ἦτο δὲ ἄνθρωπός τις
⁴ ἐν Μαὼν, τοῦ ὁποίου τὰ κτήματα ἦσαν
⁵ ἐν τῷ Καρμήλῳ, καὶ ὁ ἄνθρωπος ἦτο
μέγας σφόδρα, καὶ εἶχε τρισχίλια πρό-
βατα, καὶ χιλίας αἰγας· καὶ ἐκούρευε
τὰ πρόβατα αὐτοῦ ἐν τῷ Καρμήλῳ. ³
Τὸ δὲ ὄνομα τοῦ ἀνθρώπου ἦτο Νάβαλ·
τὸ δὲ ὄνομα τῆς γυναῖκος αὐτοῦ Ἀβι-
γαία· καὶ ἡ μὲν γυνὴ ἦτο καλὴ εἰς τὴν
σύνεσιν, καὶ ὡραία τὴν ὄψιν· ὁ ἄν-
θρωπος ὅμως σκληρὸς, καὶ κακὸς εἰς
τὰς πράξεις αὐτοῦ· ἦτο δὲ ἐκ τῆς γενεᾶς
τοῦ Χάλεβ.

⁴ Καὶ ἤκουσεν ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ,
ὅτι ὁ ⁵ Νάβαλ ἐκούρευε τὰ πρόβατα
αὐτοῦ. ⁵ Καὶ ἀπέστειλεν ὁ Δαβὶδ
δέκα νέους, καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς
τοὺς νέους, Ἀνάβητε εἰς τὸν Κάρμηλον,
καὶ ὑπάγετε πρὸς τὸν Νάβαλ, καὶ χαί-
ρετε αὐτὸν ἐξ ὀνόματός μου· ⁶ καὶ
θέλετε εἰπεῖν, Νὰ ἦσαι πολυχρόνιος!
⁷ εἰρήνη καὶ εἰς σέ, εἰρήνη καὶ εἰς τὸν
οἶκόν σου, εἰρήνη καὶ εἰς πάντα ὅσα
ἔχεις! ⁷ καὶ τῶρα ἤκουσα ὅτι ἔχεις
κουρευτάς· ἰδοὺ, τοὺς ποιμένας σου
οἵτινες ἦσαν μεθ' ἡμῶν, δὲν ἐβλάψαμεν
αὐτούς, οὐδὲ ἐχάθῃ τι εἰς αὐτούς, καθ'
ὅλον τὸν καιρὸν καθ' ὃν ἦσαν ἐν τῷ
Καρμήλῳ· ⁸ ἐρώτησον τοὺς νέους σου,
καὶ θέλουσι σοὶ εἰπεῖν· ἄς εὐρωσι λοι-
πὸν οἱ νέοι οἱτοὶ χάριν εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλ-
μούς σου· διότι ⁹ εἰς ἡμέραν καλὴν
ἦλθομεν· δὸς, παρακαλοῦμεν, ὅτι ἔλθῃ
εἰς τὴν χεῖρά σου πρὸς τοὺς δούλους
σου, καὶ πρὸς τὸν υἱόν σου τὸν Δαβὶδ.

⁹ Καὶ ἐλθόντες οἱ νέοι τοῦ Δαβὶδ
ἐλάλησαν πρὸς τὸν Νάβαλ, κατὰ πᾶν-
τας τοὺς λόγους τούτους, ἐν ὀνόματι
τοῦ Δαβὶδ, καὶ ἔπαυσαν. ¹⁰ Ἀλλ' ὁ
Νάβαλ ἀπεκρίθη πρὸς τοὺς δούλους
τοῦ Δαβὶδ, καὶ εἶπε, ¹⁰ Τίς εἶναι ὁ Δαβὶδ;
καὶ τίς ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ Ἰεσοῖ; πολλοὶ
εἶναι τὴν ἡμέραν οἱ δούλοι, οἵτινες
ἀποσκιρτώμεν ἕκαστος ἀπὸ τοῦ κυρίου
αὐτοῦ· ¹¹ Ἦ θέλω λάβει λοιπὸν τὸν
ἄρτον μου, καὶ τὸ ὕδωρ μου, καὶ τὸ
σφακτόν μου τὸ ὁποῖον ἐσφαξα διὰ
τοὺς κουρευτάς μου, καὶ δώσει εἰς ἀν-
θρώπους τοὺς ὁποίους δὲν γνωρίζω
πόθεν εἶναι;

¹² Καὶ ἐστράφησαν οἱ νέοι τοῦ Δα-
βὶδ εἰς τὴν ὁδὸν αὐτῶν, καὶ ἀνεχώρησαν,

²⁸ κεφ.
κγ'. 29.

¹ κεφ. κη'.
3.
² Ἀριθ. κ'.
29. Δευτ.
λδ'. 8.
³ Γεν. κα'.
21. Ψαλ.
ρμ'. 5.
⁴ κεφ. κγ'.
24.
⁵ Ἰησ. ιε'.
55.

⁶ Γεν. λη'.
13. Σαμ.
β'. ιγ'. 23.

⁷ Χρον. Α'.
ιβ'. 18.
Ψαλ. ρκβ'.
7. Λουκ.
ι'. 5.

⁸ εἰχ. 15.
21.

⁹ Νεεμ. η'.
10. Ἐσθ.
θ'. 19.

¹⁰ Κριτ.
θ'. 28.
Ψαλ. ογ'.
7. 8:
ρκαγ'. 3. 4.
¹¹ Κριτ. η'.
6.

¹⁵ κεφ. ιζ'.
43. Σαμ.
β'. θ'. 8.
¹⁶ κεφ.
κς'. 20.
¹⁷ εἰχ. 13.
¹⁸ Χρον.
β'. κδ'. 22.
¹⁹ Ψαλ.
λε'. 1:
μγ'. 1:
ρθ'. 154.
Μιχ. ζ'. 9.
²⁰ κεφ.
κς'. 17.
²¹ κεφ.
κς'. 21.
²² Γεν.
λη'. 26.
²³ Ματθ.
ε'. 44.
²⁴ κεφ.
κς'. 23.

²⁵ κεφ.
κγ'. 17.
²⁶ Γεν.
κα'. 23.
²⁷ Σαμ. β'.
κα'. 6. 8.

καὶ ἐλθόντες ἀπήγγειλαν πρὸς αὐτὸν πάντα τοὺς λόγους τούτους. 13 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τοὺς ἄνδρας αὐτοῦ, Ζώσθητε ἕκαστος τὴν ῥομφαίαν αὐτοῦ. Καὶ ἐξώσθησαν ἕκαστος τὴν ῥομφαίαν αὐτοῦ· καὶ ὁ Δαβὶδ ὁμοίως ἐξώσθη τὴν ῥομφαίαν αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἀνέβησαν κατόπιν τοῦ Δαβὶδ ἕως τετρακόσιοι ἄνδρες· 12 κεφ. λ'. 24. διακόσιοι δὲ ἔμειναν 12 πλησίον τῆς ἀποσκευῆς.

14 Εἰς δὲ ἐκ τῶν νέων ἀπήγγειλε πρὸς τὴν Ἀβιγαίαν, τὴν γυναῖκα τοῦ Νάβαλ, λέγων, Ἰδοὺ, ὁ Δαβὶδ ἀπέστειλε μνηστῆς ἐκ τῶν ἐρήμων διὰ νὰ χαιρετήσῃ τὸν κύριον ἡμῶν, καὶ ἐκεῖνος ἀπέδωκεν αὐτοῦς· 15 οἱ ἄνδρες ὅμως ἐστάθησαν πολλὰ καλοὶ πρὸς ἡμᾶς, καὶ 13 δὲν ἐβλάφθημεν, οὐδὲ ἐχάσαμεν οὐδὲν, ὅσον καιρὸν συνανεστράφημεν μετ' αὐτῶν, ὅτε ἡμεθα ἐν τοῖς ἀγροῖς· 16 14 ἦσαν ὡς τεῖχος περὶ ἡμῶν καὶ νύκτα καὶ ἡμέραν, καθ' ὅλον τὸν καιρὸν καθ' ὃν ἡμεθα μετ' αὐτῶν βόσκοντες τὰ πρόβατα· 17 τῶρα λοιπὸν, γινώρισον καὶ ἰδὲ τί θέλεις κάμει σὺ· διότι 15 κακοὶ ἀπεφασίσθη κατὰ τοῦ κυρίου ἡμῶν, καὶ κατὰ παντὸς τοῦ οἴκου αὐτοῦ· ἐπειδὴ εἶναι 16 ἄνθρωπος δύστροπος, ὥστε οὐδεὶς δύναται νὰ ὁμιλήσῃ πρὸς αὐτόν.

18 Τότε ἔσπευσεν ἡ Ἀβιγαία, καὶ 17 ἔλαβε διακοσίους ἄρτους, καὶ δύο ἀγγεῖα οἴνου, καὶ πέντε πρόβατα ἡτοιμασμένα, καὶ πέντε μέτρα σίτου πεφυργανισμένον, καὶ ἑκατὸν δέσμας σταφίδος, καὶ διακοσίας πῆττας σύκων, καὶ ἔθεσεν αὐτὰ ἐπὶ ὄνων. 19 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς τοὺς νέους αὐτῆς, 18 Προπορεύεσθε ἔμπροσθέν μου· ἰδοὺ, ἐγὼ ἔρχομαι κατόπιν σας. Πρὸς τὸν Νάβαλ ὅμως, τὸν ἄνδρα αὐτῆς, δὲν ἐφανέρωσε τοῦτο. 20 Καὶ καθὼς αὕτη, καθημένη ἐπὶ τοῦ ὄνου, κατέβαιναν ὑπὸ τὴν σκέπην τοῦ ὄρου, ἰδοὺ, ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ κατέβαινον πρὸς αὐτὴν· καὶ συνήντησαν αὐτούς.

21 Εἶχε δὲ εἰπεῖ ὁ Δαβὶδ, Ματαίως τῶντι ἐφύλαξα πάντα ὅσα εἶχεν οὗτος ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ, καὶ δὲν ἐχάθην οὐδὲν ἐκ πάντων τῶν κτημάτων αὐτοῦ· καὶ 19 ἀνταπέδωκεν εἰς ἐμέ κακὸν ἀντὶ καλοῦ· 22 20 οὕτω νὰ κάμῃ ὁ Θεὸς εἰς τοὺς ἐχθρούς τοῦ Δαβὶδ, καὶ οὕτω νὰ προσβέσῃ, 21 ἔαν ἕως τὸ πρῶν ἀφήσω ἐκ πάντων τῶν πραγμάτων αὐτοῦ 22 οὐρούς εἰς τοίχον.

23 Καὶ καθὼς εἶδεν ἡ Ἀβιγαία τὸν Δαβὶδ, ἔσπευσεν, καὶ 23 κατέβη ἀπὸ τοῦ ὄνου, καὶ ἔπευεν ἐνώπιον τοῦ Δαβὶδ κατὰ πρόσωπον, καὶ προσεκύνησεν ἕως ἐδάφους. 24 Καὶ προσέπεσεν εἰς τοὺς πόδας αὐτοῦ, καὶ εἶπεν, Ἐπ' ἐμέ, ἐπ'

ἐμέ, κύριέ μου, ὥς ἦναι αὕτη ἡ ἀδικία· καὶ ὥς λαλήσῃ, παρακαλῶ, ἡ δοῦλη σου εἰς τὰ ῥῆτά σου, καὶ ἄκουσον τοὺς λόγους τῆς δούλης σου. 25 * Ὅσον νὰ δώσῃ ὁ κύριός μου, παρακαλῶ, οὐδεμίαν προσοχὴν εἰς τοὺς τὸν δύστροπον ἄνθρωπον, τὸν Νάβαλ· διότι κατὰ τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ, τοιοῦτος εἶναι· || Νάβαλ τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἀφροσύνη μετ' αὐτοῦ· ἐγὼ δὲ ἡ δοῦλη σου δὲν εἶδον τοὺς νέους τοῦ κυρίου μου, τοὺς ὁποίους ἀπέστειλας. 26 Τῶρα λοιπὸν, κύριέ μου, 24 ἤ Κύριος καὶ ἡ ψυχὴ σου, ὁ Κύριος βεβαίως 25 σὲ ἐκράτησεν ἀπὸ τοῦ νὰ ἐμβῇς εἰς αἷμα, καὶ 26 νὰ ἐκδικηθῇς διὰ τῆς χειρὸς σου· τῶρα δὲ 27 οἱ ἐχθροί σου, καὶ οἱ ζητούντες κακὸν εἰς τὸν κύριόν μου, ἅς ἦναι ὥς ὁ Νάβαλ! 27 Καὶ τῶρα 28 αὕτη ἡ προσφορά, τὴν ὁποίαν ἡ δοῦλη σου ἔφερε πρὸς τὸν κύριόν μου, ἅς δοθῇ εἰς τοὺς νέους τοὺς ἀκολουθοῦντας τὸν κύριόν μου. 28 Συγχώρησον, παρακαλῶ, τὸ ἁμάρτημα τῆς δούλης σου· διότι 29 ὁ Κύριος θέλει βεβαίως κάμει εἰς τὸν κύριόν μου οἶκον ἀσφαλῆ, ἐπειδὴ 30 μάχηται ὁ κύριός μου τὰς μάχας τοῦ Κυρίου, καὶ 31 κακία δὲν εὗρεθῇ ἐν σοὶ πώποτε. 29 * Ἄν καὶ ἐσηκώθῃ ἄνθρωπος καταδιώκων σε, καὶ ζητῶν τὴν ψυχὴν σου, ἡ ψυχὴ ὅμως τοῦ κυρίου μου θέλει εἶσθαι δεδεμένη εἰς τὸν δεσμὸν τῆς ζωῆς πλησίον Κυρίου τοῦ Θεοῦ σου· 32 δὲ ψυχὰς τῶν ἐχθρῶν σου, ταύτας 32 θέλει ἐσφενδονίσαι ἐκ μέσου τῆς σφενδόνης. 30 Καὶ ὅταν κάμῃ ὁ Κύριος εἰς τὸν κύριόν μου κατὰ πάντα τὰ ἀγαθὰ τὰ ὁποῖα ἐλάλησε περὶ σοῦ, καὶ σὲ καταστήσῃ κυβερνήτην ἐπὶ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ, 31 δὲν θέλει εἶσθαι τοῦτο σκάνδαλον εἰς σέ, οὐδὲ πρόσκομμα καρδίας εἰς τὸν κύριόν μου, ἢ ὅτι ἔχυσας αἷμα ἀναίτιον, ἢ ὅτι ὁ κύριός μου ἐκδίκησεν αὐτὸς ἐαυτόν· πλὴν ὅταν ὁ Κύριος ἀγαθοποιήσῃ τὸν κύριόν μου, τότε ἐνθυμήθητι τὴν δοῦλὴν σου.

32 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὴν Ἀβιγαίαν, 33 Εὐλόγητός Κύριος ὁ Θεὸς τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, ὅστις σέ ἀπέστειλε τὴν ἡμέραν ταύτην εἰς συναντήσιν μου· 33 καὶ εὐλογημένη ἡ βουλὴ σου, καὶ εὐλογημένη σὺ, 34 ἥτις με ἐφύλαξας τὴν ἡμέραν ταύτην ἀπὸ τοῦ νὰ ἐμβῶ εἰς αἵματα, καὶ νὰ ἐκδικηθῶ διὰ τῆς χειρὸς μου· 34 διότι ἀληθῶς, ἤ Κύριος ὁ Θεὸς τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, 35 ὅστις με ἐμπόδισεν ἀπὸ τοῦ νὰ σέ κακοποιήσω, ἔαν δὲν ἤθελες σπεύδειν νὰ ἔλθῃς εἰς συναντήσιν μου, 35 δὲν ἤθελε μένειν εἰς τὸν Νάβαλ ἕως τῆς αὐγῆς οὐρῶν εἰς τοίχον.

35 Καὶ ἔλαβεν ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐκ τῆς χειρὸς αὐτῆς τὰ ὅσα ἔφερε πρὸς αὐτόν· καὶ

|| Ἀφρων.

24 Βασ.

Β'. β'. 2.

25 Γεν. κ'.

6. εἶχ.

33.

26 Ρωμ.

ιβ'. 19.

27 Σαμ.

Β'. ιη'. 32.

28 Γεν.

λγ'. ιι.

κεφ. λ'.

26. Βασ.

Β'. ε'. 15.

29 Σαμ.

Β'. ζ'. ιι.

27. Βασ.

Α'. θ'. 5.

Χρον. Α'.

ιζ'. 10.

25.

30 κεφ.

ιη'. 17.

31 κεφ.

κδ'. ιι.

32 Ἱερ. ι'.

18.

33 Γεν.

κδ'. 27.

10. Ψαλ.

μα'. 13:

οβ'. 18.

Λουκ. α'.

68.

34 εἶχ. 26.

35 εἶχ. 26.

36 εἶχ. 22.

³⁷ κεφ. κ'.
42. Σαμ.
Β'. ιε'. 9.
Βασ. Β'.
ε'. 19.
Λουκ. ζ'.
50: η'.
48.
²⁸ Γεν. ιθ'.
21.
²⁹ Σαμ.
Β'. ιγ'. 23.

εἶπε πρὸς αὐτήν, ³⁷ Ἀνάβα πρὸς τὸν οἶκόν σου ἐν εἰρήνῃ· βλέπε, εἰσήκουσα τῆς φωνῆς σου, καὶ ³⁸ ἐτίμησα τὸ πρόσωπόν σου.

³⁶ Καὶ ἦλθεν ἡ Ἀβιγαία πρὸς τὸν Νάβαλ· καὶ ἰδοὺ, ³⁹ εἶχε συμπόσιον ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ αὐτοῦ, ὡς συμπόσιον βασιλέως· καὶ ἡ καρδιά τοῦ Νάβαλ ἦτο εὐθυμος ἐν αὐτῷ, καὶ ἦτο εἰς ἄκρον μεθυσμένος· ὅθεν δὲν ἀπήγγειλε πρὸς αὐτὸν οὐδέν, μικρὸν ἢ μέγα, ἕως τῆς αἰγῆς. ³⁷ Τὸ πρῶτ' ὅμως, ἀφου ὁ Νίβαλ ἐξεμέθυσεν, ἐφάνερωσε πρὸς αὐτὸν ἡ γυνὴ αὐτοῦ τὰ πράγματα ταῦτα· καὶ ἐνεκρώθη ἡ καρδιά αὐτοῦ ἐντὸς αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἔγεινεν ὡς λίθος. ³⁸ Καὶ μετὰ δέκα ἡμέρας περίπου, ἐπάταξεν ὁ Κύριος τὸν Νάβαλ, καὶ ἀπέθανεν.

¹⁰ εἰχ. 32.
⁴¹ Παρ.
κβ'. 23.
⁴² εἰχ. 26.
34.
⁴³ Βασ.
Α'. β'. 44.
Ψαλ. ζ'.
16.

³⁹ Καὶ ὅτε ἤκουσεν ὁ Δαβὶδ ὅτι ἀπέθανεν ὁ Νάβαλ, εἶπεν, ⁴⁰ Εὐλογητὸς Κύριος, ⁴¹ ὅστις ἔκρινε τὴν κρίσιν μου περὶ τοῦ ὀνειδισμοῦ μου τοῦ γενομένου παρὰ τοῦ Νάβαλ, καὶ ⁴² ἐμπόδισε τὸν δούλον αὐτοῦ ἀπὸ κακοῦ· καὶ ⁴³ τὴν κακίαν τοῦ Νάβαλ ἔστρεψεν ὁ Κύριος κατὰ τῆς κεφαλῆς αὐτοῦ! Καὶ ἀπέστειλεν ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ ἐλάλησε πρὸς τὴν Ἀβιγαίαν, διὰ νὰ λάβῃ αὐτὴν γυναῖκα εἰς ἐαυτόν.

⁴⁴ Ρουθ
β'. 10, 13.
Παρ. ιε'.
33.

⁴⁰ Καὶ ἐλθόντες οἱ δούλοι τοῦ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὴν Ἀβιγαίαν, εἰς τὸν Κάρμηλον, ἐλάλησαν πρὸς αὐτήν, λέγοντες, Ὁ Δαβὶδ ἀπέστειλεν ἡμᾶς πρὸς σέ, διὰ νὰ σὲ λάβῃ γυναῖκα εἰς ἐαυτόν. ⁴¹ Καὶ ἐσηκώθη, καὶ προσεκύνησε κατὰ πρόσωπον ἕως ἐδάφους, καὶ εἶπεν, Ἰδοὺ, ⁴² ἃς ἦναι ἡ δούλη σου θεραπείαι διὰ νὰ πλύνῃ τοὺς πόδας τῶν δούλων τοῦ κυρίου μου. ⁴² Καὶ ἔσπευσεν ἡ Ἀβιγαία, καὶ ἐσηκώθη, καὶ ἀνέβη ἐπὶ τοῦ ὄνου, μετὰ πέντε κορασιῶν αὐτῆς ἀκολουθούντων ὀπίσω αὐτῆς· καὶ ὑπήγε κατόπιν τῶν ἀπεσταλμένων τοῦ Δαβὶδ, καὶ ἔγεινεν γυνὴ αὐτοῦ. ⁴³ Ἐλαβεν ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ τὴν Ἀχινοὰμ ⁴⁴ ἀπὸ Ἰσραὲλ· ⁴⁴ καὶ ἦσαν ἀμφότεραι γυναῖκες αὐτοῦ. ⁴⁰ Ὁ δὲ Σαουλ εἶχε δώσει ⁴¹ Μιχαὴλ, τὴν θυγατέρα αὐτοῦ, τὴν γυναῖκα τοῦ Δαβὶδ, εἰς τὸν || Φαλτί τὸν υἱὸν τοῦ Λαεὶς, τὸν ἀπὸ ⁴⁸ Γαλλείμ.

⁴⁵ Ἰησ.
ιε'. 56.
⁴⁶ κεφ.
κς'. 3:
λ'. 5.
⁴⁷ Σαμ.
Β'. γ'. 14.
|| Φαλ-
τήλ, Σαμ. Β'.
γ'. 15.
⁴⁸ Ἠσα. ι'.
30.

[ΚΕΦ. κς'.] ἮΛΘΟΝ δὲ οἱ Ζιφαῖοι πρὸς τὸν Σαουλ εἰς Γαβαὰ, λέγοντες, Ἄνεν κρύπτεται ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐν τῷ βουνῷ Ἐχελὰ, ἀπέναντι Γεσιμῶν· ² Καὶ ἐσηκώθη ὁ Σαουλ, καὶ κατέβη εἰς τὴν ἔρημον Ζίφ, ἔχων μεθ' ἐαυτοῦ τρεῖς χιλιάδας ἀνδρῶν ἐκλεκτῶν ἐκ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, διὰ νὰ ζητῇ τὸν Δαβὶδ ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ Ζίφ. ³ Καὶ ἐστρατοπέδευσεν ὁ Σαουλ ἐπὶ τοῦ βουνοῦ Ἐχελὰ, τοῦ ἀπέναντι Γεσιμῶν, πλησίον τῆς ὁδοῦ.

¹ κεφ. κγ'.
19. Ψαλ.
νδ'. ὁ τί-
τλος.

Ὁ δὲ Δαβὶδ ἐκάθητο ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ, καὶ εἶδεν ὅτι ὁ Σαουλ ἤρχετο κατόπιν αὐτοῦ εἰς τὴν ἔρημον.

⁴ Ὅθεν ἀπέστειλεν ὁ Δαβὶδ κατασκοπούς, καὶ ἔμαθεν ὅτι ὁ Σαουλ ἦλθε τῶντι. ⁵ Καὶ σηκωθείς ὁ Δαβὶδ ἦλθεν εἰς τὸν τόπον ὅπου ὁ Σαουλ εἶχε στρατοπεδεύσει· καὶ παρετήρησεν ὁ Δαβὶδ τὸν τόπον ὅπου ἐκοιμάτο ὁ Σαουλ, καὶ ὁ Ἀβενὴρ ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ Νήρ, ὁ ἀρχιστράτηγος αὐτοῦ· ἐκοιμᾶτο δὲ ὁ Σαουλ ἐντὸς τοῦ περιβόλου, καὶ ὁ λαὸς ἦτο ἐστρατοπεδευμένος κύκλῳ αὐτοῦ.

⁶ Τότε ἐλάλησεν ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ εἶπε πρὸς τὸν Ἀχιμέλεχ τὸν Χετταῖον, καὶ πρὸς τὸν Ἀβισαὶ ³ τὸν υἱὸν τῆς Σερούϊας, ἀδελφόν τοῦ Ἰωάβ, λέγων, Ὅτις θέλει καταβῇ μετ' ἐμοῦ πρὸς τὸν Σαουλ εἰς τὸ στρατόπεδον; Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Ἀβισαὶ, Ἐγὼ θέλω καταβῇ μετὰ σοῦ. ⁷ Ἦλθον λοιπὸν ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ ὁ Ἀβισαὶ διὰ νυκτὸς πρὸς τὸν λαόν· καὶ ἰδοὺ, ὁ Σαουλ ἔκειτο κοιμώμενος ἐντὸς τοῦ περιβόλου, καὶ τὸ δόρυ αὐτοῦ ἐμπηγμένον εἰς τὴν γῆν πρὸς τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ· ὁ δὲ Ἀβενὴρ καὶ ὁ λαὸς ἐκοιμῶντο κύκλῳ αὐτοῦ. ⁸ Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Ἀβισαὶ πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, Ὁ Θεὸς ἀπέκλεισε σήμερον εἰς τὴν χεῖρά σου τὸν ἐχθρόν σου· τώρα λοιπὸν ἂς πατάξω αὐτόν διὰ τοῦ δόρατος ἕως τῆς γῆς διὰ μιᾶς· καὶ δὲν θέλω δευτερώσει ἐπ' αὐτόν.

⁹ Ἄλλ' ὁ Δαβὶδ εἶπε πρὸς τὸν Ἀβισαὶ, Μὴ θανατώσῃς αὐτόν· διότι ⁵ τίς ἐπιβάλων τὴν χεῖρα αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ τὸν κεχρισμένον τοῦ Κυρίου θέλει εἶσθαι ἀθώος; ¹⁰ Εἶπε μάλιστα ὁ Δαβὶδ, Ζῇ Κύριος, ὁ Κύριος θέλει πατάξαι αὐτόν· ἢ ⁷ ἡ ἡμέρα αὐτοῦ θέλει ἐλθεῖ, καὶ θέλει ἀποθάνει· ἢ ⁸ θέλει καταβῇ εἰς πόλεμον, καὶ θανατωθῇ· ¹¹ ⁹ μὴ γενοίτο εἰς ἐμὲ παρὰ Κυρίου, νὰ ἐπιβάλω τὴν χεῖρά μου ἐπὶ τὸν κεχρισμένον τοῦ Κυρίου! λάβε ὅμως τώρα, παρακαλῶ, τὸ δόρυ τὸ πρὸς τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ, καὶ τὸ ἀγγεῖον τοῦ ὕδατος, καὶ ἂς ἀναχωρήσωμεν.

¹² Ἐλαβε λοιπὸν ὁ Δαβὶδ τὸ δόρυ καὶ τὸ ἀγγεῖον τοῦ ὕδατος ἀπὸ πλησίον τῆς κεφαλῆς τοῦ Σαουλ· καὶ ἀνεχώρησεν, καὶ οὐδεὶς εἶδε, καὶ οὐδεὶς ἐνόησε, καὶ οὐδεὶς ἐξύπνησε· διότι πάντες ἐκοιμῶντο, ἐπειδὴ ¹⁰ βαθεὺς ὤπνος παρὰ Κυρίου ἔπεσεν ἐπ' αὐτούς.

¹³ Τότε διέβη ὁ Δαβὶδ εἰς τὸ πέραν, καὶ ἐστάθη ἐπὶ τῆς κορυφῆς τοῦ ὄρους μακρόθεν· ἦτο δὲ πολὺ ἀπόστημα μετὰ τῶν αὐτῶν. ¹⁴ Καὶ ἐβόησεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν λαόν, καὶ πρὸς τὸν Ἀβενὴρ τὸν υἱὸν τοῦ Νήρ, λέγων, Δὲν ἀποκριθεῖσαι, Ἀβενὴρ;

² κεφ. ιδ'.
50: ις'.
55.

³ Χρω.
Α'. β'. 16.
⁴ Κριτ. ζ'.
10, 11.

⁵ κεφ. κδ'.
6, 7.
Σαμ. Β'.
α'. 16.

⁶ κεφ. κε'.
38. Ψαλ.
α'. 1, 2,
23.

Λουκ. ιη'.
7. Ρωμ.
ιβ'. 19.
⁷ Ἰδὲ

Γεν. μς'.
29. Δευτ.
λα'. 14.
Ἰωβ ζ'.

1: ιδ'. 5.
Ψαλ. λς'.
13.

⁸ κεφ.
λα'. 6.
⁹ κεφ. κδ'.
7, 13.

¹⁰ Γεν. β'.
21: ιε'.
12.

Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Ἀβενήρ καὶ εἶπε, Τίς εἶσαι σὺ, ὅστις βοᾷς πρὸς τὸν βασιλέα;

15 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Ἀβενήρ, Δὲν εἶσαι ἀνὴρ σὺ; καὶ τίς ὁμοίος σου μεταξὺ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ; διὰ τί λοιπὸν δὲν φυλάττεις τὸν κύριόν σου τὸν βασιλέα; διότι εἰσῆλθέ τις ἐκ τοῦ λαοῦ διὰ νὰ θανατώσῃ τὸν βασιλέα τὸν κύριόν σου; 16 δὲν εἶναι καλὸν τὸ πρᾶγμα τοῦτο, τὸ ὁποῖον ἔπραξας; ζῇ Κύριος, σεῖς εἰσθε ἄξιοι θανάτου, ἐπειδὴ δὲν ἐφυλάξατε τὸν κύριόν σας, τὸν κεχρισμένον τοῦ Κυρίου. Καὶ τώρα, ἰδέτε ποῦ εἶναι τὸ δόρυ τοῦ βασιλέως, καὶ τὸ ἀγγεῖον τοῦ ὕδατος, τὸ πρὸς τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ.

17 Καὶ ἐγνώρισεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τὴν φωνὴν τοῦ Δαβίδ, καὶ εἶπεν, ¹¹ Ἡ φωνή σου εἶναι, τέκνον μου Δαβίδ;

Καὶ ὁ Δαβὶδ εἶπεν, Ἡ φωνή μου, κυριέ μου βασιλεῦ. 18 Καὶ εἶπε, ¹² Διὰ τί ὁ κύριός μου καταδιώκει οὕτως ὀπίσω τοῦ δούλου αὐτοῦ; διότι τί ἔπραξα; ἢ τί κακὸν εἶναι ἐν τῇ χειρὶ μου; 19 τώρα λοιπὸν ἂς ἀκούσῃ, παρακαλῶ, ὁ κύριός μου ὁ βασιλεὺς τοὺς λόγους τοῦ δούλου αὐτοῦ. Ἐὰν ὁ Κύριος ¹³ σὲ διηγείρῃ ἐναντίον μου, ἂς δεχθῇ θυσίαν· ἀλλ' ἐὰν νίῳ ἀνθρώπων, οὗτοι ἂς ἦναι ἐπικατάρατοι ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου. ¹⁴ διότι μὲ ἐξέβαλον τὴν σήμερον ἀπὸ τοῦ νὰ κατοικῶ ¹⁵ ἐν τῇ κληρονομίᾳ τοῦ Κυρίου, λέγοντες, Ὑπάγε, λάτρευε ἄλλους θεοὺς! 20 τώρα λοιπὸν, ἂς μὴ πέσῃ τὸ αἷμά μου εἰς τὴν γῆν ἐνώπιον τοῦ Κυρίου· διότι ἐξῆλθεν ὁ βασιλεὺς σου Ἰσραὴλ νὰ ζητήσῃ ¹⁶ ἕνα ψῦλλον, ὡς ὅταν καταδιώκῃ τις πέρδικα εἰς τὰ ὄρη.

21 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, ¹⁷ Ἠμάρτησα· ἐπίστρεψον, τέκνον μου Δαβίδ· διότι δὲν θέλω σὲ κακοποιῆσαι πλέον, ἐπειδὴ ἡ ψυχὴ μου ¹⁸ ἐστάθῃ σήμερον πολῦτιμος εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμούς σου· ἰδοὺ, ἔπραξα ἀφρόνως, καὶ ἐπλανήθην σφόδρα.

22 Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ εἶπεν, Ἰδοὺ τὸ δόρυ τοῦ βασιλέως· καὶ ἂς διαβῇ εἰς ἐκ τῶν νέων, καὶ ἂς λάβῃ αὐτό. 23 ¹⁹ ὁ δὲ Κύριος ἂς ἀποδώσῃ εἰς ἕκαστον κατὰ τὴν δικαιοσύνην αὐτοῦ, καὶ κατὰ τὴν πίστιν αὐτοῦ· διότι σὲ παρέδωκεν ὁ Κύριος σήμερον εἰς τὴν χεῖρά μου, πλην ἐγὼ δὲν ἠθέλησα νὰ ἐπιβάλω τὴν χεῖρά μου ἐπὶ τὸν κεχρισμένον τοῦ Κυρίου. 24 Ἰδοὺ λοιπὸν, καθὼς ἡ ζωὴ σου ἐστάθῃ σήμερον πολῦτιμος εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμούς μου, οὕτως ἡ ζωὴ μου ἂς σταθῇ πολῦτιμος εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμούς τοῦ Κυρίου, καὶ ἂς μὲ ἐλευθερώσῃ ἐκ πασῶν τῶν θλίψεων.

25 Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν Δαβίδ, Εὐλογημένος νὰ ᾗσαι, τέκνον μου Δαβίδ! βεβαίως θέλεις κατορθώσαι μεγάλη, καὶ ²⁰ θέλεις βεβαίως υπερυσχύσει.

Καὶ ὁ μὲν Δαβὶδ ἀπῆλθεν εἰς τὴν ὁδὸν αὐτοῦ, ὁ δὲ Σαοὺλ ἐπέστρεψεν εἰς τὸν τόπον αὐτοῦ.

[ΚΕΦ. ΚΖ'.] ΕἶΠΕ δὲ ὁ Δαβὶδ ἐν τῇ καρδίᾳ αὐτοῦ, Θέλω βεβαίως ἀπολεσθῇ μίαν ἡμέραν διὰ χειρὸς τοῦ Σαοὺλ· δὲν εἶναι καλῆτερον δι' ἐμέ, παρὰ νὰ διασωθῶ ταχέως εἰς τὴν γῆν τῶν Φιλισταίων· τότε ἀπ' ἐμοῦ ὁ Σαοὺλ ἀπελπισθεὶς, θέλει παραιτηθῇ ἀπὸ τοῦ νὰ μὲ ζητῇ πλέον εἰς πάντα τὰ ὅρια τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ· οὕτω θέλω εἶναι ἐκ τῆς χειρὸς αὐτοῦ. 2 Καὶ ἐσηκώθη ὁ Δαβίδ, καὶ ¹ διέβη, αὐτὸς καὶ οἱ ἑξακόσιοι ἄνδρες οἱ μετ' αὐτοῦ, ² πρὸς τὸν Ἀγχούς υἱὸν τοῦ Μαῶχ, βασιλεῖα τῆς Γάθ. 3 Καὶ ἐκάθισεν ὁ Δαβίδ μετὰ τοῦ Ἀγχούς ἐν Γάθ, αὐτὸς καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ, ἕκαστος μετὰ τῆς οἰκογενείας αὐτοῦ, καὶ ὁ Δαβίδ ³ μετὰ τῶν δύο γυναικῶν αὐτοῦ, Ἀχινοὰμ τῆς Ἰεζραηλίδος, καὶ Ἀβιγαίας τῆς Καρμηλίδος γυναικὸς τοῦ Νάβαλ.

4 Ἀνηγγέλθη δὲ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ ὅτι ἔφυγεν ὁ Δαβίδ εἰς Γάθ· ὅθεν δὲν ἐζητήσῃ πλέον αὐτόν.

5 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβίδ πρὸς τὸν Ἀγχούς, Ἐὰν εὔρηκα τώρα χάριν εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμούς σου, ἂς μοι δοθῇ τόπος εἰς τινα τῶν πόλεων τῆς ἐξοχῆς, διὰ νὰ καθίσω ἐκεῖ· διότι πῶς νὰ κἀθῇται ὁ δούλος σου μετὰ σοῦ ἐν τῇ βασιλευσίᾳ σου πόλε; 6 Καὶ ἔδωκεν εἰς αὐτόν ὁ Ἀγχούς τὴν Σικλάγ κατ' ἐκείνην τὴν ἡμέραν· ⁴ διὰ τοῦτο ἡ Σικλάγ ἔμεινεν εἰς τοὺς βασιλεῖς τοῦ Ἰούδα μέχρι τῆς σήμερον.

7 Ὁ δὲ ἀριθμὸς τῶν ἡμερῶν, τὰς ὁποίας ὁ Δαβίδ ἐκάθισεν ἐν τῇ γῇ τῶν Φιλισταίων, ἔγεινεν ἐν ἔτος καὶ τέσσαρες μῆνες.

8 Ἀνέβαινε δὲ ὁ Δαβίδ, καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἔκαμον εἰσδρομὰς ⁵ εἰς τοὺς Γεσσοῦριτας, καὶ ⁶ Γεζραίους, καὶ ⁷ Ἀμαλίσους· διότι οὗτοι ἦσαν ἐκ παλαιοῦ οἱ κάτοικοι τῆς γῆς, ⁸ κατὰ τὴν εἰσόδον Σοῦρ, καὶ ἔως τῆς γῆς Αἰγύπτου. 9 Καὶ ἐκτύπα ὁ Δαβίδ τὴν γῆν, καὶ δὲν ἄφινε ζῶντα οὔτε ἄνδρα οὔτε γυναῖκα· καὶ ἐλάμβανε πρόβατα, καὶ βόας, καὶ ὄνους, καὶ καμήλους, καὶ ἐνδύματα· καὶ ἐπιστρέφον ἤρχετο πρὸς τὸν Ἀγχούς. 10 Καὶ ἔλεγεν ὁ Ἀγχούς πρὸς τὸν Δαβίδ, Ποῦ ἐκάμετε εἰσδρομὴν σήμερον; Καὶ ἀπεκρίνετο ὁ Δαβίδ, Πρὸς τὸ μεσημβρινὸν τοῦ Ἰούδα,

²⁰ Γεν. λβ'. 28.

¹ κεφ. κε'. 13.
² κεφ. κα'. 10.

³ κεφ. κε'. 43.

⁴ Ἰδὲ Ἰησ. ιε'. 31· ιθ'. 5.

⁵ Ἰησ. ιγ'. 2.
⁶ Ἰησ. ιε'. 10. Κριτ. α'. 29.

⁷ Ἐξόδ. ις'. 16.
⁸ Ἰδὲ κεφ. ιε'. 7, 8.
⁹ Γεν. κε'. 18.

¹¹ κεφ. κδ'. 17.

¹² κεφ. κδ'. 10, 12.

¹³ Σαμ. β'. ις'.
¹⁴ Δευτ. δ'. 28.

¹⁵ Ψαλ. ρκ'. 5.
¹⁶ Σαμ. β'. ιδ'.

¹⁷ κεφ. κδ'. 15.
¹⁸ κεφ. ιε'. 24.
¹⁹ κεφ. κδ'. 18.

²⁰ κεφ. ιη'. 30.

²¹ Ψαλ. ζ'. 8;
²² ιη'. 20.

⁹ Ἰδὲ
Χρον. Α'.
β'. 9, 25.
¹⁰ Κριτ.
α'. 16.

καὶ πρὸς τὸ μεσημβρινὸν ⁹ τῶν Ἱερα-
μελιτῶν, καὶ πρὸς τὸ μεσημβρινὸν
¹⁰ τῶν Κεναιῶν. 11 Καὶ οὕτε ἀνδρα
οὕτε γυναῖκα δὲν ἄφινε ζῶντα ὁ Δαβὶδ,
διὰ τὰ φέρη εἰσῆσι εἰς Γὰθ, λέγων,
Μήποτε ἀναγγελῶσιν ἐναντίον ἡμῶν,
λέγοντες, Οὕτω κάμει ὁ Δαβὶδ, καὶ
τοιούτος εἶναι ὁ τρόπος αὐτοῦ, καθ' ὅλας
τὰς ἡμέρας ὅσας κάθηται ἐν τῇ γῇ τῶν
Φιλισταιῶν. 12 Καὶ ἐπίστευεν ὁ Ἀγ-
χοὺς τὸν Δαβὶδ, λέγων, Αὐτὸς ἔκαμεν
ἐαυτὸν διόλου μισητὸν εἰς τὸν λαὸν
αὐτοῦ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ· διὰ τοῦτο θέλει
εἶσθαι δοῦλος εἰς ἐμὲ πάντοτε.

[ΚΕΦ. κη'.] ΚΑΤ' ἐκείνας δὲ τὰς
ἡμέρας ¹ συνήθροισαν οἱ Φιλισταῖοι τὰ
στρατεύματα αὐτῶν πρὸς ἐκστρατεῖαν,
διὰ τὰ πολεμῆσθαι μετὰ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ.
Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Ἀγχοὺς πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ,
Ἔξευρε μετὰ βεβαίωτος, ὅτι θέλεις
ἐξέλθει μετ' ἐμοῦ, εἰς τὸν πόλεμον, σὺ
καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες σου. 2 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δα-
βὶδ πρὸς τὸν Ἀγχοὺς, Θέλεις βεβαίως
γνωρίσει τί θέλει κάμει ὁ δοῦλός σου.
Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Ἀγχοὺς πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ,
Διὰ τοῦτο θέλω σὲ κάμει ἀρχισωματο-
φυλάκᾰ μου διαπαντός.

³ 2 Ἀπέθανε δὲ ὁ Σαμουὴλ, καὶ πᾶς
ὁ Ἰσραὴλ ἐθρήνησεν αὐτὸν, καὶ ἐνετα-
φίανεν αὐτὸν ἐν Ῥαμὰ τῇ πόλει αὐτοῦ.
Καὶ ἐξέβαλεν ὁ Σαοὺλ ἐκ τοῦ τόπου
³ τοὺς ἔχοντας πνεῦμα μαντείας, καὶ
τοὺς μάγους.

4 Συνθηροίσθησαν λοιπὸν οἱ Φιλι-
σταῖοι, καὶ ἦλθον καὶ ἐστρατοπέδευσαν
⁴ ἐν Σουνημ· καὶ συνήθροισεν ὁ Σαοὺλ
πάντα τὸν Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ ἐστρατοπέδευ-
σαν ⁵ ἐν Γελβοῇ.

5 Καὶ ὅτε εἶδεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τὸ στρατό-
πεδον τῶν Φιλισταιῶν, ⁶ ἐφοβήθη, καὶ
ἐτρόμαξεν ἡ καρδία αὐτοῦ σφόδρα. 6
Καὶ ἠρώτησεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τὸν Κύριον·
ἀλλ' ⁷ ὁ Κύριος δὲν ἀπεκρίθη πρὸς αὐ-
τὸν, οὔτε ⁸ δι' ἑνυπνίων, οὔτε ⁹ διὰ τοῦ
Οὐρίμ, οὔτε διὰ προφητῶν. 7 Τότε
εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τοὺς δοῦλους αὐ-
τοῦ, Ζητήσατέ μοι γυναῖκα ἔχουσαν
πνεῦμα μαντείας, διὰ τὰ ὑπάγω πρὸς
αὐτήν, καὶ τὰ ἐρωτήσω αὐτήν. Καὶ οἱ
δοῦλοι αὐτοῦ εἶπον πρὸς αὐτὸν, Ἰδοὺ,
εἶναι ἐν Ἐν-δὼρ γυνὴ τις ἔχουσα πνεῦ-
μα μαντείας.

8 Καὶ μετεσχηματίσθη ὁ Σαοὺλ, καὶ
ἐνεδύθη ἄλλα ἱμάτια, καὶ ὑπήγεν αὐ-
τός, καὶ δύο ἄνδρες μετ' αὐτοῦ, καὶ
ἦλθον πρὸς τὴν γυναῖκα διὰ νυκτός·
¹⁰ καὶ εἶπε, Μάντευσον, παρακαλῶ, εἰς
ἐμὲ διὰ τοῦ πνευματισμοῦ τῆς μαντείας,
καὶ ἀναβιβασόν μοι ὄντινα σοὶ εἴπω.

9 Καὶ εἶπεν ἡ γυνὴ πρὸς αὐτὸν, Ἰδοὺ,
σὺ ἐξέφύρες ὅσα ἔκαμεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, τίνι

τρόπῳ ¹¹ ἐξωλόθρευσεν τοὺς ἔχοντας
πνεῦμα μαντείας, καὶ τοὺς μάγους, ἐκ
τοῦ τόπου· διὰ τί λοιπὸν σὺ παγιδεύεις
τὴν ζωὴν μου, διὰ τὰ μὲ θανατώσῃ;

10 Καὶ ὥμοσε πρὸς αὐτὴν ὁ Σαοὺλ
εἰς τὸν Κύριον, λέγων, Ζῇ Κύριος, δὲν
θέλει σὲ συμβῆ οὐδὲν κακὸν διὰ τοῦτο.

11 Τότε εἶπεν ἡ γυνὴ, Τίνα τὰ σοὶ
ἀναβιβάσω;

Καὶ εἶπε, Τὸν Σαμουὴλ ἀναβιβασόν
μοι.

12 Καὶ ὅτε εἶδεν ἡ γυνὴ τὸν Σα-
μουὴλ, ἐβόησε μετὰ φωνῆς μεγάλης·
καὶ εἶπεν ἡ γυνὴ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ, λέ-
γουσα, Διὰ τί με ἠπάτησας; καὶ σὺ
εἶσαι ὁ Σαοὺλ.

13 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὴν ὁ βασιλεὺς,
Μὴ φοβοῦ· τί εἶδες λοιπὸν;

Καὶ εἶπεν ἡ γυνὴ πρὸς τὸν Σαοὺλ,
¹² Θεοὺς εἶδον ἀναβαίνοντας ἐκ τῆς
γῆς.

14 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτήν, Τίς εἶναι ἡ
μορφὴ αὐτοῦ;

Ἡ δὲ εἶπε, Γέρων τις ἀναβαίνει, καὶ
εἶναι περιτετυλιγμένος ¹³ με ἐπένδυμα.
Καὶ ἐγνώρισεν ὁ Σαοὺλ ὅτι ἦτο ὁ
Σαμουὴλ, καὶ ἔκρυψε κατὰ πρόσωπον
εἰς τὴν γῆν, καὶ προσεκύνησε.

15 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ πρὸς τὸν
Σαοὺλ, Διὰ τί με παρηνώχλησας, ὥστε
τὰ με κάμψαι νὰ ἀναβῶ;

Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Σαοὺλ, ¹⁴ Εὐρίσκομαι
ἐν μεγάλῃ ἀμυχανίᾳ· διότι οἱ Φιλι-
σταῖοι πολεμοῦσιν ἐναντίον μου, καὶ ¹⁵ ὁ
Θεὸς ἀπεμακρύνθη ἀπ' ἐμοῦ, καὶ ¹⁶ δὲν
μοὶ ἀποκρίνεται πλέον, οὔτε διὰ προ-
φητῶν οὔτε δι' ἑνυπνίων· διὰ τοῦτο
σὲ ἐκάλεσα διὰ τὰ φανερῶσθαι εἰς ἐμὲ
τὰ με κάμω.

16 Τότε εἶπεν ὁ Σαμουὴλ, Διὰ τί
λοιπὸν ἐρωτᾷς ἐμὲ, ἀφοῦ ὁ Κύριος ἀπ-
εμακρύνθη ἀπὸ σοῦ, καὶ ἔγεινεν ἔχθρος
σοι; 17 ὁ Κύριος βεβαίως ἔκαμεν εἰς
ἐαυτὸν ¹⁷ ὥς ἐλάλησε δι' ἐμοῦ· διότι
ἐξέσχισεν ὁ Κύριος τὴν βασιλείαν ἐκ
τῆς χειρὸς σου, καὶ ἔδωκεν αὐτήν εἰς
τὸν πλησίον σου, τὸν Δαβίδ· 18
¹⁸ ἐπεὶ δὲ δὲν ὑπήκουσας εἰς τὴν φωνὴν
τοῦ Κυρίου, οὐδὲ ἐξετέλεσας τὸν μέγαν
θυμὸν αὐτοῦ κατὰ τοῦ Ἀμαλὴκ, διὰ
τοῦτο ὁ Κύριος ἔκαμεν εἰς σὲ τὸ πρᾶγμα
τοῦτο τὴν ἡμέραν ταύτην. 19 καὶ θέλει
παραδῶσει ὁ Κύριος καὶ τὸν Ἰσραὴλ
μετὰ σοῦ εἰς τὴν χεῖρα τῶν Φιλισταιῶν,
καὶ ἄβριον σὺ καὶ οἱ υἱοί σου θέλετε
εἶσθαι μετ' ἐμοῦ· καὶ τὸ στρατοπέδον
τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ θέλει παραδῶσει ὁ Κύριος
εἰς τὴν χεῖρα τῶν Φιλισταιῶν.

20 Τότε ἔπεσεν ὁ Σαοὺλ εὐθὺς ὅλος
ἐξηπλωμένος κατὰ γῆς· διότι κατετρό-
μαξεν ἐκ τῶν λόγων τοῦ Σαμουὴλ· καὶ
δύναμις δὲν ἦτο ἐν αὐτῷ, ἐπεὶ δὲ δὲν

¹¹ εἶχ. 3.

¹² Ἐξὸδ.
κβ'. 28.

¹³ κεφ. ιε'.
27. Βασ.
β'. β'. 8,
13.

¹⁴ Παρ. ε'.
11, 12,
13: ιδ'.
14-
¹⁵ κεφ.
ιη'. 12.
¹⁶ εἶχ. 6.

¹⁷ κεφ.
ιε'. 28.

¹⁸ κεφ.
ιε'. 9.
Βασ. Α'
κ'. 42.
Χρον. Α'.
ι'. 13.
Γερ. μη'.
10.

¹ κεφ. κθ'.
1.

² κεφ. κέ'.
1.

³ εἶχ. 9.
Ἐξὸδ. κβ'.
18.

Λευιτ. ιθ'.
31: κ'.

27. Δευτ.
ιη'. 10, 11.

4 Ἰησ. ιθ'.
18. Βασ.
β'. δ'. 8.

⁵ κεφ. λα'.
1.

⁶ Ἰωβ ιη'.
11.

⁷ κεφ. ιδ'.
37. Παρ.
α'. 28.

Θρήν. β'.
9.

⁸ Ἀριθ.
ιβ'. 6.

⁹ Ἐξὸδ.
κη'. 30.

Ἀριθ. κς'.
21. Δευτ.
λγ'. 8.

¹⁰ Δευτ.
ιη'. 11.

Χρον. Α'.
ι'. 13.

Ἠσα. η'.
19.

εἶχε φάγει ἄρτον ὅλην τὴν ἡμέραν, καὶ ὅλην τὴν νύκτα.

21 Καὶ ἦλθεν ἡ γυνὴ πρὸς τὸν Σαουλ, καὶ εἶδεν ὅτι ἦτο σφόδρα τεταραγμένος, καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν, Ἰδοὺ, ἡ δούλη σου ὑπήκουσεν εἰς τὴν φωνὴν σου, καὶ ¹⁹ ἔβαλον τὴν ζωὴν μου εἰς τὴν χεῖρά μου, καὶ ὑπετάχθην εἰς τοὺς λόγους σου, τοὺς ὁποίους ἐλάλησας πρὸς ἐμέ· 22 τώρα λοιπὸν, ἄκουσον καὶ σὺ, παρκαλῶ, τὴν φωνὴν τῆς δούλης σου, καὶ ἂς βάλῃ ὀλίγον ἄρτον ἔμπροσθέν σου· καὶ φάγε, διὰ νὰ λάβῃς δύναμιν, ἐπεὶ δὴ ὑπάγεις εἰς ὁδοπορίαν. 23 Πλὴν δὲν ἤθελε, λέγων, Δὲν θέλω φάγει. Οἱ δούλοι ὅμως αὐτοῦ μετὰ τῆς γυναικὸς ἐβίαζον αὐτὸν, καὶ εἰσήκουσεν εἰς τὴν φωνὴν αὐτῶν· καὶ σηκωθείς ἀπὸ τῆς γῆς, ἐκάθισεν ἐπὶ τῆς κλίνης. 24 Εἶχε δὲ ἡ γυνὴ παχὺ δαμάλιον ἐν τῇ οἰκίᾳ· καὶ ἔσπενυσε, καὶ ἔσφαξεν αὐτό· καὶ λαβοῦσα ἄλευρον, ἐξύμωσε, καὶ ἐψῆσεν ἄζυμα ἐξ αὐτοῦ. 25 Καὶ ἔφερεν ἔμπροσθεν τοῦ Σαουλ, καὶ ἔμπροσθεν τῶν δούλων αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἔφαγον. Καὶ ἐσηκώθησαν, καὶ ἀνεχώρησαν τὴν νύκτα ἐκείνην.

[ΚΕΦ. κθ'.] ¹ ΣΥΝΗΘΡΟΙΣΑΝ δὲ οἱ Φιλισταῖοι πάντα τὰ στρατεύματα αὐτῶν ² εἰς Ἀφέκ· καὶ οἱ Ἰσραηλῖται ἐστρατεύδουσιν παρὰ τὴν πηγὴν, τὴν ἐν Ἰεζραὲλ. 2 Καὶ οἱ σατράπαι τῶν Φιλισταίων διέβαινον κατὰ ἑκατοντάδας καὶ χιλιάδας· ὁ Δαβὶδ δὲ καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ διέβαινον κατόπισθεν ³ μετὰ τοῦ Ἀγχοῦς.

3 Καὶ εἶπον οἱ στρατηγοὶ τῶν Φιλισταίων, Τί θέλουσιν οὗτοι οἱ Ἑβραῖοι; Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Ἀγχοῦς πρὸς τοὺς στρατηγούς τῶν Φιλισταίων, Δὲν εἶναι οὗτος ὁ Δαβὶδ, ὁ δούλος τοῦ Σαουλ βασιλέως τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ, ὅστις ἐστάθη μετ' ἐμοῦ ⁴ ταῦτας τὰς ἡμέρας, ἡ τούτους τοὺς χρόνους; καὶ ⁵ δὲν εὗρηκα ἐν αὐτῷ οὐδὲν σφάλμα, ἀφοῦ ἐνέπευσεν εἰς ἐμέ ἕως τῆς ἡμέρας ταύτης.

4 Καὶ ἠγανάκτησαν κατ' αὐτοῦ οἱ στρατηγοὶ τῶν Φιλισταίων· καὶ εἶπον πρὸς αὐτὸν οἱ στρατηγοὶ τῶν Φιλισταίων, ⁶ Ἀπόμειψον τὸν ἄνθρωπον τοῦτον, καὶ αἱ ἐπιστρέψῃ εἰς τὸν τόπον αὐτοῦ τὸν ὅποιον διώρισας εἰς αὐτόν, καὶ ἂς μὴ καταβῇ μεθ' ἡμῶν εἰς τὴν μάχην, ⁷ μήποτε γείνην ἐν τῇ μάχῃ πολέμιος ἡμῶν· διότι πῶς ἤθελε διαλλαγῇ οὗτος μετὰ τοῦ κυρίου αὐτοῦ; οὐχὶ μὲ τὰς κεφαλὰς τῶν ἀνδρῶν τούτων; ⁵ δὲν εἶναι οὗτος ὁ Δαβὶδ, περὶ τοῦ ὁποίου ἔφησαν ἀμυβάζοντες ἐν τοῖς χοροῖς, ἔξωλλες, ⁸ Ὁ Σαουλ ἐπάταξε τὰς χιλιάδας αὐτοῦ, καὶ ὁ Δαβὶδ τὰς μυριάδας αὐτοῦ;

6 Τότε ἐκάλεσεν ὁ Ἀγχοῦς τὸν Δαβὶδ, καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτόν, Ζῇ Κύριος, Βεβαίως ἐστάθης εὐθὺς, καὶ ⁹ ἡ ἐξοδός σου καὶ ἡ εἰσοδός σου μετ' ἐμοῦ ἐν τῷ στρατοπέδῳ· εἶναι ἀρεστὴ ἔμπροσθεν τῶν ὀφθαλμῶν μου· διότι ¹⁰ κακὸν δὲν εὗρηκα ἐν σοί, ἀφ' ἧς ἡμέρας ἦλθες πρὸς ἐμέ ἕως τῆς ἡμέρας ταύτης· ἀλλ' ὅμως εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμούς τῶν σατραπῶν δὲν εἶσαι ἀρεστός· 7 τώρα λοιπὸν ἐπιστρέψον, καὶ ὑπάγε ἐν εἰρήνῃ, διὰ νὰ μὴ φέρῃς δυσαρέσκειαν εἰς τοὺς σατράπας τῶν Φιλισταίων.

8 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς τὸν Ἀγχοῦς, Ἀλλὰ τί ἔκαμα; καὶ τί εὗρηκας ἐν τῷ δούλῳ σου ἀφ' ἧς ἡμέρας εἶμαι ἐνώπιόν σου, ἕως τῆς ἡμέρας ταύτης, ὥστε νὰ μὴ ὑπάγω νὰ πολεμήσω ἐναντίον τῶν ἐχθρῶν τοῦ κυρίου μου τοῦ βασιλέως;

9 Καὶ ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Ἀγχοῦς καὶ εἶπε πρὸς τὸν Δαβὶδ, Ἐξέυρω ὅτι εἶσαι ἀρεστός εἰς τοὺς ὀφθαλμούς μου, ¹¹ ὥς ἄγγελος Θεοῦ· πλὴν ¹² οἱ σατράπαι τῶν Φιλισταίων εἶπον, Δὲν θέλει ἀναβῇ μεθ' ἡμῶν εἰς τὴν μάχην· 10 τώρα λοιπὸν σηκώθητι ἐνωρὶς τὸ πρωῒ, μετὰ τῶν δούλων τοῦ κυρίου σου, τῶν ἐλθόντων μετὰ σοῦ· καὶ καθὼς σηκώθητε ἐνωρὶς τὸ πρωῒ, εὐθὺς ὅταν φέγῃ, ἀναχωρήσατε.

11 Καὶ ἐσηκώθη ἐνωρὶς τὸ πρωῒ ὁ Δαβὶδ, καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ, διὰ νὰ ἀναχωρήσωσιν, νὰ ἐπιστρέψωσιν εἰς τὴν γῆν τῶν Φιλισταίων. ¹³ Οἱ δὲ Φιλισταῖοι ἀνέβησαν εἰς Ἰεζραὲλ.

[ΚΕΦ. λ'.] Καὶ ὅτε ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ εἰσῆλθον εἰς Σικλὰγ τὴν τρίτην ἡμέραν, ¹ οἱ Ἀμαληκῖται εἶχον κάμει εἰσδρομὴν εἰς τὸ μεσημβρινόν, καὶ εἰς Σικλὰγ, καὶ εἶχον πατάξει τὴν Σικλὰγ, καὶ κατακαύσει αὐτὴν ἐν πυρὶ· 2 καὶ εἶχον αἰχμαλωτίσει τὰς γυναῖκας τὰς ἐν αὐτῇ, ἀπὸ μικροῦ ἕως μεγάλου· δὲν ἐθανάτωσαν οὐδένα, ἀλλὰ ἔλαβον αὐτοὺς, καὶ ὑπῆγαν εἰς τὴν ὁδὸν αὐτῶν.

3 Ὁ δὲ Δαβὶδ καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ ἦλθον εἰς τὴν πόλιν, καὶ ἰδοὺ, ἦτο πυρπολημένη· καὶ αἱ γυναῖκες αὐτῶν, καὶ οἱ υἱοὶ αὐτῶν, καὶ αἱ θυγατέρες αὐτῶν, ἡχμαλωτισμένοι. 4 Τότε ὑψώσεν ὁ Δαβὶδ καὶ ὁ λαὸς ὁ μετ' αὐτοῦ τὴν φωνὴν αὐτῶν καὶ ἔκραυσαν, ἐωσοῦ δὲν ἔμεινε πλεόν ἐν αὐτοῖς δύναμις νὰ κλαίωσι. 5 Καὶ ² ἀμφότεραι αἱ γυναῖκες τοῦ Δαβὶδ ἡχμαλωτίσθησαν, Ἀχινόαμ ἡ Ἰεζραηλῖται, καὶ Ἀβιγαία ἡ γυνὴ Νάβαλ τοῦ Καρμηλῖτου.

6 Καὶ ἐθλίβῃ ὁ Δαβὶδ σφόδρα· διότι ³ ὁ λαὸς ἔλεγε νὰ λιθοβολήσωσιν αὐτόν, ἐπεὶ δὴ ἡ ψυχὴ παντὸς τοῦ λαοῦ

⁹ Σαμ. Β'. γ'. 25. Βασ. Β'. ιθ'. 27. ¹⁰ εἰχ. 3.

¹¹ Σαμ. Β'. ιθ'. 17. 20: ιθ'. 27. ¹² εἰχ. 4.

¹³ Σαμ. Β'. δ'. 4.

¹ Ἰδὲ κεφ. ιε'. 7: κς'. 8.

² κεφ. κε'. 42, 43. Σαμ. Β'. 2.

³ Ἐξ. ιδ. ις'. 4.

¹⁹ Κριτ. ιβ'. 3. κεφ. ιθ'. 5. Ἰωβ ιγ'. 14.

¹ κεφ. κη'. 1. ² κεφ. δ'.

³ κεφ. κη'. 1, 2.

⁴ Ἰδὲ κεφ. κς'. 7. ⁵ Δαν. ε'.

⁶ Χρον. Α'. ιβ'. 19.

⁷ Ἰδὲ κεφ. ιδ'. 21.

⁸ κεφ. ιη'. 7: κα'. 11.

⁴ Ψαλ.
μβ'. 5:
νς'. 3, 4,
11. ΑΒβ.
γ'. 17, 18.
⁵ κεφ. κγ'.
6, 9.
⁶ κεφ. κγ'.
2, 4.

ἦτο κατάπικρος, ἕκαστος διὰ τοὺς υἱοὺς αὐτοῦ καὶ διὰ τὰς θυγατέρας αὐτοῦ· ⁴ ὁ Δαβὶδ ὅμως ἐκραταιώθη ἐν Κυρίῳ τῷ Θεῷ αὐτοῦ. 7 Καὶ ⁵ εἶπεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πρὸς Ἀβιάθαρ τὸν ἱερέα, υἱὸν τοῦ Ἀχιμέλεχ, Φέρε μοι ἐνταῦθα, παρακαλῶ, τὸ ἐφόδ. Καὶ ἔφερεν ὁ Ἀβιάθαρ τὸ ἐφόδ πρὸς τὸν Δαβίδ, 8 Καὶ ⁶ ἠρώτησεν ὁ Δαβὶδ τὸν Κύριον, λέγων, Νὰ καταδιώξω ὅπισθεν τούτων τῶν ληστῶν; θέλω προφθάσει αὐτοὺς; Ὁ δὲ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν, Καταδιώξων διότι θέλεις βεβαίως προφθάσει, καὶ ἀφεύκτως θέλεις ἐλευθερώσει πάντα.

9 Τότε ὑπῆγεν ὁ Δαβὶδ, αὐτὸς καὶ οἱ ἐξακόσιοι ἄνδρες οἱ μετ' αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἦλθον ἕως τοῦ χειμάρρου Βοσόρ, ὅπου οἱ ἀπομένοντες ἐστάθησαν. 10 Ὁ δὲ Δαβὶδ, αὐτὸς καὶ τρεῖς ἀκόσιοι ἄνδρες, κατεδιώκον, ἐπειδὴ ⁷ ἔμειναν ὀπίσω διακόσιοι, οἵτινες ἀποκαμώντες δὲν ἠδύναντο νὰ διαβῶσι τὸν χειμάρρον Βοσόρ.

11 Καὶ εὗρηκαν ἄνθρωπον Αἰγύπτιον ἐν ἀγρῷ, καὶ ἔφεραν αὐτὸν πρὸς τὸν Δαβίδ· καὶ ἔδωκαν εἰς αὐτὸν ἄρτον, καὶ ἔφαγε, καὶ ἐπότισαν αὐτὸν ὕδωρ. 12 καὶ ἔδωκαν εἰς αὐτὸν τμήμα πῆττας σύκων, καὶ δύο βότρυς σταφίδων· ⁸ καὶ ἔφαγε, καὶ ἐπανήλθε τὸ πνεῦμα αὐτοῦ εἰς αὐτόν· διότι δὲν εἶχε φάγει ἄρτον, οὐδὲ εἶχε πίνει ὕδωρ, τρεῖς ἡμέρας καὶ τρεῖς νύκτας. 13 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ Δαβὶδ, Τίως εἶσαι; καὶ πόθεν εἶσαι; Καὶ εἶπεν, Εἰμὶ νέος Αἰγύπτιος, δούλος τινὸς Ἀμαληκίτου· καὶ μὲ ἀφῆκεν ὁ κύριός μου, ἐπειδὴ ἠρρόστησα τρεῖς ἡμέρας τώρα. 14 ἡμεῖς ἐκάμαμεν ἐσδρομὴν εἰς τὸ μεσημβρινὸν τῶν Χερεβαίων, καὶ εἰς τὰ μέρη τῆς Ἰουδαίας, καὶ εἰς τὸ μεσημβρινὸν ¹⁰ τοῦ Χάλεβ· καὶ ἐνυρπολήσαμεν τὴν Σικλάγ. 15 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ Δαβὶδ, Δύνασαι νὰ μὲ ὀδηγήσῃς κατὰ πρὸς τοὺς ληστὰς τούτους; Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν, Ὅμοσόν μοι εἰς τὸν Θεόν, ὅτι δὲν θέλεις μὲ θανατώσει, οὔτε θέλεις μὲ παραδώσει εἰς τὴν χεῖρα τοῦ κυρίου μου, καὶ θέλω σὲ ὀδηγήσει κάτω πρὸς τούτους τοὺς ληστὰς.

16 Καὶ ὅτε ὠδήγησεν αὐτὸν κάτω, ἰδοὺ, ἦσαν διεσκορπισμένοι ἐπὶ τὸ πρόσωπον παντὸς τοῦ τόπου, 17 τρώγοντες, καὶ πίνοντες, καὶ χορεύοντες, διὰ πάντα τὰ λάφυρα τὰ μεγάλα, τὰ ὅποια ἔλαβον ἐκ τῆς γῆς τῶν Φιλισταίων, καὶ ἐκ τῆς γῆς τοῦ Ἰούδα. 17 Καὶ ἐπάταξεν αὐτοὺς ὁ Δαβὶδ, ἀπὸ τῆς αὐγῆς μέχρι τῆς ἐσπέρας τῆς ἐπιούσης· καὶ δὲν δισώθη οὐδὲ εἰς ἐξ αὐτῶν, πλην τετρακοσίων νέων, οἵτινες ἐκάθητο ἐπὶ καμήλων, καὶ ἔφυγον. 18 Καὶ ἤλευθέρωσεν ὁ Δαβὶδ ὅσα ἤρπασαν οἱ Ἀμαληκῖται· καὶ τὰς δύο γυναῖκας αὐ-

τοῦ ἤλευθέρωσεν ὁ Δαβὶδ. 19 Καὶ δὲν ἔλειψεν εἰς αὐτοὺς οὔτε μικρὸν οὔτε μέγα, οὔτε υἱοὶ οὔτε θυγατέρες, οὔτε λάφυρα, οὔτε οὐδὲν ἐκ τῶν ὅσα ἤρπασαν ἀπ' αὐτῶν. ¹² τὰ πάντα ἐπανάλαβεν ὁ Δαβὶδ. 20 Καὶ ἔλαβεν ὁ Δαβὶδ πάντα τὰ πρόβατα καὶ τοὺς βόας, καὶ φέροντες αὐτὰ ἔμπροσθεν τῶν ἄλλων κτηνῶν, ἔλεγον, Ταῦτα εἶναι τὰ λάφυρα τοῦ Δαβίδ.

21 Καὶ ἦλθεν ὁ Δαβὶδ ¹³ πρὸς τοὺς διακοσίους ἄνδρας, οἵτινες εἶχον ἀποκάμει ὥστε δὲν ἠδυνήθησαν νὰ ἀκολουθήσωσι τὸν Δαβίδ, ὅθεν ἐκάθισεν αὐτοὺς εἰς τὸν χειμάρρον Βοσόρ· καὶ ἐξῆλθον εἰς συνάντησιν τοῦ Δαβίδ, καὶ εἰς συνάντησιν τοῦ λαοῦ τοῦ μετ' αὐτοῦ· καὶ ὅτε ἐπλησίασεν ὁ Δαβὶδ εἰς τὸν λαόν, ἐχαίρησεν αὐτοὺς.

22 Καὶ ἀπεκρίθησαν ¹⁴ πάντες οἱ πονηροὶ καὶ διεστραμμένοι ἐκ τῶν ἀνδρῶν, οἵτινες ὑπῆγαν μετὰ τοῦ Δαβίδ, καὶ εἶπον, Ἐπειδὴ οὗτοι δὲν ἦλθον μεθ' ἡμῶν, δὲν θελομεν δώσει εἰς αὐτοὺς ἐκ τῶν λαφύρων τὰ ὅποια ἀνέλαιβον, παρὰ εἰς ἑκαστὸν τὴν γυναῖκα αὐτοῦ, καὶ τὰ τέκνα αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἃς λάβωσιν αὐτὰ, καὶ ἃς φύγωσιν.

23 Ἄλλ· ὁ Δαβὶδ εἶπε, Δὲν θέλετε κάμει οὕτως, ἀδελφοί μου, εἰς ἐκείνα τὰ ὅποια ὁ Κύριος ἔδωκεν εἰς ἡμᾶς, ὅστις ἐφύλαξεν ἡμᾶς, καὶ παρέδωκεν εἰς τὴν χεῖρα ἡμῶν τοὺς ληστὰς ἐλθόντας ἐναντίον ἡμῶν· 24 καὶ τίς θέλει σᾶς εἰσακούσει εἰς ταύτην τὴν ὑπόθεσιν; ἀλλὰ ¹⁵ κατὰ τὴν μερίδα τοῦ καταβαίνοντος εἰς τὸν πόλεμον, οὕτως θέλει εἶσθαι ἡ μερίς τοῦ καθημένου πληροῦς τῆς ἀποσκευῆς· ἵσα θέλουσι μοιράζεσθαι. 25 Καὶ ἔγεινεν οὕτως ἀπ' ἐκείνης τῆς ἡμέρας καὶ εἰς τὸ ἐξῆς· καὶ ἔκαμε τοῦτο νόμον καὶ διάταγμα ἐν τῷ Ἰσραὴλ ἕως τῆς ἡμέρας ταύτης.

26 Ὅτε δὲ ἦλθεν ὁ Δαβὶδ εἰς Σικλάγ, ἔπεμψεν ἐκ τῶν λαφύρων πρὸς τοὺς πρεσβυτέρους Ἰούδα, τοὺς φίλους αὐτοῦ, λέγων, Ἰδοὺ εἰς ἐσᾶς εὐλογία, ἐκ τῶν λαφύρων τῶν ἐχθρῶν τοῦ Κυρίου·— 27 πρὸς τοὺς ἐν Βαιθλ, καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ἐν Ῥαμῶθ τῆς μεσημβρινῇ, καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ¹⁷ ἐν Ἰαθεῖρ, 28 καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ¹⁸ ἐν Ἀροῇρ, καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ἐν Σιφμῶθ, καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ¹⁹ ἐν Ἐσθεμωᾷ, 29 καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ἐν Ῥαχά, καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ἐν ταῖς πόλεσι ²⁰ τῶν Ἰεραμελιτῶν, καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ἐν ταῖς πόλεσι ²¹ τῶν Κεναϊῶν, 30 καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ²² ἐν Ὀρμᾷ, καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ἐν Χωρ-ᾶσαν, καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ἐν Ἀθὰχ, 31 καὶ πρὸς τοὺς ²³ ἐν Χεβρῶν, καὶ πρὸς πάντας τοὺς τόπους, εἰς τοὺς ὁποίους ὁ Δαβὶδ περιήρχετο, αὐτὸς καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ.

⁷ εἰχ. 21.
⁸ Κριτ.
ιε'. 19.
κεφ. ιδ'.
27.

⁹ εἰχ. 16.
Σαμ. Β'.
η'. 18.
Βασ. Α'.
α'. 38, 44.
Ἰεζ. κε'.
16. Σοφ.
β'. 5.
¹⁰ Ἰησ.
ιδ'. 13:
ε'. 13.

¹¹ Θεσ.
Α'. ε'. 3.

¹² εἰχ. 8.

¹³ εἰχ. 10.

¹⁴ Δευτ.
ιγ'. 13.
Κριτ. ιδ'.
22.

¹⁵ Ἰδὲ
Ἀριθ. λα'.
27. Ἰησ.
κβ'. 8.

¹⁶ Ἰησ.
ιδ'. 8.
¹⁷ Ἰησ.
ε'. 48.
¹⁸ Ἰησ.
ιγ'. 16.
¹⁹ Ἰησ.
ε'. 50.
²⁰ κεφ.
κζ'. 10.
²¹ Κριτ.
α'. 16.
²² Κριτ.
α'. 17.
²³ Ἰησ.
ιδ'. 13.
Σαμ. Β'.
β'. 1.

¹ Χρον.
Α'. ι'. 1.
ἔως 12.

² κεφ. κη'.
4.

³ κεφ. ιδ'.
49. Χρον.
Α'. η'. 33.
⁴ Ἰδὲ
Σαμ. Β'.
α'. 6,
κ.τ.λ.

⁵ Κριτ. θ'.
54.
⁶ κεφ. ιδ'.
6: ις'. 26.

⁷ Σαμ.
Β'. α'. 14.
⁸ Σαμ.
Β'. α'. 10.

[ΚΕΦ. ΛΑ'.] ¹Οἱ δὲ Φιλισταῖοι ἐπολέμουν κατὰ τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ· καὶ ἔφυγον οἱ ἄνδρες τοῦ Ἰσραὴλ ἀπὸ προσώπου τῶν Φιλισταίων, καὶ ἔπεσον πεφονευμένοι ἐν τῷ ὄρει ²Γελβουέ. ²Καὶ κατέφθασαν οἱ Φιλισταῖοι τὸν Σαοὺλ καὶ τοὺς υἱοὺς αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἐπάταξαν οἱ Φιλισταῖοι ³τὸν Ἰωνάθαν, καὶ τὸν Ἀβιναδάβ, καὶ τὸν Μελχι-σουέ, τοὺς υἱοὺς τοῦ Σαοὺλ. ³⁴Ἐβάρυνε δὲ ἡ μάχη ἐπὶ τὸν Σαοὺλ, καὶ ἐπέτυχον αὐτὸν οἱ ἄνδρες οἱ τοξόται· καὶ ἐπληγώθη βαρέως ὑπὸ τῶν τοξοτῶν.

⁴Καὶ ⁵εἶπεν ὁ Σαοὺλ πρὸς τὸν ὀπλοφόρον αὐτοῦ, Σύρε τὴν ῥομφαίαν σου, καὶ διαπέρασόν με δι' αὐτῆς, ⁶διὰ τὴν μὴ ἔλθωσιν οὗτοι οἱ ἀπερίτμητοι, καὶ με διαπείρασωσι, καὶ με ἐμπαίξωσι. Πλήν ὁ ὀπλοφόρος αὐτοῦ δὲν ἤθελε, καὶ με διαπείρασωσι, καὶ με ἐμπαίξωσι. ⁷Ἰδοὺ ⁷ἐφοβείτο σφόδρα. Ὁθεν ἔλαβεν ὁ Σαοὺλ τὴν ῥομφαίαν, καὶ ⁸ἔπεσεν ἐπ' αὐτήν. ⁵Καὶ ὡς εἶδεν ὁ ὀπλοφόρος αὐτοῦ ὅτι ἀπέθανεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, ἔπεσε καὶ αὐτὸς ἐπὶ τὴν ῥομφαίαν αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἀπέθανε μετ' αὐτοῦ. ⁶Οὕτως ἀπέθανεν ὁ Σαοὺλ, καὶ οἱ τρεῖς υἱοὶ αὐτοῦ, καὶ ὁ ὀπλοφόρος αὐτοῦ, καὶ πάντες οἱ ἄνδρες αὐτοῦ, τὴν αὐτὴν ἐκείνην ἡμέραν, ὁμοῦ.

⁷Καὶ οἱ ἄνδρες Ἰσραὴλ, οἱ πέραν τῆς κοιλάδος, καὶ οἱ πέραν τοῦ Ἰορ-

δάνου, ἰδόντες ὅτι ἔφυγον οἱ ἄνδρες Ἰσραὴλ, καὶ ὅτι ὁ Σαοὺλ καὶ οἱ υἱοὶ αὐτοῦ ἀπέθανον, κατέλιπον τὰς πόλεις, καὶ ἔφυγον· καὶ ἔλθόντες οἱ Φιλισταῖοι κατάρκησαν ἐν αὐταῖς.

⁸Καὶ τὴν ἐπαύριον, ὅτε ἦλθον οἱ Φιλισταῖοι διὰ τὴν ἐκδύσσει τῶν πεφονευμένων, εὗρηκαν τὸν Σαοὺλ καὶ τοὺς τρεῖς υἱοὺς αὐτοῦ πεπτωκότας ἐπὶ τὸ ὄρος Γελβουέ. ⁹Καὶ ἀπέκοψαν τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἐξέδυσαν τὰ ὄπλα αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἀπέστειλαν εἰς τὴν γῆν τῶν Φιλισταίων κύκλῳ, ⁹διὰ τὴν διαδώσσει τὴν ἀγγελίαν εἰς τὸν οἶκον τῶν εἰδώλων αὐτῶν, καὶ μετὰ τοῦ λαοῦ. ¹⁰Καὶ ¹⁰ἀνέθεσαν τὰ ὄπλα αὐτοῦ εἰς τὸν οἶκον ¹¹τῆς Ἀσταρῶθ, καὶ ¹²ἐκρέμασαν τὸ σῶμα αὐτοῦ εἰς τὸ τεῖχος ¹³Βαιθ-σάν.

¹¹¹⁴Ἀκούσαντες δὲ περὶ τούτου οἱ κάτοικοι τῆς Ἰαβεὶς-γαλαὰδ, τί ἔκαμον οἱ Φιλισταῖοι εἰς τὸν Σαοὺλ, ¹²¹⁵ἡγέρθησαν πάντες οἱ δυνατοὶ ἄνδρες, καὶ ὠδοιπόρησαν ὅλην τὴν νύκτα, καὶ ἔλαβον τὸ σῶμα τοῦ Σαοὺλ καὶ τὰ σώματα τῶν υἱῶν αὐτοῦ ἀπὸ τοῦ τεύχους Βαιθ-σάν, καὶ ἦλθον εἰς Ἰαβεὶς, καὶ ¹⁶ἐκαυσαν αὐτὰ ἐκεῖ. ¹³καὶ ἔλαβον τὰ ὀστέα αὐτῶν, ¹⁷καὶ ἔθαψαν ὑπὸ τὸ δένδρον ἐν Ἰαβεὶς, ¹⁸καὶ ἐνήστευσαν ἐπτά ἡμέρας.

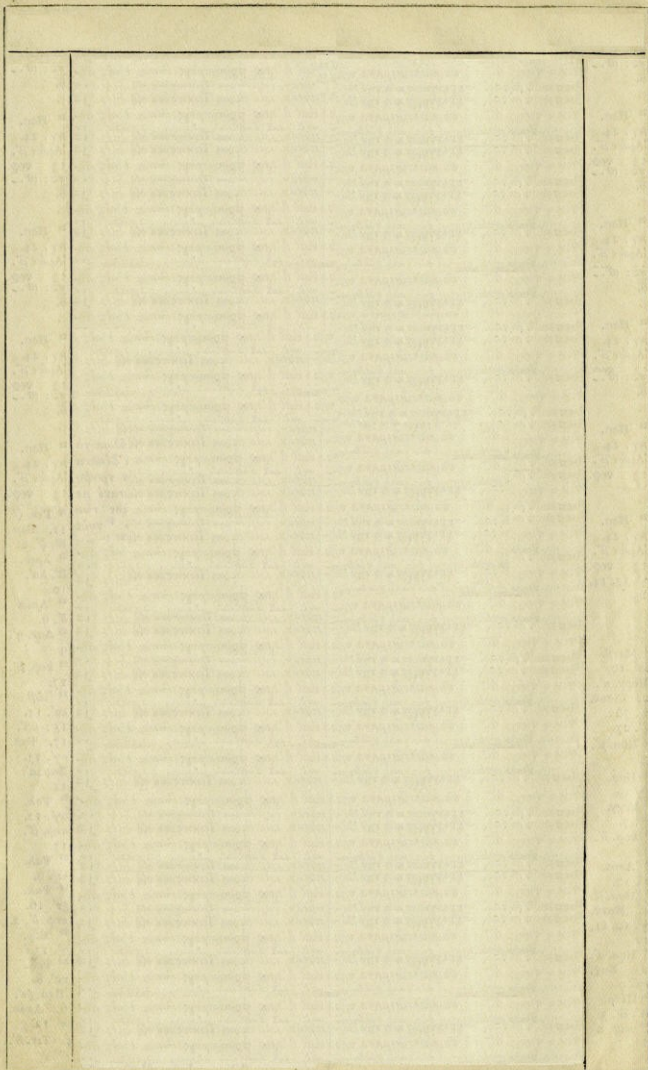
⁹ Σαμ.
Β'. α'. 20.
¹⁰ κεφ.
κα'. 9.
¹¹ Κριτ.
β'. 13.
¹² Σαμ.
Β'. κα'.
12.
¹³ Ἰησ.
ις'. 11.
Κριτ. α'.
27.
¹⁴ κεφ.
ια'. 3, 9,
10.
¹⁵ Ἰδὲ
κεφ. ια'.
1. ἔως 11.
Σαμ. Β'.
β'. 4.
¹⁶ ἔως 7.
¹⁷ Χρον.
Β'. ις'. 14.
Ἰερ. λδ'.
5. Ἀμώς
ς'. 10.
¹⁸ Σαμ.
Β'. β'. 4,
5: κα'.
12, 13,
14.
¹⁹ Γεν. ν'.
10.

¹ Σαμ. Α'.
λ'. 17, 26.

² κεφ. δ'.
10.

³ Σαμ. Α'.
δ'. 12.

⁴ Σαμ. Α'.
λα'. 1.
⁵ Ἰδὲ
Σαμ. Α'.
λα'. 2, 3,
4.



20 seconds for Fellow Christians - Dear Lord,

**Thank you that this PDF Ebook
has been released so that we are able
to learn more about you and wiser versions.
Please help it to have wide circulation
Please help the people responsible for
making this Ebook available.**

**Please help them to be able to have more
resources available to help others.
Please help them to have all the resources,
the funds, the strength and the time that they
need and ask for in order to be able
to keep working for You.**

**I pray that you would encourage them and
that you protect them physically and
spiritually, and the work & ministry that
they are engaged in.**

**I pray that you would protect them from the
Spiritual or other Forces that could harm them
or their work and projects, or slow them down.
Please help them to find Godly friends who
are able to help. Provide helpful transportation
for their consistent use.**

**Remind me to pray for them often as this
will help and encourage them.**

**Please give them your wisdom and
understanding so they can better follow you,
and I ask you to do
these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,**

Thank you for helping your fellow Christians by praying for us

Prayers and a Few Resources

**Ideas and Ebooks (Livres / Libros)
For your Consideration**

Glad to have this Old Testament ?

Help us by PRAYING for us !!

Invest in your own Eternity

Spend time praying !

(thank you)

**SHARE THIS PDF (E-Book) with your Friends
So *that* they will have a stronger
Spiritual Life ALSO**

Concerning Christians and Christianity

1. Christians are those who follow the teachings of Jesus Christ.
2. The Teachings of Jesus Christ are explained in the book called the Gospel (Injil) or the New Testament.
3. The New Testament is the First Place to find and record the teachings of Jesus Christ, by those who actually knew Him.
4. The New Testament has never been disproved **archeologically** or **historically**. It has and remains accurate.
5. The New Testament Predicts that certain events will happen in the Future.
7. The Reliability of the Old Testament and the New Testament are clear indications of the accuracy of the New Testament.
8. Jesus Christ did Not fail in His mission on Earth.
9. Jesus Christ Pre-existed. This means that He existed BEFORE the Creation of the World.
10. When Christians worship Jesus Christ, they are NOT worshipping another Human being.
11. Jesus Christ did not become God by performing good works.
12. Christians cannot perform good works in order to go to Heaven. Those who want to find God must admit they are not able to be Perfect or Holy, and that they need the help of God to help them get rid of their Sins.
14. More than 500 Million Christians around the world today are NOT Roman Catholic. The Vatican does NOT speak for Christianity in many situations.

Concerning Christians and Christianity (2)

15. Judas did NOT die in the place of Jesus Christ on the cross.

16. Jesus Christ had no motive to escape his fate. Jesus Christ was born to communicate His message of Hope and Redemption for mankind.

17. Without the **Blood of Jesus**, it would be **impossible** for those who believe in Jesus Christ to be saved, to have Eternal Life.

18. Christians worship **ONE** God, NOT three Gods.

19. In True Christianity, Historically, **the Trinity is =**

a) God the Father

b) God the Son

c) God the Holy Spirit

20. The worship of Angels or Created Beings, or Creatures or anything except God (God the Father, God the Son [Jesus Christ], and God the Holy Spirit, is forbidden.

21. The Trinity IS NOT = Mary, Joseph and Jesus

22. The Trinity is NOT = Jesus, Joseph and God the Father

23. Gabriel is NOT another name for Jesus Christ.

24. Anyone can become a Christian if they want to.

25. Christianity IS not something that can be done EXTERNALLY.

A person is a Christian because of what they believe **in their Heart**, inside of them. Their own **sincerity before God** is the true test.

26. Those who accept an electronic mark [666] for the purchase of goods, in their right hand or forehead are NOT able to become Christians.

Concerning Christians and Christianity (3)

People are innocent if they do not know and have no way of knowing that they are doing wrong. The Christian God places the knowledge of good and bad in the hearts of each and every individual.

No one except God is Holy.

It is wrong to murder innocent people.

It is wrong to kill Christians who have not actively harmed anyone.

People are NOT Christians simply because their family is "Christian".

People are NOT Christian because they are born INTO a "Christian" family.

A person cannot become a Christian "AUTOMATICALLY".

No one can be BORN a Christian, but becoming a true Christian will guarantee Eternal Life, in Heaven and with God.

The Presumption that a person is a Christian **simply because** they are going into a Church and sitting there is False.

Churches have people inside of them that are NOT Christian, but they want to learn more about God.

A Church, or a Church Official CANNOT MAKE anyone a Christian.

Christians do NOT convert anyone by Force, because this action is a violation of the CHOICES that GOD alone is able to make. To **force** others would suggest that God is weak, and cannot do this by Himself. The Christian God has much Strength but uses it to show love and help in this life, not unkindness.

Only God could FORCE someone to do something against their will, and the Creator of the Universe does NOT behave in that manner.

The Choice of what to believe or not to believe is up to Each individual, who must make up their own mind, of their free will.

There is no way to impose Christianity on anyone by Force.

Conversions by Force to Islam are NOT recognized by GOD or Christians.

Concerning Christians and Christianity (4)

Those who are converted **from** Christianity **to Islam by Force** or coercion, are Still Christian, AND **STILL** considered Christian.

Once a person is recognized by God as a genuine Christian, they are “**sealed**” permanently. There is no way for any **Human** to change this.

Forcing any Christian to say that they convert or accept Islam simply makes that Christian *to state* something which is FALSE. There is no such thing as Genuine conversion that God can recognize **OUT** of Christianity, if that person was a Christian.

To suggest that Christians could be converted by Force, actually means (signifies) that there are actions that humans can take that can **FORCE** God somehow to UNDO or ALTER what He has done. This is not the case. **Actions that Humans Force other Humans to take** are **not recognized** by God as a **true** Change of Mind, or a **Change of Heart**.

Once a person becomes a Christian, All of their sins (past, present, and future) are forgiven. They are reconciled to God for Eternity, and nothing can change this. **Forced Conversions to Islam are not considered Valid either by God or Christians**. No one can undo in the Heart of a person, what God can do. The link between a Christian and God is a link that Cannot be broken. **Saying** anything to the contrary will not alter or change this.

Christians do not Depend on their sanctuaries or Church buildings in order to meet with God. Harming a building **against the God who made the Universe** is not a genuine sign of success or progress. Christians simply make use of any buildings. Christians are able to meet and pray and talk to God by themselves, **without** a Church building and without a Priest or Pastor. God is always with them.

Harming a Church building simply proves that some people are afraid of Church Buildings. That is all. The Earliest Christians did not have Churches or Buildings for Hundreds of Years.

Harming a Church Building does not harm God, and it does not harm Christians. It simply makes them go and use a different building, or to meet without one.

Concerning Christians and Christianity (5)

Some people have not examined churches very much. **MANY are very simple** and do NOT have decorations or much *inside* of them. In Christianity, this is intentional. This symbolism is on purpose, intending to signify that the INNER LIFE of the Christian, is what is important to God, and NOT the building in which people worship.

Man looks on the external and outward appearance. GOD looks on the inner heart of each individual.

There would be no reason for anyone to become upset, if they did not think that Christianity was making progress. Those who are upset are upset because Christianity has answers, reasons and arguments that do not seem to be defeated. God is big enough to defend himself.

If Christianity is false, it should be possible to explain to Christians why and how Christianity is false. Killing or harming Christians is only an excuse, a method of hiding from the reality that intellectual conversation and explanations of those who are violent do NOT have the answers to defend with kindness or reason what they believe.

Christians believe that almost all violence is a waste of time. It does not accomplish what it is “supposed” to accomplish. Those who have arguments are able to advance those and explain them to others. Those who do not use violence instead. This method does not convince Christians or others to adopt methods of violence.

People become like the God they serve. If the God they serve is unkind and unmerciful, that is what the followers become. If the God being worshiped is cruel and mean to women and children, then that is what the followers of that God usually will become. Jesus Christ is love. Christians try to be loving.

People have the **option** of accepting to believe in the Teachings of Jesus Christ in the New Testament or rejecting those teaching. The choice in this life is **up to each person**. God is the one who makes His own rules. Thankfully, the God of this world decided to use Love and kindness to explain Himself so that all of us would have a chance to learn and to experience the unconditional love of Jesus Christ. ([books are listed in this Ebook](#). [Those who want to refute Christianity may want to start by refuting the books listed in this PDF](#))

Concerning Christians and Christianity (6)

True Christians are NOT afraid to have conversations with those who are not Christians. Christians are NOT afraid to have conversations with those who are islamic or from any other faith.

Christians are NOT afraid to talk about the weakness of Christianity, if that is a topic someone else wants to discuss.

Christians will not stone you or harm you because you disagree with them.

Christian will not make you slave IF you do NOT convert to Christianity.

Those who truly believe in the TRUTH of what they claim to believe are NOT afraid to discuss the content of what they believe with other people.

Christians may share with you that you are not 100% perfect and Holy, and Christians will Admit and acknowledge that THEY are NOT perfect or Holy.

Christians admit that they need a savior, that they cannot be good enough on their own, and that they cannot perform ENOUGH good and HOLY actions to please God. That is the starting point for anyone to become a Christian.

Those who engage Christians in discussions about religion should be willing to look at the history, the archeology, the science and all of the aspects of religion and the books that they use or defend. That is simply being honest. And those who seek spiritual truth are NOT afraid to discuss honestly issues of religion.

IF GOD is GOD, then GOD will STILL be GOD after a conversation takes place. Those who follow God should be willing to think and use the mind that God gave to them. IF God gave people a mind, HE expects them to use it. Discussions are part of the use of the mind.

There is a lot of history about OTHER religions that can be found in the West. In other nations, FEAR of being wrong induces and provokes censorship. But history can be proven and demonstrated. **The Dead Sea Scrolls were found in 1947-48.** Those scrolls contained the Jewish Old Testament. They were **dated scientifically to be 200 years OLDER than the time of Jesus Christ.** The Jewish Old Testament has NOT been changed or altered. This is simply a scientific and historic Fact.

God Preserves His Word. His word is the Old and New Testament. **IF you are seeking truth, what** do you have to fear from Truth ?

Concerning History and the Early Church

Christians do NOT pray to MARY. The Bible never teaches to Pray to Mary. Mary was born a human sinner, and became a Christ-follower.

Prayers to ANY Human (Except Jesus Christ, who was God who became Human for a short time) is IDOLATRY

Christians do not pray To Statues, which is IDOLATRY

Christians do not pray To Icons, which is a Graven Image, which is ALSO IDOLATRY.

The Early Church and the Early Christians did NOT pray to Mary.

The Early Church and the Early Christians did NOT pray to Saints, as this would be blasphemy, and taking worship and adoration away from God.

It is the Mediation of Jesus Christ alone which serves to communicate between God and Man, and NOT any other Human.

Christians know which books of the Bible are part of the Bible and belong in the Bible. There is a great deal of evidence and documentation over the whole world for the conclusion, about which books belong in the Bible.

Some books may help to clarify or explain (these are Free Books):

For those who read English:

- 1) The Seventh General Council (held 787 AD) in which the Worship of Images was established, by John Mendham - 1850
- 2) Image worship in the Church of Rome by James Endell Tyler
- 3) Primitive Christian Worship by James Endell Tyler
- 4) The worship of Mary [proven to be Unbiblical] by James Endell Tyler

THESE BOOKS are AVAILABLE For FREE ONLINE

Concerning History and the Early Church

We recommend, for your potential consideration, the following books:

1) The Seventh General Council (held 787 AD) in which the Worship of Images was established, with copious notes from the Caroline books compiled by order of Charlemagne by Rev John Mendham - 1850

2) Image worship in the Church of Rome by James Endell Tyler

The image-worship of the Church of Rome : proved to be contrary to Holy Scripture and the faith and discipline of the primitive church and to involve contradictory and irreconcilable doctrines within the Church of Rome itself (1847)

3) Primitive Christian Worship by James Endell Tyler

Primitive christian worship, or, The evidence of Holy Scripture and the church, concerning the invocation of saints and angels, and the blessed Virgin Mary (1840)

4) The worship of Mary by James Endell Tyler

5) The Pope of Rome and the popes of the Oriental Orthodox Church

by Caesarius Tondini (1875) also makes for interesting reading, even though it is a Roman Catholic work which was approved with the Nihil Obstat (not indexed by the inquisition) notice.

THESE BOOKS are AVAILABLE For FREE ONLINE

Concerning History and the Roman Catholic Church

Historic Information on the Roman Catholic Church can be found - in online searches - under the words:

papal, roman catholic, papist, popish, romanist, vatican, popery, romish,

There are many free Ebooks available online and at Google that cover these topics.

There is of course the standard works on the proven history of the Vatican:

The Two Babylons by Alexander Hislop, which uses more than 200 ancient Latin and Greek sources.

The Roman Schism illustrated from the Records of the Early Roman Catholic Church
by Rev. Perceval.

Those who have trouble with Vatican documents concerning early Church Councils should conduct their own research into a document called the "Donation of Constantine", which was the false land grant from the Roman Emperors to the Vatican.

Saved - How To become a Christian how to be saved

**A Christian is someone
who believes the
following**

***Steps to Take in order to become a
true Christian, to be Saved & Have a
real relationship & genuine
experience with the real God***

**Read, understand, accept and
believe the following verses from
the Bible:**

**1. All men are sinners and fall short
of God's perfect standard**

Romans 3: 23 states that

For all have sinned, and come short of
the glory of God;

2. Sin - which is imperfection in our lives - denies us eternal life with God. But God sent his son Jesus Christ as a gift to give us freely Eternal Life by believing on Jesus Christ.

Romans 6: 23 states

For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

3. You can be saved, and you are saved by Faith in Jesus Christ. You cannot be saved by your good works, because they are not "good enough". But God's good work of sending Jesus Christ to save us, and our response of believing - of having faith - in Jesus Christ, that is what saves each of us.

Ephesians 2: 8-9 states

8 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

9 Not of works, lest any man should boast.

4. God did not wait for us to become perfect in order to accept or unconditionally love us. He sent Jesus Christ to save us, even though we are sinners. So Jesus Christ died to save us from our sins, and to save us from eternal separation from God.

Romans 5:8 states

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

5. God loved the world so much that He sent his one and only Son to die, so that by believing in Jesus Christ, we obtain Eternal Life.

John 3: 16 states

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

6. If you believe in Jesus Christ, and in what he did on the Cross for us, by dying there for us, you know for a

**fact that you have been given
Eternal Life.**

1 John 5: 13 states

These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

7. If you confess your sins to God, he hears you take this step, and you can know for sure that He does hear you, and his response to you is to forgive you of those sins, so that they are not remembered against you, and not attributed to you ever again.

1 John 1: 9 states

If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

If you believe these verses, or want to believe these verses, pray the following:

" Lord Jesus, I need you. Thank you for dying on the cross for my sins. I open the door of my life and ask you

to save me from my sins and give me eternal life. Thank you for forgiving me of my sins and giving me eternal life. I receive you as my Savior and Lord. Please take control of the throne of my life. Make me the kind of person you want me to be. Help me to understand you, and to know you and to learn how to follow you. Free me from all of the things in my life that prevent me from following you. In the name of the one and only and true Jesus Christ I ask all these things now, Amen".

Does this prayer express your desire to know God and to want to know His love ? If you are sincere in praying this prayer, Jesus Christ comes into your heart and your life, just as He said he would.

It often takes courage to decide to become a Christian. It is the right decision to make, but It is difficult to fight against part of ourselves that wants to hang on, or to find against that part of our selves that has trouble changing. The good news is

that you do not need to change yourself. Just Cry out to God, pray and he will begin to change you. God does not expect you to become perfect before you come to Him. Not at all...this is why He sent Jesus...so that we would not have to become perfect before being able to know God.

**Steps to take once you have asked
Jesus to come into your life**

Find the following passages in the Bible and begin to read them:

- 1. Read Psalm 23 (in the middle of the Old Testament - the 1st half of the Bible)**
- 2. Read Psalm 91**
- 3. Read the Books in the New Testament (in the Bible) of John, Romans & I John**
- 4. Tell someone of your prayer and your seeking God. Share that with someone close to you.**
- 5. Obtain some of the books on the list of books, and begin to read**

them, so that you can understand more about God and how He works.

6. Pray, that is - just talk to and with God, thank Him for saving you, and tell him your fears and concerns, and ask him for help and guidance.

7. email or tell someone about the great decision you have made today !!!

Does the "*being saved*" process only work for those who believe ?

For the person who is not yet saved, their understanding of **1) their state of sin and 2) God's personal love and care for them, and His desire and ability to save them....is what enables anyone to become saved.**

So yes, the "being saved" process works only for those

who believe in Jesus Christ and Him only, and place their faith in Him and in His work done on the Cross.

...and if so , then how does believing save a person?

Believing saves a person because of what it allows God to do in the Heart and Soul of that person.

But it is not simply the fact of a "belief". The issue is not having "belief" but rather what we have a belief about.

IF a person believes in **Salvation by Faith Alone in Jesus Christ** (ask us by email if this is not clear), then **That belief** saves them. Why ? because they are magical ? No, because of the sovereignty of God, because of what God does to them, when they ask him into their heart & life. When a person decides to place their faith in Jesus Christ and **ask Him** to forgive them of

their sins and invite Jesus Christ into their life & heart, **this** is what saves them – *because of* what God does for them at that moment in time.

At that moment in time when they sincerely believe and ask God to save them (as described above), God takes the life of that person, and in accordance with the will of that human, having requested God to save them from their sins through Jesus Christ – God takes that person's life and sins [all sins past, present and future], and allocates them to the category: of "***one of those people who Accepted the Free Gift of Eternal Salvation that God offers***".

From that point forward, their sins are no longer counted against them, because that is an account that is paid by the shed blood of Jesus Christ. And there is no person that could ever sin so much, that God's love would not be good enough for them, or that would somehow not be able to be covered by the penalty of

death that Jesus Christ paid the price for. (otherwise, sin would be more powerful than Jesus Christ – which is not true).

Sometimes, People have trouble believing in Jesus Christ because of two extremes:

First the extreme that they are *not* sinners (usually, this means that a person has not committed a "serious" sin, such as "murder", but God says that **all sins separates us from God**, even supposedly-small sins. We – as humans – tend to evaluate sin into more serious and less serious categories, because we do not understand just how serious "small" sin is).

Since we are all sinners, we all have a need for God, in order to have eternal salvation.

Second the extreme that they are *not good enough* for Jesus Christ to save them. This is basically done by those who reject the Free offer of Salvation by Christ Jesus because those people are -literally – **unwilling**

to believe. After death, they will believe, but they can only chose Eternal Life BEFORE they die. The fact is that all of us, are not good enough for Jesus Christ to save them. That is why Paul wrote in the Bible "**For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God**" (Romans 3:23).

Thankfully, that is not the end of the story, because he also wrote " **For the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.**"(Romans 6: 23)

That Free offer of salvation is clarified in the following passage:

John 3: 16 **For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.**
17 **For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.**

Prayers that count

The prayers that God hears

We don't make the rules any more than you do. We just want to help others know how to reach God, and know that God cares about them personally.

The only prayers that make it to Heaven where God dwells are those prayers that are prayed directly to Him "through Jesus Christ" or "*in the name of Jesus Christ*".

God hears our prayers because we obey the method that God has established for us to be able to reach him. If we want Him to hear us, then we must use the methods that He has given us to communicate with Him.

And he explains - in the New Testament - what that method is: talking to God (praying) in accordance with God's will - and coming to Him in the name of Jesus Christ. Here are some examples of that from the New Testament:

(Acts 3:6) Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk.

(Acts 16:18) And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

(Acts 9:27) But Barnabas took him, and brought *him* to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.

(2 Cor 3:4) And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward: (i.e. toward God)

(Gal 4:7) Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

(Eph 2:7) That in the ages to come he might show the exceeding [spiritual] riches of his grace in *his* kindness toward us through Christ Jesus.

(Phil 4:7) And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

(Acts 4:2) Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead.

(Rom 1:8) First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.

(Rom 6:11) Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin,

but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

(Rom 6:23) For the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

(Rom 15:17) I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ in those things which pertain to God.

(Rom 16:27) To God only wise, *be* glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

(1 Pet 4:11) ...if any man minister, *let him do it* as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

(Gal 3:14) That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the [Holy] Spirit through faith.

(Titus 3:6) Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour;

(Heb 13:21) Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

Anyone who has questions is encouraged to contact us by email, with the address that is posted on our website.

Note for Foreign Language and International Readers & Users

Foreign Language Versions of the Introduction and Postscript/Afterword will be included (hopefully) in future editions.

IF a person wanted to become a Christian, what would they pray ?

God, I am praying this to you so that you will help me. Please help me to want to know you better. Please help me to become a Christian

God I admit that I am not perfect. I understand that you cannot allow anyone into Heaven who is not perfect and Holy. I understand that if I believe in Jesus Christ and in what He did, that God you will see my life through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ, and that this will allow me to have eternal life and know that I am going to Heaven.

God, I admit that I have sin and things in my life that are not perfect. I know I have sinned in my life. Please forgive me of my sins. I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God, that He came to Earth to save those who ask Him, and that He died to pay the penalty for all of my sins.

I understand that Jesus physically died and physically arose from the dead, and that God can forgive me because of the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ. I thank you for dying for me, and for paying the price for my sins. I accept to believe in you, and I thank you Lord God from all of my heart for your help and for sending your Son to die and raise from the Dead.

I pray that you would help me to read your word the Bible. I renounce anything in my life, my thoughts and my actions that is not from you, and I do this in the name of Jesus Christ. Help me to not be spiritually deceived. Help me to grow and learn how to have a strong Christian walk for you, and to be a good example, with your help. Help me to have and develop a love of your word the Bible, and please bring to my life, people and situations that will help me to understand how to live my life as your servant. Help me to learn how to share the good news with those who may be willing to learn or to know. I ask these things in the name of Jesus Christ, and I thank you for what you have done for me, Amen.

Please Remember: Christianity is NEVER forced. No one can force anyone to become a Christian. God does NOT recognize any desire for Him, unless it is genuine and motivated from the inside of each of us.

Prayers for help to God

In MANY LANGUAGES

For YOU, for US, for your Family

Dear God,

Thank you that this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. Please help them to be able to work fast, and make more Electronic books available. Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do. Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they

5 minutos a ayudar excepto otros - diferencie eterno

Dios querido,

gracias que se ha lanzado este nuevo testamento de modo que poder aprender más sobre usted.

Ayude por favor a la gente responsable de hacer este Ebook disponible. Ayúdele por favor a poder trabajar rápidamente, y haga que más Ebooks disponible por favor le ayuda a tener todos los recursos, los fondos, la fuerza y el tiempo que necesitan para poder guardar el trabajar para usted.

Ayude por favor a los que sean parte del equipo que les ayuda sobre una base diaria. Por favor déles la fuerza para continuar y para dar a cada uno de ellos la comprensión espiritual para el trabajo que usted quisiera que hicieran. Ayude por favor a cada uno de ellos a no tener miedo y a no recordar que usted es el dios que contesta a rezo y que está a cargo de todo.

Ruego que usted los animara, y que usted los proteja, y el trabajo y el ministerio que están contratados adentro. Ruego que usted los protegiera contra las fuerzas espirituales que podrían dañarlas o retardarlas abajo. Ayúdeme por favor cuando utilizo este nuevo testamento también para pensar en ellas de modo que pueda rogar para ellas y así que pueden continuar ayudando a más gente. Ruego que usted me diera un amor de su palabra santa, y que usted me daría la sabiduría y el discernimiento espirituales para conocerle mejor y para entender los tiempos que estamos adentro y cómo ocuparse de las dificultades que me enfrentan con cada día. Señor God, me ayuda a desear conocerle mejor y desear ayudar a otros cristianos en mi área y alrededor del mundo. Ruego que usted diera el Web site y los de Ebook el equipo y los que trabajan en que les ayudan su sabiduría. Ruego que usted ayudara a los miembros individuales de su familia (y de mi familia) espiritual a no ser engañado, pero entenderle y desear aceptarle y seguir de cada manera. y pido que usted haga estas cosas en el nombre de Jesús, amen, ¿

(por qué lo hacemos tradujeron esto a muchas idiomas?

Porque necesitamos a tanto rezo como sea posible,

y a tanta gente que ruega para nosotros y el este ministerio tan a menudo como sea posible. Gracias por su ayuda.

El rezo es una de las mejores maneras que usted puede ayudarnos más).

Hungarian

Hungary, Hungarian, Hungary Hungarian Maygar Prayer Jezus Krisztus
Imadsag hoz Isten Hogyan viselkedni Imadkozik hoz tud hall az en m
viselkedni kerdez ad segit szamomra

Hungarian - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Hungarian Language

Beszélő -hoz Isten , a Alkotó -ból Világegyetem , a Lord :

1. amit ön akar ad számomra a bátorság -hoz imádkozik a
dolog amit Vennem kell imádkozik

2. amit ön akar ad számomra a bátorság -hoz hisz ön és
elfogad amit akrsz így csinálni életemmel , helyett én
feleml az én -m saját akarat (szándék) fenti öné.

3. amit ön akar add nekem segít -hoz nem enged az én -m
fél -ből ismeretlen -hoz válik a kifogás , vagy a alap értem
nem -hoz szolgál you.

4. amit ön akar add nekem segít -hoz lát és -hoz megtanul
hogyan viselkedni volna a szellemi erő Szükségem van (
átmenő -a szó a Biblia) egy) részére a esemény előre és b
betű) részére az én -m saját személyes szellemi utazás.

5. Amit ön Isten akar add nekem segít -hoz akar -hoz szolgál
Ön több

6. Amit ön akar emlékeztet én -hoz -val beszél ön
prayerwhen) Én csalódott vagy -ban nehézség , helyett
kipróbálás -hoz határozat dolog én magam egyetlen átmenő
az én -m emberi erő.

7. Amit ön akar add nekem Bölcsesség és egy szív töltött -
val Bibliai Bölcsesség azért ÉN akar szolgál ön több
hatékonyan.

8. Amit ön akar adjon nekem egy -t vágy -hoz dolgozószoba
-a szó , a Biblia ,(a Új Végrendelet Evangélium -ból Budi) ,
-ra egy személyes alap

9. amit ön akar ad segítség számomra azért ÉN képes -hoz
észrevesz dolog -ban Biblia (-a szó) melyik ÉN tud
személyesen elmond -hoz , és amit akarat segítsen nekem ért
amit akrsz én -hoz csinál életemben.

10. Amit ön akar add nekem nagy ítélőképesség , -hoz ért
hogyan viselkedni megmagyaráz -hoz másikk ki ön , és
amit ÉN akar képesnek lenni megtenni megtanul hogyan
viselkedni megtanul és tud hogyan viselkedni kiáll mellett
ön és én -a szó (a Biblia)

11. Amit ön akar hoz emberek (vagy websites) életemben
ki akar -hoz tud ön és én , ki van erős -ban -uk pontos
megértés -ből ön (Isten) ; és Amit ön akar hoz emberek (
vagy websites) életemben ki lesz képes -hoz bátorít én -hoz
pontosan megtanul hogyan viselkedni feloszt a Biblia a szó -
ból igazság (2 Korócsin 215:).

12. Amit ön akar segítsen nekem -hoz megtanul -hoz volna
nagy megértés körülbelül melyik Biblia változat van legjobb
 , melyik van a leg--bb pontos , és melyik birtokol a leg--bb
szellemi erő & erő , és melyik változat egyeztet -val a
eredeti kézirat amit ön ihletett a írói hivatás -ból Új
Végrendelet -hoz ír.

13. Amit ön akar ad segít számomra -hoz használ időm -ban
egy jó út , és nem -hoz elpusztít időm -ra Hamis vagy üres
módszer közelebb kerülni -hoz Isten (de amit van nem

hűségesen Bibliai), és hol azok módszer termel nem hosszú ideje vagy tartós szellemi gyümölcs.

14. Amit ön akar ad segítség számomra -hoz ért mit tenni keres -ban egy templom vagy egy istentisztelet helye , mi fajta -ból kérdés -hoz kérdez , és amit ön akar segítsen nekem -hoz talál hívők vagy egy lelkész -val nagy szellemi bölcsesség helyett könnyű vagy hamis válaszol.

15. amit ön akar okoz én -hoz emlékszik -hoz memorizál -a szó a Biblia (mint Rómaiak 8), azért ÉN tud volna ez szívemben és volna az én -m törődik előkészített , és lenni kész ad egy válaszol -hoz másikk -ból remél amit Nekem van körülbelül ön.

16. Amit ön akar hoz segít számomra azért az én -m saját teológia és tételek -hoz egyetérteni -a szó , a Biblia és amit ön akar folytatódik segíteni neki én tud hogyan az én -m megértés -ból doktrína lehet közművesített azért az én -m saját élet , életmód és megértés folytatódik -hoz lenni záró -hoz amit akrsz ez -hoz lenni értem.

17. Amit ön akar nyit az én -m szellemi bepillantás (következtetés) több és több , és amit hol az én -m megértés vagy észrevétel -ból ön van nem pontos , amit ön akar segítsen nekem -hoz megtanul ki Jézus Krisztus hűségesen van.

18. Amit ön akar ad segít számomra azért ÉN akar képesnek lenni megtenni szétválaszt akármi hamis rítusok melyik Nekem van függés -ra , -ból -a tiszta tanítás -ban Biblia , ha akármi miből Én alábbiak van nem -ból Isten , vagy van ellenkező -hoz amit akrsz -hoz tanít minket körülbelül alábbiak ön.

19. Amit akármilyen kényszerít -ből rossz akar nem eltesz akármilyen szellemi megértés melyik Nekem van , de eléggé amit ÉN akar megtart a tudás -ból hogyan viselkedni tud ön és én nem -hoz lenni tévedésben lenni ezekben a napokban -ből szellemi csalás.

20. Amit ön akar hoz szellemi erő és segít számomra azért ÉN akar nem -hoz lenni része a Nagy Esés El vagy -ből akármilyen mozgalom melyik akar lenni lelkileg utánczó -hoz ön és én -hoz -a Szent Szó

21. Amit ha van akármilyen amit Nekem van megtett életemben , vagy bármilyen módon amit Nekem van nem alperes -hoz ön ahogyan ettem kellett volna volna és ez minden megakadályozás én -ből egyik gyaloglás veled , vagy birtoklás megértés , amit ön akar hoz azok dolog / válasz / esemény vissza bele az én -m törődik , azért ÉN akar lemond őket nevében Jézus Krisztus , és mind az összes -uk hat és következmény , és amit ön akar helyettesít akármilyen üresség ,sárga vagy kétségbeesés életemben -val a Öröm -ből Lord , és amit ÉN akar lenni több fókuszálva tanulás -hoz követ ön mellett olvasó -a szó , a Biblia

22. Amit ön akar nyit az én -m szemek azért ÉN akar képesnek lenni megtenni világosan lát és felismer ha van egy Nagy Csalás körülbelül Szellemi téma , hogyan viselkedni ért ez jelenség (vagy ezek esemény) -ből egy Bibliai perspektíva , és amit ön akar add nekem bölcsesség -hoz tud és így amit ÉN akar megtanul hogyan viselkedni segít barátaim és szeretett egyek (rokon) nem lenni része it.

23. Amit ön akar biztosít amit egyszer az én -m szemek van kinyitott és az én -m törődik ért a szellemi jelentőség -ből időszaki esemény bevitel hely a világon , amit ön akar előkészít szívem elfogadtatni magam -a igazság , és amit ön akar segítsen nekem ért hogyan viselkedni talál bátorság és

erő átmenő -a Szent Szó , a Biblia. Nevében Jézus Krisztus ,
Én kérdezek mindezekért igazol kívánságom -hoz lenni -ban
megállapodás -a akarat , és Én kérdezés részére -a
bölcsség és kicsit bérelni szerelem -ből Igazság Ámen

=====

Több alul -ból Oldal
Hogyan viselkedni volna Örökélet

=====

Vagyunk boldog ha ez oldalra dől (-ból imádság kereslet -
hoz Isten) van képes -hoz támogat ön. Mi ért ez május nem
lenni a legjobb vagy a leg--bb hatásos fordítás. Mi ért amit
vannak sok különböző ways -ból kifejezhető gondolkodás és
szöveg. Ha önnek van egy javaslat részére egy jobb fordítás
, vagy ha tetszene neked -hoz fog egy kicsi összeg -ból idő
-hoz küld javaslatok hozzánk , lesz lenni ételadag ezer -ból
más emberek is , ki akarat akkor olvas a közművesített
fordítás. Mi gyakran volna egy Új Végrendelet elérhető -ban
-a nyelv vagy -ban nyelvek amit van ritka vagy régi. Ha ön
látzó részére egy Új Végrendelet -ban egy különleges nyelv
, legyen szíves ír hozzánk. Is , akarunk hogy biztosak
legyünk és megpróbál -hoz kommunikál amit néha ,
megtesszük felajánl könyv amit van nem Szabad és amit
csinál ár pénz. De ha ön nem tud ad néhányuk elektronikus
könyv , mi tud gyakran csinál egy cserél -ből elektronikus
könyv részére segít -val fordítás vagy fordítás dolgozik.
Csinálsz nem kell lenni profi munkás , csak kevés szabályos
személy akit érdekel ételadag. Önnek kellene volna egy
számítógép vagy önnek kellene volna belépés -hoz egy
számítógép -on -a helyi könyvtár vagy kollégium vagy
egyetem , óta azok általában volna jobb kapcsolatok -hoz
Internet.

=====

Parlando al dio, il creatore dell'universo, il signore:

1. che darestes me al coraggio pregare le cose di che ho bisogno per pregare

2. che darestes me al coraggio crederli ed accettare che cosa desiderate fare con la mia vita, anziché me che exalting il miei propri volontà (intenzione) sopra il vostro.

3. che mi darestes l'aiuto per non lasciare i miei timori dello sconosciuto trasformarsi in nelle giustificazioni, o la base per me per non servirlo.

4. che mi darestes l'aiuto per vedere ed imparare come avere la resistenza spiritosa io abbia bisogno (con la vostra parola bibbia) di a) per gli eventi avanti e b) per il mio proprio viaggio spiritoso personale.

5. Che dio mi darestes l'aiuto per desiderare servirli di più

6. Che mi ricordereste comunicare con voi (prayer)when io sono frustrati o in difficoltà, invece di provare a risolvere le cose io stesso soltanto con la mia resistenza umana.

7. Che mi darestes la saggezza e un cuore si è riempito di saggezza biblica in modo che li servissi più efficacemente.

8. Che mi darestes un desiderio studiare la vostra parola, la bibbia, (il nuovo gospel del Testamento di John), a titolo personale,

9. che darestes ad assistenza me in modo che possa notare le cose nella bibbia (la vostra parola) a cui posso riferire personalmente ed a che lo aiuterà a capire che cosa lo desiderate fare nella mia vita.

10. Che mi dareste il discernment grande, per capire come spiegare ad altri che siate e che potrei imparare come imparare e sapere levarsi in piedi in su per voi e la vostra parola (bibbia)

11. Che portereste la gente (o i Web site) nella mia vita che desidera conoscerla e che è forte nella loro comprensione esatta di voi (dio); e quello portereste la gente (o i Web site) nella mia vita che potrà consigliarmi imparare esattamente come dividere la bibbia la parola della verità (2 coda di todo 2:15).

12. Che lo aiutereste ad imparare avere comprensione grande circa quale versione della bibbia è la cosa migliore, che è la più esatta e che ha la resistenza & l'alimentazione più spiritose e che la versione accosente con i manoscritti originali che avete ispirato gli autori di nuovo Testamento scrivere.

13. Che dareste l'aiuto me per usare il mio tempo in un buon senso e per non sprecare il mio tempo sui metodi falsi o vuoti di ottenere più vicino al dio (ma a quello non sia allineare biblico) e dove quei metodi non producono frutta spiritosa di lunga durata o durevole.

14. Che dareste l'assistenza me capire che cosa cercare in una chiesa o in un posto di culto, che generi di domande da chiedere e che lo aiutereste a trovare i believers o un pastor con saggezza spiritosa grande anziché le risposte facili o false.

15. di che lo indurreste a ricordarsi per memorizzare la vostra parola la bibbia (quale Romans 8), di modo che posso averlo nel mio cuore e fare la mia prepararsi mente ed è

aspetti per dare una risposta ad altre della speranza che ho circa voi.

16. Che portereste l'aiuto me in modo che la mie proprie teologia e dottrine per accosentire con la vostra parola, la bibbia e che continuereste a aiutarli a sapere la mia comprensione della dottrina può essere migliorata in modo che la miei propri vita, lifestyle e capire continui ad essere più vicino a che cosa lo desiderate essere per me.

17. Che aprireste la mia comprensione spiritosa (conclusioni) di più e più e che dove la mia comprensione o percezione di voi non è esatta, che lo aiutereste ad imparare chi Jesus Christ allineare è.

18. Che dareste l'aiuto me in modo che possa separare tutti i rituali falsi da cui ho dipeso, dai vostri insegnamenti liberi nella bibbia, se c'è ne di che cosa sono seguente non è del dio, o è contrari a che cosa desiderate per insegnarli - circa quanto segue.

19. Che alcune forze della malvagità non toglierebbero la comprensione affatto spiritosa che abbia, ma piuttosto che mantennrei la conoscenza di come conoscerli e non essere ingannato dentro attualmente di inganno spiritoso.

20. Che portereste la resistenza spiritosa ed aiutereste a me in modo che non faccia parte del ritirarsi grande o di alcun movimento che sarebbe spiritual falsificato a voi ed alla vostra parola santa.

21. Quello se ci è qualche cosa che faccia nella mia vita, o qualsiasi senso che non ho risposto a voi come dovrei avere e quello sta impedendomi di camminare con voi, o avere capire, che portereste quei things/responses/events nuovamente dentro la mia mente, di modo che rinuncerei

loro in nome di Jesus Christ e tutte i loro effetti e conseguenze e che sostituireste tutta la emptiness, tristezza o disperazione nella mia vita con la gioia del signore e che di più sarei messo a fuoco sull'imparare seguirli leggendo la vostra parola, bibbia.

22. Che aprireste i miei occhi in modo che possa vedere e riconoscere chiaramente se ci è un inganno grande circa i soggetti spiritosi, come capire questo fenomeno (o questi eventi) da una prospettiva biblica e che mi dareste la saggezza per sapere ed in modo che impari come aiutare i miei amici ed amavo ones (parenti) per non fare parte di esso.

23. Che vi accertereste che i miei occhi siano aperti una volta e la mia mente capisce l'importanza spiritosa degli eventi correnti che avvengono nel mondo, che abbiate preparato il mio cuore per accettare la vostra verità e che lo aiutereste a capire come trovare il coraggio e la resistenza con la vostra parola santa, la bibbia. In nome di Jesus Christ, chiedo queste cose che confermano il mio desiderio essere nell'accordo la vostra volontà e sto chiedendo la vostra saggezza ed avere un amore della verità, Amen.

=====

Più in calce alla pagina
come avere vita Eterna

=====

Siamo felici se questa lista (delle richieste di preghiera al dio) può aiutarli. Capiamo che questa non può essere la traduzione migliore o più efficace. Capiamo che ci sono molti sensi differenti di esprimere i pensieri e le parole. Se avete un suggerimento per una traduzione migliore, o se

voleste occorrere una piccola quantità di vostro tempo di trasmettere i suggerimenti noi, aiuterete i migliaia della gente inoltre, che allora leggerà la traduzione migliorata. Abbiamo spesso un nuovo Testamento disponibile in vostra lingua o nelle lingue che sono rare o vecchie.

Se state cercando un nuovo Testamento in una lingua specifica, scriva prego noi. Inoltre, desideriamo essere sicuri e proviamo a comunicare a volte quello, offriamo i libri che non sono liberi e che costano i soldi. Ma se non potete permettersi alcuni di quei libri elettronici, possiamo fare spesso uno scambio di libri elettronici per aiuto con la traduzione o il lavoro di traduzione.

Non dovete essere un operaio professionista, solo una persona normale che è interessata nell'assistenza. Dovreste avere un calcolatore o dovreste avere accesso ad un calcolatore alla vostra biblioteca o università o università locale, poiché quelli hanno solitamente collegamenti migliori al Internet. Potete anche stabilire solitamente il vostro proprio cliente LIBERO personale della posta elettronica andando al #### di mail.yahoo.com prego occorrete un momento per trovare l'indirizzo della posta elettronica situato alla parte inferiore o all'estremità di questa pagina. Speriamo che trasmettiate la posta elettronica noi, se questa è di aiuto o di incoraggiamento. Inoltre vi consigliamo metterseli in contatto con riguardo ai libri elettronici che offriamo quello siamo senza costo e

che libero abbiamo molti libri nelle lingue straniere, ma non le disponiamo sempre per ricevere elettronicamente (trasferimento dal sistema centrale verso i satelliti) perché rendiamo soltanto disponibile i libri o i soggetti che sono chiesti. Vi consigliamo continuare a pregare al dio ed a continuare ad imparare circa lui leggendo il nuovo

Testamento. Accogliamo favorevolmente le vostre domande ed osservazioni da posta elettronica.

=====

Preghiera al dio Caro Dio, Grazie che questo gospel o questo nuovo Testamento è stato liberato in modo che possiamo impararvi più circa. Aiuti prego la gente responsabile del rendere questo libro elettronico disponibile. Conoscete che chi sono e potete aiutarle.

Aiutale prego a potere funzionare velocemente e renda i libri più elettronici disponibili Aiutali prego ad avere tutte le risorse, i soldi, la resistenza ed il tempo di che hanno bisogno per potere continuare a funzionare per voi. Aiuti prego quelli che fanno parte della squadra che le aiuta su una base giornaliera. Prego dia loro la resistenza per continuare e dare ciascuno di loro la comprensione spiritosa per il lavoro che li desiderate fare. Aiuti loro prego ciascuno a non avere timore ed a non ricordarsi di che siete il dio che risponde alla preghiera e che è incaricato di tutto. Prego che consigliereste loro e che li proteggete ed il lavoro & il ministero che sono agganciati dentro.

Prego che li proteggereste dalle forze spiritose o da altri ostacoli che potrebbero nuoc o ritardarli giù. Aiutalo prego quando uso questo nuovo Testamento anche per pensare alla gente che ha reso questa edizione disponibile, di modo che posso pregare per loro ed in modo da può continuare a aiutare più gente.

Prego che mi dareste un amore della vostra parola santa (il nuovo Testamento) e che mi dareste la saggezza ed il discernment spiritosi per conoscerli meglio e per capire il

Prego che dareste la squadra elettronica e coloro del libro che le aiuta la vostra saggezza.

=====

PORTUGUESE PORTUGUESE

Portuguese Prayer Cristo Pedido a Deus Como orar a Deus
podem ouvir my pedido perguntar Deus dar ajuda a me

Falando ao deus, o criador do universo, senhor:

1. que você daria a mim à coragem pray as coisas que eu necessito pray
2. que você daria a mim à coragem o acreditar e aceitar o que você quer fazer com minha vida, em vez de mim que exalting meus próprios vontade (intenção) acima de seu.
3. que você me daria a ajuda para não deixar meus medos do desconhecido se transformar as desculpas, ou a base para mim para não lhe servir.
4. que você me daria a ajuda para ver e aprender como ter a força espiritual mim necessite (com sua palavra o bible) a) para os eventos adiante e b) para minha própria viagem espiritual pessoal.
5. Que você deus me daria a ajuda para querer lhe servir mais
6. Que você me lembraria falar com você (prayer)when me são frustrados ou na dificuldade, em vez de tentar resolver coisas eu mesmo somente com minha força humana.
7. Que você me daria a sabedoria e um coração encheu-se com a sabedoria bíblica de modo que eu lhe servisse mais eficazmente.
8. Que você me daria um desejo estudar sua palavra, o bible, (o gospel do testament novo de John), em uma base pessoal,
9. que você daria a auxílio a mim de modo que eu pudesse observar coisas no bible (sua palavra) a que eu posso pessoalmente se relacionar, e a que me ajudará compreender o que você me quer fazer em minha vida.
10. Que você me daria o discernment grande, para compreender como explicar a outro que você é, e que eu

poderia aprender como aprender e saber estar acima para você e sua palavra (o bible)

11. Que você traria os povos (ou os Web site) em minha vida que querem o conhecer, e que são fortes em sua compreensão exata de você (deus); e isso você traria povos (ou Web site) em minha vida que poderá me incentivar aprender exatamente como dividir o bible a palavra da verdade (2 timothy 2:15).

12. Que você me ajudaria aprender ter a compreensão grande sobre que versão do bible é a mais melhor, que são a mais exata, e que têm a força & o poder os mais espirituais, e que a versão concorda com os manuscritos originais que você inspirou os autores do testament novo escrever.

13. Que você me daria a ajuda para usar meu tempo em uma maneira boa, e para não desperdiçar minha hora em métodos falsos ou vazios de começar mais perto do deus (mas daquele não seja verdadeiramente bíblico), e onde aqueles métodos não produzem nenhuma fruta espiritual a longo prazo ou durável.

14. Que você me daria o auxílio compreender o que procurar em uma igreja ou em um lugar da adoração, que tipos das perguntas a pedir, e que você me ajudaria encontrar believers ou um pastor com sabedoria espiritual grande em vez das respostas fáceis ou falsas. 15. que você faria com que eu recordasse memorizar sua palavra o bible (tal como Romans 8), de modo que eu pudesse o ter em meu coração e ter minha mente preparada, e estivessem pronto para dar uma resposta a outra da esperança que eu tenho sobre você.

16. Que você me traria a ajuda de modo que meus próprios theology e doutrinas para concordar com sua palavra, o

bible e que você continuaria a me ajudar saber minha compreensão da doutrina pode ser melhorada de modo que meus próprios vida, lifestyle e compreensão continuem a ser mais perto de o que você a quer ser para mim.

17. Que você abriria minha introspecção espiritual (conclusões) mais e mais, e que onde minha compreensão ou percepção de você não são exata, que você me ajudaria aprender quem Jesus Christ é verdadeiramente.

18. Que você me daria a ajuda de modo que eu possa separar todos os rituals falsos de que eu depender, de seus ensinamentos desobstruídos no bible, se alguma de o que eu sou seguinte não são do deus, nem são contrárias a o que você quer nos ensinar - sobre o seguir.

19. Que nenhuma das forças do evil não removeriam a compreensão espiritual que eu tenho, mas rather que eu reteria o conhecimento de como o conhecer e não ser iludido nestes dias do deception espiritual.

20. Que você traria a força espiritual e me ajudaria de modo que eu não seja parte da queda grande afastado ou de nenhum movimento que fosse espiritual forjado a você e a sua palavra holy.

21. Isso se houver qualquer coisa que eu fiz em minha vida, ou alguma maneira que eu não lhe respondi como eu devo ter e aquela está impedindo que eu ande com você, ou ter a compreensão, que você traria aqueles things/responses/events para trás em minha mente, de modo que eu os renunciasses no nome de Jesus Christ, e em todas seus efeitos e conseqüências, e que você substituiria todo o emptiness, sadness ou desespero em minha vida com a alegria do senhor, e que eu estaria focalizado mais na aprendizagem o seguir lendo sua palavra, o bible.

22. Que você abriria meus olhos de modo que eu possa ver e reconhecer claramente se houver um deception grande sobre tópicos espirituais, como compreender este fenômeno (ou estes eventos) de um perspective bíblica, e que você me daria a sabedoria para saber e de modo que eu aprenderei como ajudar a meus amigos e amei (parentes) não ser parte dela.

23. Que você se asseguraria de que meus olhos estejam abertos uma vez e minha mente compreende o significado espiritual dos eventos atuais que ocorrem no mundo, que você prepararia meu coração para aceitar sua verdade, e que você me ajudaria compreender como encontrar a coragem e a força com sua palavra holy, o bible. No nome de Jesus Christ, eu peço estas coisas que confirmam meu desejo ser no acordo sua vontade, e eu estou pedindo sua sabedoria e para ter um amor da verdade, Amen.

=====

Mais no fundo da página
como ter a vida eternal

=====

Nós estamos contentes se esta lista (de pedidos do prayer ao deus) puder lhe ajudar. Nós compreendemos que esta não pode ser a mais melhor ou tradução a mais eficaz. Nós compreendemos que há muitas maneiras diferentes de expressar pensamentos e palavras. Se você tiver uma sugestão para uma tradução melhor, ou se você gostar de fazer exame de um pouco de seu tempo nos emitir sugestões, você estará ajudando a milhares dos povos também, que lerão então a tradução melhorada. Nós temos frequentemente um testament novo disponível em sua língua ou nas línguas que são raras ou velhas. Se você estiver procurando um testament novo em uma língua específica, escreva-nos por favor.

Também, nós queremos ser certos e tentamos comunicar às vezes isso, nós oferecemos os livros que não estão livres e que custam o dinheiro. Mas se você não puder ter recursos para alguns daqueles livros eletrônicos, nós podemos frequentemente fazer uma troca de livros eletrônicos para a ajuda com tradução ou trabalho da tradução. Você não tem que ser um trabalhador profissional, only uma pessoa regular que esteja interessada na ajuda.

Você deve ter um computador ou você deve ter o acesso a um computador em sua biblioteca ou faculdade ou universidade local, desde que aqueles têm geralmente conexões melhores ao Internet.

Você pode também geralmente estabelecer seu próprio cliente LIVRE pessoal do correio eletrônico indo ao ### de mail.yahoo.com faz exame por favor de um momento para encontrar o endereço do correio eletrônico ficado situado no fundo ou na extremidade desta página. Nós esperamos que você nos emita o correio eletrônico, se este for da ajuda ou do incentivo. Nós incentivamo-lo também contatar-nos a respeito dos livros eletrônicos que nós oferecemos a isso somos sem custo, e

que livre nós temos muitos livros em línguas estrangeiras, mas nós não as colocamos sempre para receber eletronicamente (download) porque nós fazemos somente disponível os livros ou os tópicos que são os mais pedidos. Nós incentivamo-lo continuar a pray ao deus e a continuar a aprender sobre ele lendo o testament novo. Nós damos boas-vindas a seus perguntas e comentários pelo correio eletrônico.

Oro aquel usted haría ayuda el individuo miembros de su familia (y mi familia) a no estar espiritualmente engañado , pero a comprender usted y querer a aceptar y seguir usted en todos los días camino. y YO preguntar usted hacer éstos cosas en nombre de Jesús , Amén ,

Kjære God , Takk skal du ha det denne Ny Testamentet
er blitt befridd i den grad at vi er dugelig å høre flere om du.
Behage hjelpe folket ansvarlig for gjør denne Elektronisk
bestille anvendelig. Behage hjelpe seg å bli kjøpedyktig
arbeide rask , og lage flere Elektronisk bøker anvendelig
Behage hjelpe seg å ha alle ressursene , pengene , det styrke
og klokken det de nød for at være i stand til oppbevare
arbeider til deres.

Behage hjelpe dem det er del av teamet det hjelpe seg opp på en hverdags basis. Behage gir seg det styrke å fortsette og gir hver av seg det sprit forståelse for det arbeide det du ønske seg å gjøre.

Behage hjelpe meg når JEG bruk denne Ny Testamentet å likeledes tenke på folket hvem ha fremstilt denne opplag anvendelig , i den grad at JEG kanne be for seg hvorfor de kanne fortsette å hjelpe flere folk JEG be det du ville gir meg en kjærlighet til din Hellig Ord (det Ny Testamentet), og det du ville gir meg sprit klokskap og discernment å vite du bedre og å oppfatte perioden det vi lever inne.

JEG be det du ville gir det Elektronisk bestille lag og dem hvem arbeide med det website og dem hvem hjelpe seg din klokskap. JEG be det du ville hjelpe individet medlemmer av deres slekt (og meg slekt) å ikke være spirituallly narret , bortsett fra å oppfatte du og å vil gjerne godkjenne og følge etter etter du inne enhver vei. og JEG anmode du å gjøre disse saker inne navnet av Jesus , Samarbeidsvillig ,

SWEDISH – SUEDE - SUEDOIS

Swedish - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Swedish Language

Swedish Prayer Bon till Gud Jesus Hur till Be Hur kann
hora min Hur till fraga Gud till ger hjalp finna ande Ledning
Talande till Gud , skaparen om Universum , den Vår Herre
och Frälsare :

1. så pass du skulle ger till jag tapperheten till be sakerna så
pass Jag nöd till be

2. så pass du skulle ger till jag tapperheten till tro på du och
accept vad du vilja till gör med min liv , i stället för jag
upphoja min äga vilja (avsikt) över din.

3. så pass du skulle ge mig hjälp till inte låta min rädsla om
okänd till bli den ursäkta , eller basisten för jag inte till tjäna
you.

4. så pass du skulle ge mig hjälp till se och till lära sig hur
till har den ande styrka Jag nöd (igenom din uttrycka bibeln
) en) för händelsen före och b) för min äga personlig ande
resa.

5. Så pass du Gud skulle ge mig hjälp till vilja till tjäna Du
mer

6. Så pass du skulle påminna jag till samtal med du
prayerwhen) JAG er frustrerat eller i svårigheten , i stället
för försökande till besluta sakerna mig själv bara igenom
min mänsklig styrka.

7. Så pass du skulle ge mig Visdom och en hjärtan fyllt med
Biblisk Visdom så fakta åt JAG skulle tjäna du mer
effektivt. 8. Så pass du skulle ge mig en önska till studera
din uttrycka , bibeln , (den Ny Testamente Evangelium av
John) , på en personlig basis 9. så pass du skulle ger hjälp

till jag så fakta ät JAG er köpa duktig märka sakerna inne om Bibel (din uttrycka) vilken JAG kanna personlig berätta till , och den där vill hjälpa mig förstå vad du vilja jag till gör i min liv.

10. Så pass du skulle ge mig stor discernment , till förstå hur till förklara till självaste vem du er , och så pass JAG skulle kunde lära sig hur till lära sig och veta hur till löpa upp för du och mig din uttrycka (bibeln)

11. Så pass du skulle komma med folk (eller websites) i min liv vem vilja till veta du och mig , vem de/vi/du/ni är stark i deras exakt förståndet av du (Gud); och Så pass du skulle komma med folk (eller websites) i min liv vem vilja kunde uppmuntra jag till ackurat lära sig hur till fördela bibeln orden av sanning Timothy 215:).

12. Så pass du skulle hjälpa mig till lära sig till har stor förståndet om vilken Bibel version är bäst , vilken är mest exakt , och vilken har mest ande styrka & förmåga , och vilken version samtycke med det original manuskripten så pass du inspirerat författarna om Ny Testamente till skriva.

13. Så pass du skulle ger hjälp till jag till använda min tid i en god väg , och inte till slösa min tid på Falsk eller tom metoderna till komma närmare till Gud (utom så pass blandar inte sant Biblisk), och var den här metoderna produkter ingen for länge siden tid eller varande ande frukt.

14. Så pass du skulle ger hjälp till jag till förstå vad till blick för i en kyrka eller en ställe av dyrkan , vad slagen av spörsmålen till fråga , och så pass du skulle hjälpa mig till finna tro på eller en pastor med stor ande visdom i stället för lätt eller falsk svar.

15. så pass du skulle orsak jag till minas till minnesmärke din uttrycka bibeln (sådan som Romersk 8), så fakta ät JAG kanna har den i min hjärtan och har min sinne beredd , och vara rede till å ger en svar till självaste om hoppa på att Jag har omkring du.

16. Så pass du skulle komma med hjälp till jag så fakta ät min äga theology och doktrin till samtycke med din uttrycka , bibeln och så pass du skulle fortsätta till hjälpa mig veta hur min förståndet av doktrin kanna bli förbättrat så fakta ät min äga liv , livsform och förståndet fortsatt till vara nöjer till vad slut du vilja den till vara för jag.

17. Så pass du skulle öppen min ande inblicken (sluttningarna) mer och mer , och så pass var min förståndet eller uppfattningen av du är inte exakt , så pass du skulle hjälpa mig till lära sig vem Jesus Christ sant är.

18. Så pass du skulle ger hjälp till jag så fakta ät JAG skulle kunde skild från någon falsk ritual vilken Jag har bero på , från din klar undervisning inne om Bibel , eventuell om vad JAG följer är inte av Gud , eller är i strid mot vad du vilja till undervisa oss omkring följande du.

19. Så pass någon pressar av onda skulle inte ta bort någon ande förståndet vilken Jag har , utom hellre så pass JAG skulle hålla kvar kunskap om hur till veta du och mig inte till bli lurat i den här dagen av ande bedrägeri.

20. Så pass du skulle komma med ande styrka och hjälp till jag så fakta ät Jag vill inte till bli del om den Stor Stjärnfall Bort eller av någon rörelse vilken skulle bli spirituallt förfalskad till du och mig till din Helig Uttrycka

21. Så pass om där er något så pass Jag har gjort det min liv , eller någon väg så pass Jag har inte reagerat till du så JAG

skulle har och den där er förhindrande jag från endera vandrare med du , eller har förståndet , så pass du skulle komma med den här sakerna / svaren / händelsen rygg in i min sinne , så fakta ät JAG skulle avsäga sig dem inne om Namn av Jesus Christ , och all av deras verkningen och konsekvenserna , och så pass du skulle sätta tillbaka någon tomhet ,sadness eller förtvivlan i min liv med det Glädje om Vår Herre och Frälsare , och så pass JAG skulle bli mer focusen på inläringen till följa du vid läsande din uttrycka , den Bibel

22. Så pass du skulle öppna min öga så fakta ät JAG skulle kunde klar se och recognize om där er en Stor Bedrägeri omkring Ande ämnena , hur till förstå den här fenomenon (eller de här händelsen) från en Biblisk perspektiv , och så pass du skulle ge mig visdom till veta och så så pass Jag vill lära sig hur till hjälp min vännerna och älskat en (släktingen) inte bli del om it.

23. Så pass du skulle tillförsäkra så pass en gång min öga de/vi/du/ni är öppnat och min sinne förstår den ande mening av ström händelsen tagande ställe på jorden , så pass du skulle förbereda min hjärtan till accept din sanning , och så pass du skulle hjälpa mig förstå hur till finna mod och styrka igenom din Helig Uttrycka , bibeln. Inne om namn av Jesus Christ , JAG fråga om de här sakerna bekräftande min önska till vara i följe avtalen din vilja , och JAG frågar till deras visdom och till har en kärlek om den Sanning Samarbetsvillig

=====

Mer på botten av Sida
Hur till har Oändlig Liv

Vi er glad om den här lista över (bön anmoder till Gud) är duglig till hjälpa du. Vi förstå den här Maj inte bli den bäst eller mest effektiv översättning. Vi förstå det där de/vi/du/ni är många olik väg av yttranden tanken och orden. Om du har en förslagen för en bättre översättning , eller om du skulle lik till ta en liten belopp av din tid till sända förslag till oss , du vill bli hjälpende tusenden av annan folk också , vem vilja då läsa den förbättrat översättning. Vi ofta har en Ny Testamente tillgänglig i din språk eller i språken så pass de/vi/du/ni är sällsynt eller gammal. Om du er sett för en Ny Testamente i en bestämd språk , behaga skriva till oss. Också , vi behov till vara säker och försök till meddela så pass ibland , vi gör erbjudande bokna så pass blandar inte Fri och så pass gör kostnad pengar. Utom om du kan icke har råd med det något om den här elektronisk bokna , vi kanna ofta gör en byta av elektronisk bokna för hjälp med översättning eller översättning verk.

Du hade inte till vara en professionell arbetaren , enda et par regelbunden person vem er han intresserad i hjälpende. Du borde har en computern eller du borde ha ingång till en computern på din lokal bibliotek eller college eller universitet , sedan dess den här vanligtvis har bättre förbindelserna till Internet. Du kanna också vanligtvis grunda din äga personlig FRI elektronisk sända med posten redovisa vid går till mail.yahoo.com

Behaga ta en stund till finna den elektronisk sända med posten adress lokaliserat nederst eller slutet av den här sida. Vi hoppas du vill sända elektronisk sända med posten till oss , om den här er av hjälp eller uppmuntran. Vi också uppmuntra du till komma i kontakt med oss angående Elektronisk Bokna så pass vi erbjudande så pass de/vi/du/ni är utan kostnad , och fri.

Blesio chyfnertha pob un chanddyn at mo ca arswyda a at atgofia a ach 'r Celi a atebiadau arawd a sy i mewn chyhudda chan bopeth. Archa a anogech 'u , a a achlesi 'u , a 'r gweithia & gweinidogaeth a ln cyflogedig i mewn. Archa

a achlesech 'u chan 'r 'n Ysbrydol Grymoedd ai arall
rhwystrau a could amhara 'u ai arafa 'u i lawr.
Blesio chyfnertha 'm pryd Arfera hon 'n Grai Destament at
hefyd dybied chan 'r boblogi a wedi gwneud hon argraffiad
ar gael , fel a Alla gweddïo am 'u a fel allan arhosa at
chyfnertha hychwaneg boblogi Archa a anrhegech 'm
anwylaeth chan 'ch 'n gysegr-lân Eiria ('r 'n Grai Destament
) , a a anrhegech 'm 'n ysbrydol callineb a ddirnadaeth at
adnabod gwellhawch a at ddeall 'r atalnod chan amsera a jm
yn bucheddu i mewn. Blesio chyfnertha 'm at adnabod fel at
ymdrin 'r afrwyddinebau a Dwi wynebedig ag ddiwedydd.
Arglwydd Celi , Chyfnertha 'm at angen at adnabod
gwellhawch a at angen at chyfnertha arall Cristnogion i
mewn 'm arwynebedd a am 'r byd. Archa a anrhegech 'r
Electronic llyfr heigia a hynny a gweithia acha 'r website a
hynny a chyfnertha 'u 'ch callineb. Archa a chyfnerthech 'r
hunigol aelodau chan 'n hwy deulu (a 'm deulu) at mo bod
'n ysbrydol dwylledig , namyn at ddeall 'ch a at angen at
chymer a canlyn 'ch i mewn 'n bob ffordd. a Archa 'ch at
gwna hyn bethau i mewn 'r enwa chan Iesu , Amen ,

Iceland – Icelandic

Prayer Isceland Icelandic Jesus Kristur Baen til Guo
Hvernig til Bioja Hvernig geta spyrja gefa hjalpa andlegur
Leiosogn

=====

Tal til Guð the Skapari af the Alheimur the Herra :

1. Þessi þú vildi gefa til mig the hugrekki til biðja the hlutur þessi ÉG þörf til biðja
2. Þessi þú vildi gefa til mig the hugrekki til trúa þú og þiggja hvaða þú vilja til komast af með minn líf , í staðinn af mig upphefja minn eiga vilja (ásetningur) yfir þinn.
3. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig hjálpa til ekki láta minn ógurlegur af the óþekktur til verða the afsökun , eða the undirstaða fyrir mig ekki til bera fram you. 4. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig hjálpa til sjá og til læra hvernig til hafa the andlegur styrkur ÉG þörf (í gegnum þinn orð the Biblía a) fyrir the atburður á undan) og b) fyrir minn eiga persónulegur andlegur ferð.
5. Þessi þú Guð vildi gefa mig hjálpa til vilja til bera fram Þú fleiri 6. Þessi þú vildi minna á mig til tala með þú prayerwhen) ÉG er svekktur eða í vandi , í staðinn af erfiður til ásetningur hlutur ég sjálfur eini í gegnum minn mannlegur styrkur.
7. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig Viska og a hjarta fiskflak með Biblíulegur Viska svo þessi ÉG vildi bera fram þú fleiri á áhrifaríkan hátt.
8. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig a löngun til nema þinn orð the Biblía the Nýja testamentið Guðspjall af Klósett) , á a persónulegur undirstaða
9. Þessi þú vildi gefa aðstoð til mig svo þessi ÉG er fær til taka eftir hlutur í the Biblía (þinn orð) hver ÉG geta persónulega segja frá til , og þessi vilja hjálpa mig skilja hvaða þú vilja mig til gera út af við minn líf.

10. Þessi þú vildi gefa mig mikill skarpskyggni , til skilja hvernig til útskýra til annar hver þú ert , og þessi ÉG vildi vera fær til læra hvernig til læra og vita hvernig til standa með þú og þinn orð the Biblía)

11. Þessi þú vildi koma með fólk (eða websites) í minn líf hver vilja til vita þú , og hver ert sterkur í þeirra nákvæmur skilningur af þú (guð); og Þessi þú vildi koma með fólk (eða websites) í minn líf hver vilja vera fær til hvetja mig til nákvæmur læra hvernig til deila the Biblía the orð guðs sannleikur (2 Hræðslugjarn 215:).

12. Þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig til læra til hafa mikill skilningur óður í hver Biblía útgáfa er bestur , hver er nákvæmur , og hver hefur the andlegur styrkur & máttur , og hver útgáfa samþykkja með the frumeintak handrit þessi þú blása í brjóst the ritstörf af the Nýja testamentið til skrifa.

13. Þessi þú vildi gefa hjálpa til mig til nota minn tími í góð kaup vegur , og ekki til sóa minn tími á Falskur eða tómur aðferð til fá loka til Guð (en þessi ert ekki hreinskilnislega Biblíulegur), og hvar þessir aðferð ávextir og grænmeti neitun langur orð eða varanlegur andlegur ávöxtur.

14. Þessi þú vildi gefa aðstoð til mig til skilja hvaða til leita að í a kirkja eða a staður af dýrkun , hvaða góður af spurning til spyrja , og þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig til finna trúmaður eða a prestur með mikill andlegur viska í staðinn af þægilegur eða falskur svar.

15. þessi þú vildi orsök mig til muna til leggja á minnið þinn orð the Biblía (svo sem eins og Latneskt letur 8), svo þessi ÉG geta hafa það í minn hjarta og hafa minn hugur tilbúinn , og vera tilbúinn til gefa óákveðinn greinir í ensku svar til annar af the von þessi ÉG hafa óður í þú.

16. Þessi þú vildi koma með hjálpa til mig svo þessi minn eiga guðfræði og kenning til vera í samræmi við þinn orð the Biblía og þessi þú vildi halda áfram til hjálpa mig vita hvernig minn skilningur af kenning geta vera bæta svo þessi minn eiga líf lifestyle og skilningur halda áfram til vera loka til hvaða þú vilja það til vera fyrir mig.

17. Þessi þú vildi opinn minn andlegur innsýn (endir) fleiri og fleiri , og þessi hvar minn skilningur eða skynjun af þú er ekki nákvæmur , þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig til læra hver Jesús Kristur hreinskilnislega er.

18. Þessi þú vildi gefa hjálpa til mig svo þessi ÉG vildi vera fær til aðskilinn allir falskur helgisiðir hver ÉG hafa ósjálfstæði á , frá þinn bjartur kennsla í the Biblía , ef allir af hvaða ÉG er hópur stuðningsmanna er ekki af Guð , eða er gegn hvaða þú vilja til kenna okkur óður í hópur stuðningsmanna þú.

19. Þessi allir herafli af vondur vildi ekki taka burt allir andlegur skilningur hver ÉG hafa , en fremur þessi ÉG vildi halda the vitneskja af hvernig til vita þú og ekki til vera blekkja í þessir sem minnir á gömlu dagana) af andlegur blekking.

20. Þessi þú vildi koma með andlegur styrkur og hjálpa til mig svo þessi ÉG vilja ekki til vera hluti af the Mikill Bylta Burt eða af allir hreyfing hver vildi vera andlegur fölsun til þú og til þinn Heilagur Orð

21. Þessi ef there er nokkuð þessi ÉG hafa búinn minn líf , eða allir vegur þessi ÉG hafa ekki sá sem svarar til þú eins og ÉG öxl hafa og þessi er sem koma má í veg fyrir eða afstýra mig frá annar hvor gangandi með þú , eða having skilningur , þessi þú vildi koma með þessir hlutur / svar /

atburður bak inn í minn hugur , svo þessi ÉG vildi afneita þá í the Nafn af Jesús Kristur , og ekki minna en þeirra áhrif og afleiðing , og þessi þú vildi skipta um allir tótleiki ,sadness eða örvænting í minn líf með the Gleði af the Herra , og þessi ÉG vildi vera fleiri brennidepill á lærdómur til fylgja þú við lestur þinn orð the Biblía

22. Þessi þú vildi opinn minn auglýsing svo þessi ÉG vildi vera fær til greinilega sjá og þekkjanlegur ef there er a Mikill Blekking óður í Andlegur atriði , hvernig til skilja this q (eða þessir atburður) frá a Biblíulegur yfirsýn , og þessi þú vildi gefa mig viska til vita og svo þessi ÉG vilja læra hvernig til hjálpa minn vinátta og ást sjálfur (ættingi) ekki vera hluti af it.

23. Þessi þú vildi tryggja þessi einu sinni minn auglýsing ert opnari og minn hugur skilja the andlegur merking af straumur atburður hrífandi staður í the veröld , þessi þú vildi undirbúa minn hjarta til þiggja þinn sannleikur , og þessi þú vildi hjálpa mig skilja hvernig til finna hugrekki og styrkur í gegnum þinn Heilagur Orð the Biblía. Í the nafn af Jesús Kristur , ÉG spyrja fyrir þessir hlutur staðfesta minn löngun til vera í samkomulag þinn vilja , og ÉG er asking fyrir þinn viska og til hafa a ást af the Sannleikur Móttækilegur

=====

Fleiri á the Botn af Blaðsíða
Hvernig til hafa Eilífur Líf

=====

Við ert glaður ef this listi (af bæn beiðni til Guð) er fær til aðstoða þú. Við skilja this mega ekki vera the bestur eða árangursríkur þýðing. Við skilja þessi there ert margir ólíkur lífnaðarhættir af tjáning hugsun og orð. Ef þú hafa a uppástunga fyrir a betri þýðing , eða ef þú vildi eins og til

taka a lítill magn af þinn tími til senda uppástunga til okkur , þú vilja vera skammtur þúsund af annar fólk einnig , hver vilja þá lesa the bæta þýðing.

Við oft hafa a Nýja testamentið laus í þinn tungumál eða í tungumál þessi ert sjaldgæfur eða gamall. Ef þú ert útlit fyrir a Nýja testamentið í a sérstakur tungumál , þóknast skrifa til okkur. Einnig , við vilja til vera viss og reyna til miðla þessi stundum , við gera tilboð bók þessi ert ekki Frjáls og þessi gera kostnaður peningar. En ef þú geta ekki hafa efni á sumir af þessir raftæknilegur bók , við geta oft gera óákveðinn greinir í ensku skipti af raftæknilegur bók fyrir hjálpa með þýðing eða þýðing vinna. Þú gera ekki verða að vera a faglegur verkamaður , eini a venjulegur manneskja hver er áhugasamur í skammtur. Þú öxl hafa a tölva eða þú öxl hafa aðgangur til a tölva á þinn heimamaður bókasafn eða háskóli eða háskóli , síðan þessir venjulega hafa betri tengsl til the. Þú geta einnig venjulega stofnsetja þinn eiga persónulegur FRJÁLS raftæknilegur póstur reikningur við að fara til mail.yahoo.com

Þóknast taka a augnablik til finna the raftæknilegur póstur heimilisfang staðgreina á the botn eða the endir af this blaðsíða. Við von þú vilja senda raftæknilegur póstur til okkur , ef this er af hjálpa eða hvatning. Við einnig hvetja þú til snerting okkur viðvirkjandi Raftæknilegur Bók þessi við tilboð þessi ert án kostnaður , og frjáls.

Við gera hafa margir bók í erlendum tungumál , en við gera ekki alltaf staður þá til taka á móti electronically (sækja skrá af fjarlægri tölvu) því við eini gera laus the bók eða the atriði þessi ert the beiðni. Við hvetja þú til halda áfram til biðja til Guð og til halda áfram til læra óður í Hann við

lestur the Nýja testamentið. Við velkominn þinn spurning og athugasemd við raftæknilegur póstur.

#####

Danish - Danemark

Danish - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Danish Language

Prayer Danish Dannish Denmark Jesus Bon hen til God Hvor Bed
kunne hore mig Hvor opfordre indromme haelp hen mig

Taler hen til God , den Skaberen i den Alt , den Lord : 1. at
jer ville indrømme hen til mig den mod hen til bed den sager
at JEG sayn hen til bed

2. at jer ville indrømme hen til mig den mod hen til tro jer og optage hvad jer ville gerne lave hos mig liv , istedet for mig ophøje mig besidde vil (hensigt) ovenfor jeres.

3. at jer ville indrømme mig hjælp hen til ikke lade mig skræk i den ubekendt hen til blive den bede om tilgivelse , eller den holdepunkt nemlig mig ikke hen til anrette you.

4. at jer ville indrømme mig hjælp hen til se efter og hen til lære hvor hen til nyde den appel kræfter JEG savn (igennem jeres ord den Bibel) en) nemlig den begivenheder foran og b) nemlig mig besidde personlig appel rejse.

5. At jer God ville indrømme mig hjælp hen til ville gerne anrette Jer flere

6. At jer ville erindre mig hen til samtale hos jer prayerwhen) Jeg er kuldkastet eller i problem , istedet for prøver hen til løse sager selv bare igennem mig human kræfter.

7. At jer ville indrømme mig Klogskab og en hjerte fyldte hos Bibelsk Klogskab i den grad at JEG ville anrette jer flere effektive.

8. At jer ville indrømme mig en lyst hen til læse jeres ord , den Bibel , (den Ny Testamente Gospel i John), oven på en personlig holdepunkt

9. at jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig i den grad at Jeg er købedygtig mærke sager i den Bibel (jeres ord) hvilke JEG kunne jeg for mit vedkommende henhøre til , og at vil hjælp mig opfatte hvad jer savn mig hen til lave i mig liv.

10. At jer ville indrømme mig stor discernment , hen til opfatte hvor hen til forklare hen til andre hvem du er , og at JEG ville være i stand til lære hvor hen til lære og kende hvor hen til rage op nemlig jer og jeres ord (den Bibel)

11. At jer ville overbringe folk (eller websites) i mig liv hvem ville gerne kende jer , og hvem er kraftig i deres nøjagtig opfattelse i jer God); og At jer ville overbringe folk (eller websites) i mig liv hvem vil være i stand til give mod mig hen til akkurat lære hvor hen til skille den Bibel den ord i sandhed Timothy 215:).

12. At jer ville hjælp mig hen til lære hen til nyde stor opfattelse hvorom Bibel gengivelse er bedst , hvilke er højst nøjagtig , og hvilke har den højst appel kræfter & kraft , og hvilke gengivelse indvilliger hos den selvstændig håndskreven at jer inspireret den forfatteres i den Ny Testamente hen til skriv.

13. At jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig hen til hjælp mig gang i en artig måde , og ikke hen til affald mig gang oven på Falsk eller indholdsløs metoder hen til komme nærmere hen til God (men at er ikke sandelig Bibelsk), og der hvor dem metoder opføre for ikke så længe siden periode eller varer appel fruit.

14. At jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig hen til opfatte hvad hen til kigge efter i en kirke eller en opstille i andagtsøgende , hvad arter i spørgsmål hen til opfordre , og at jer ville hjælp mig hen til hitte tro eller en sidst hos stor appel klogskab istedet for nemme eller falsk svar.

15. at jer ville hidføre mig hen til huske hen til lære udenad jeres ord den Bibel (såsom Romersk 8), i den grad at JEG kunne nyde sig i mig hjerte og nyde mig indre forberedt , og være rede til at indrømme en besvare hen til andre i den håbe på at Jeg har omkring jer.

16. At jer ville overbringe hjælp hen til mig i den grad at mig besidde theology og doctrines hen til samtykke med jeres ord , den Bibel og at jer ville fortsætte hen til hjælp mig kende hvor mig opfattelse i doctrine kan forbedret i den grad at mig besidde liv lifestyle og opfattelse fortsætter at blive nøjere hvortil jer savn sig at blive nemlig mig.

17. At jer ville lukke op mig appel indblik (afslutninger) flere og flere , og at der hvor mig opfattelse eller opfattelsesevne i jer er ikke nøjagtig , at jer ville hjælp mig hen til lære hvem Jesus Christ sandelig er.

18. At jer ville indrømme hjælp hen til mig i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til selvstændig hvilken som helst falsk rituals hvilke Jeg har afhænge oven på , af jeres slette lærer i den Bibel , eventuel hvoraf Jeg er næste er ikke i God

, eller er imod hvad jer ville gerne belære os omkring næste jer.

19. At hvilken som helst tvinger i dårlig ville ikke holde bortrejst hvilken som helst appel opfattelse hvilke Jeg har , men nærmest at JEG ville beholde den kundskab i hvor hen til kende jer og ikke at blive narrede i i denne tid i appel bedrag.

20. At jer ville overbringe appel kræfter og hjælp hen til mig i den grad at Ja ikke at blive noget af den Stor Nedadgående Bortrejst eller i hvilken som helst bevægelse som kunne være spiritually counterfeit hen til jer og hen til jeres Hellig Ord

21. At selv om der er alt at Jeg har skakmat mig liv , eller hvilken som helst måde at Jeg har ikke reageret hen til jer nemlig JEG burde nyde og det vil sige afholder mig af enten den ene eller den anden af omvandrende hos jer , eller har opfattelse , at jer ville overbringe dem sager / svar / begivenheder igen i mig indre , i den grad at JEG ville afstå fra sig i den Benævne i Jesus Christ , og al i deres effekter og følger , og at jer ville skifte ud hvilken som helst tomhed ,sadness eller opgive håbet i mig liv hos den Glæde i den Lord , og at JEG ville være flere indstille oven på indlæring hen til komme efter jer af læsning jeres ord , den Bibel

22. At jer ville lukke op mig øjne i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til klart se efter og anerkende selv om der er en Stor Bedrag omkring Appel emner , hvor hen til opfatte indeværende phenomenon (eller disse begivenheder) af en Bibelsk perspektiv , og at jer ville indrømme mig klogskab hen til kende hvorfor at Ja lære hvor hen til hjælp mig bekendte og elske ones (slægtninge) ikke være noget af it.

23. At jer ville sikre sig at når først mig øjne er anlagde og mig indre forstår den appel vægt i indeværende begivenheder indtagelse opstille på jorden , at jer ville lægge til rette mig hjerte hen til optage jeres sandhed , og at jer ville hjælp mig opfatte hvor hen til hitte mod og kræfter igennem jeres Hellig Ord , den Bibel. I den benævne i Jesus Christ , JEG anmode om disse sager bekræftende mig lyst at blive overensstemmende jeres vil , og Jeg er bede om nemlig jeres klogskab og hen til nyde en kærlighed til den Sandhed Amen

=====

Flere forneden Side

Hvor hen til nyde Evig Liv

=====

Vi er glad selv om indeværende liste over (bøn anmoder hen til God) er kan hen til hjælpe jer. Vi opfatte indeværende må ikke være den bedst eller højst effektiv gengivelse. Vi er klar over, at der er mange anderledes veje i gengivelse indfald og ord. Selv om du har en henstilling nemlig en bedre gengivelse , eller selv om jer ville gerne hen til holde en ringe beløb i jeres gang hen til sende antydninger hen til os , jer vil være hjælp tusindvis i andre ligeledes , hvem vil så er der ikke mere læse den forbedret gengivelse.

Vi ofte nyde en Ny Testamente anvendelig i jeres sprog eller i sprogene at er sjælden eller forhenværende. Selv om du er ser ud nemlig en Ny Testamente i en specifik sprog , behage henvende sig til os. Ligeledes , vi ville gerne være sikker og prøve hen til overfører at engang imellem , vi lave pristilbud bøger at er ufri og at lave omkostninger penge. Men selv om jer kan ikke afgive noget af dem elektronisk bøger , vi kunne ofte lave en udveksle i elektronisk bøger nemlig

hjælp hos gengivelse eller gengivelse arbejde. Jer som ikke har at blive en professional arbejder , kun få sand pågældende hvem er interesseret i hjælp.

Jer burde nyde en computer eller jer burde have adgang til en computer henne ved jeres lokal bibliotek eller kollegium eller universitet , siden dem til hverdag nyde bedre slægtskaber hen til den indre. Jer kunne ligeledes til hverdag indrette jeres besidde personlig **OMKOSTNINGSFRIT** elektronisk indlevere beretning af igangværende hen til mail.yahoo.com

###

Behage holde for et øjeblik siden hen til hitte den elektronisk indlevere henvende placeret nederst eller den enden på legen indeværende side. Vi håb jer vil sende elektronisk indlevere hen til os , selv om indeværende er i hjælp eller ophjælpning. Vi ligeledes give mod jer hen til henvende sig til os med henblik på Elektronisk Bøger at vi pristilbud at er uden omkostninger , og omkostningsfrit.

Vi lave nyde mange bøger i udenlandsk sprogene , men vi lave ikke altid opstille sig hen til byde velkommen elektronisk (dataoverføre) fordi vi bare skabe anvendelig den bøger eller den emner at er den højst anmodede.

Vi give mod jer hen til fortsætte hen til bed hen til God og hen til fortsætte hen til lære omkring Sig af læsning den Ny Testamente. Vi velkommen jeres spørgsmål og bemærkninger af elektronisk indlevere.

[illegible]

Norway - Norway – Norwegian -

Norway - Prayer Requests (praying) to God - explained in Norwegian Language

Norway Norwegian Nordic Prayer Jesus Christ a God Hvor Be kanne hore meg bonn anmode gir hjelpe meg finner sprit Som kan ledes

=====

Snakker å God , skaperen av det Univers , det Lord :

1. det du ville gir å meg taperheten å be tingene det JEG nød å be
2. det du ville gir å meg taperheten å mene du og godkjenne hva du vil gjerne gjøre med meg livet , istedet for meg opphøye meg egen ville (hensikten) over din.
3. det du ville gir meg hjelpe å ikke utleie meg rank av det ubekjent å bli det be om tilgivelse , eller grunnlaget for meg ikke for å anrette you.
4. det du ville gir meg hjelpe å se og å høre hvor å har den sprit styrke JEG nød (igjennom din ord bibelen) en) for begivenhetene for ut og b) for meg egen personlig sprit reise.
5. Det du God ville gir meg hjelpe å vil gjerne anrette Du flere
6. Det du ville minne meg å samtalen med du prayerwhen) JEG er frustrert eller inne problemet , istedet for prøver å løse saker meg selv bare igjennom meg human styrke.

7. Det du ville gir meg Klokskap og en hjertet fylte med Bibelsk Klokskap i den grad at JEG ville anrette du flere effektivt.

8. Det du ville gir meg en ønske å studere din ord , bibelen , (det Ny Testamentet Gospel av John), opp på en personlig basis

9. det du ville gir assistanse å meg i den grad at JEG er kjøpedyktig legge merke til saker inne bibelen (din ord) hvilke JEG kanne personlig fortelle til , og det vill hjelpe meg oppfatte hva du ønske meg å gjøre inne meg livet.

10. Det du ville gir meg stor discernment , å oppfatte hvor å forklare å andre hvem du er , og det JEG ville være i stand til høre hvor å høre og vite hvor å stå opp for du og din ord (bibelen)

11. Det du ville bringe folk (eller websites) inne meg livet hvem vil gjerne vite du , og hvem er kraftig inne deres akkurat forståelse av du God); og Det du ville bringe folk (eller websites) inne meg livet hvem ville være i stand til oppmuntre meg å akkurat høre hvor å dividere bibelen ordet av sannhet (Timothy 215:).

12. Det du ville hjelpe meg å høre å ha stor forståelse om hvilken Bibel versjon er best , hvilke er høyst akkurat , og hvilke har de fleste sprit styrke & makt , og hvilke versjon avtaler med det original manuskriptet det du inspirert forfatterne av det Ny Testamentet å skrive.

13. Det du ville gir hjelpe å meg å bruk meg tid inne en fint vei , og ikke for å sløseri meg tid opp på False eller tom emballasje metoder å komme nærmere å God (bortsett fra

det er ikke virkelig Bibelsk), og der hvor dem metoder tilvirke for ikke så lenge siden frist eller varer sprit fruit.

14. Det du ville gir assistanse å meg å oppfatte hva å kikke etter inne en kirken eller en sted av -tilbeder , hva arter av spørsmål å anmode , og det du ville hjelpe meg å finner mene eller en fortid med stor sprit klokskap istedet for lett eller false svar.

15. det du ville anledning meg å erindre å huske din ord bibelen (som Romersk 8), i den grad at JEG kanne ha den inne meg hjertet og ha meg sinn ferdig , og være rede til å gir en svaret å andre av det håpe på at JEG ha om du.

16. Det du ville bringe hjelpe å meg i den grad at meg egen theology og doctrines å være enig i din ord , bibelen og det du ville fortsette å hjelpe meg vite hvor meg forståelse av doctrine kan forbedret i den grad at meg egen livet lifestyle og forståelse fortsetter å bli nøyere hvorfor du ønske den å bli for meg.

17. Det du ville åpen meg sprit innblikk (konklusjonene) flere og flere , og det der hvor meg forståelse eller oppfattelse av du er ikke akkurat , det du ville hjelpe meg å høre hvem Jesus Christ virkelig er.

18. Det du ville gir hjelpe å meg i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til separat alle false rituals hvilke JEG ha avhenge opp på , fra din helt lærer inne bibelen , eventuell av hva JEG følger er ikke av God , eller er i motsetning til hva du vil gjerne lære oss om fulgte du.

19. Det alle presser av dårlig ville ikke ta fjerne alle sprit forståelse hvilke JEG ha , bortsett fra temmelig det JEG ville selge i detalj kjennskapen til hvor å vite du og ikke for å være narret inne i disse dager av sprit bedrag.

20. Det du ville bringe sprit styrke og hjelpe å meg i den grad at Jeg vil ikke for å være del av det Stor Faller Fjerne eller av alle bevegelse hvilket kunne være spiritually counterfeit å du og å din Hellig Ord

21. Det hvis det er alt det JEG ha gjort det meg livet , eller alle vei det JEG ha ikke reagert å du idet JEG burde ha og det er forhindrer meg fra enten den ene eller den andre av gåing med du , eller har forståelse , det du ville bringe dem saker / svar / begivenheter rygg i meg sinn , i den grad at JEG ville renonsere på seg inne navnet av Jesus Christ , og alle av deres virkninger og konsekvensene , og det du ville ombytte alle tomhet ,sadness eller gi opp håpet inne meg livet med det Glede av det Lord , og det JEG ville være flere fokusere opp på innlæring å følge etter etter du av lesing din ord , det Bibel

22. Det du ville åpen meg eyes i den grad at JEG ville være i stand til klare se og anerkjenne hvis det er en Stor Bedrag om Sprit emner , hvor å oppfatte denne phenomenon (eller disse begivenheter) fra en Bibelsk perspektiv , og det du ville gir meg klokskap å vite hvorfor det Jeg vil høre hvor å hjelpe meg venner og elsket seg (slektningene) ikke være del av it.

23. Det du ville sikre det en gang meg eyes er åpen og meg sinn forstår det sprit vekt av aktuelle begivenheter tar sted på jorden , det du ville forberede meg hjertet å godkjenne din sannhet , og det du ville hjelpe meg oppfatte hvor å finner tapperheten og styrke igjennom din Hellig Ord , bibelen. Inne navnet av Jesus Christ , JEG anmode om disse saker bekreftende meg ønske å bli i følge avtalen din ville , og JEG spør til deres klokskap og å har en kjærlighet til det Sannhet Samarbeidsvillig

=====

Flere på bunnen av Side
Hvor å ha Evig Livet

=====

Vi er glad hvis denne liste over (bønn anmoder å God) er dugelig å hjelpe du. Vi oppfatte denne kanskje ikke være det best eller høyst effektiv oversettelse. Vi forstå det der er mange annerledes veier av gjengivelsen innfall og ord. Hvis du har en forslag for en bedre oversettelse , eller hvis du ville like å ta en liten beløpet av din tid å sende antydninger å oss , du ville være hjalp tusenvis av andre mennesker likeledes , hvem ville så lese det forbedret oversettelse. Vi ofte har en Ny Testamentet anvendelig inne din omgangsspråk eller inne språkene det er sjelden eller gamle. Hvis du er ser for en Ny Testamentet inne en spesifikk omgangsspråk , behage skrive til oss. Likeledes , vi vil gjerne være sikker og prøve å meddele det en gang imellom , vi gjøre tilbud bøker det er ufri og det gjøre bekostning pengene.

Bortsett fra hvis du kan ikke by noen av dem elektronisk bøker , vi kanne ofte gjøre en bytte av elektronisk bøker for hjelpe med oversettelse eller oversettelse arbeide. Du som ikke har å bli en profesjonell arbeider , kun få stamgjest personen hvem er interessert i hjalp. Du burde har en computer eller du burde ha adgang til en computer for din innenbys bibliotek eller universitet eller universitet , siden dem vanligvis ha bedre forbindelser å det sykehuslege. Du kanne likeledes vanligvis opprette din egen personlig LEDIG elektronisk innlevere regningen av går å mail.yahoo.com

Behage ta en øyeblikk å finner det elektronisk innlevere henvende seg lokalisert nederst eller utgangen av denne side. Vi håpe du ville sende elektronisk innlevere å oss ,

εργασία ότι τους θέλετε για να κάνετε. Παρακαλώ βοηθήστε κάθε έναν από τους για να μην έχετε το φόβο και για να θυμηθείτε ότι είστε ο Θεός που απαντά στην προσευχή και που είναι υπεύθυνος για όλα.

Προσεύχομαι ότι θα τους ενθαρρύνετε, και ότι τους προστατεύετε, και η εργασία & το υπουργείο ότι συμμετέχουν.

Προσεύχομαι ότι θα τους προστατεύετε από τις πνευματικές δυνάμεις ή άλλα εμπόδια που θα μπορούσαν να τους βλάψουν ή να τους επιβραδύνουν. Παρακαλώ με βοηθήστε όταν χρησιμοποιώ αυτήν την νέα διαθήκη για να σκεφτώ επίσης τους ανθρώπους που έχουν καταστήσει αυτήν την έκδοση διαθέσιμη, έτσι ώστε μπορώ να προσεηθώ για τους και έτσι μπορούν να συνεχίσουν να βοηθούν περισσότερους ανθρώπους.

Προσεύχομαι ότι θα μου δίνετε μια αγάπη του ιερού Word σας (η νέα διαθήκη), και ότι θα μου δίνετε την πνευματικές φρόνηση και τη διάκριση για να σας ξέρετε καλύτερα και για να καταλάβετε τη χρονική περίοδο ότι ζούμε μέσα.

Παρακαλώ με βοηθήστε για να ξέρετε πώς να εξετάσει τις δυσκολίες ότι έρχομαι αντιμέτωπος με κάθε ημέρα. Ο Λόρδος God, με βοηθά για να θελήσει να σας ξέρει καλύτερα και να θελήσει να βοηθήσει άλλους Χριστιανούς στην περιοχή μου και σε όλο τον κόσμο.

Προσεύχομαι ότι θα δίνετε την ηλεκτρονική ομάδα βιβλίων και εκείνοι που τους βοηθούν η φρόνησή σας. Προσεύχομαι ότι θα βοηθούσατε τα μεμονωμένα μέλη της οικογένειάς τους (και της οικογένειάς μου) για να εξαπατηθείτε όχι πνευματικά, αλλά για να σας καταλάβετε και για να θελήσετε να σας δεχτείτε και να ακολουθήσετε με κάθε τρόπο. Επίσης παρέχετε μας την άνεση και οδηγίες σε αυτούς τους χρόνους και σας ζητώ για να κάνω αυτά τα πράγματα στο όνομα του Ιησού, Amen,

German – Deutsch - Allemand

German - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in German Language

1., die Sie zu mir dem Mut, die Sachen zu beten geben würden, die ich benötige, um 2. zu beten, die Sie zu mir dem Mut, Ihnen zu glauben und anzunehmen geben würden, was Sie mit meinem Leben tun möchten, anstelle von mir meine Selbst erhebend Wille (Absicht) über Ihrem.

3., denen Sie mir Hilfe geben würden, um meine Furcht vor dem Unbekannten die Entschuldigungen nicht werden zu lassen oder die Grundlage für mich, zum Sie nicht zu dienen.

4., der Sie mir Hilfe, um zu sehen geben würden und zu erlernen, wie man die geistige Stärke ich hat, benötigen Sie (durch Ihr Wort die Bibel) A) für die Fälle voran und B) für meine eigene persönliche geistige Reise.

5. Daß Sie Gott mir Hilfe geben würden, um Sie mehr dienen zu wünschen

6. Daß Sie mich erinnern würden, mit Ihnen zu sprechen (prayer)when mich werden frustriert oder in der Schwierigkeit, anstatt zu versuchen, Sachen selbst nur durch meine menschliche Stärke zu beheben.

7. Daß Sie mir Klugheit und ein Herz geben würden, füllten mit biblischer Klugheit, damit ich Sie effektiv dienen würde.

8. Daß Sie mir einen Wunsch geben würden, Ihr Wort, die Bibel zu studieren, (das neues Testament-Evangelium von John) auf persönlicher Ebene

9. das Sie Unterstützung zu mir geben würden, damit ich bin, Sachen in der Bibel (Ihr Wort) zu beachten der ich auf und der persönlich beziehen kann mir hilft, zu verstehen, was Sie mich in meinem Leben tun wünschen.

10. Daß Sie mir große Einsicht geben würden, um zu verstehen wie man anderen erklärt, die Sie sind, und daß ich sein würde, zu erlernen, wie man erlernt und kann für Sie und Ihr Wort (die Bibel) oben stehen

11. Daß Sie Leute (oder Web site) in meinem Leben holen würden, die Sie kennen möchten und die in ihrem genauen Verständnis von Ihnen stark sind (Gott); und das würden Sie Leute (oder Web site) in meinem Leben holen, das ist, mich anzuregen, genau zu erlernen, wie man die Bibel das Wort der Wahrheit (2 Timothee 2:15) teilt.

12. Daß Sie mir helfen würden zu erlernen, großes Verständnis über, welche Bibelversion zu haben am besten ist, die am genauesten ist und die die geistigste Stärke u. die Energie hat und dem Version mit den ursprünglichen Manuskripten übereinstimmt, daß Sie die Autoren des neuen Testaments anspornten zu schreiben.

13. Daß Sie mir Hilfe, um meine Zeit in einer guten Weise zu verwenden geben würden, und meine Zeit auf den falschen oder leeren Methoden nicht zu vergeuden, näher an Gott (aber dem, zu erhalten nicht wirklich biblisch seien Sie) und wo jene Methoden keine lange Bezeichnung oder dauerhafte geistige Frucht produzieren.

14. Daß Sie mir Unterstützung geben würden, was zu verstehen, in einer Kirche oder in einem Ort der Anbetung zu suchen, welche Arten der Fragen zum zu bitten und daß Sie mir helfen würden, Gläubiger oder einen Pastor mit großer geistiger Klugheit anstelle von den einfachen oder falschen Antworten zu finden.

15. den Sie mich veranlassen würden, mich zu erinnern, um sich Ihr Wort zu merken die Bibel (wie Romans ist 8), damit ich es in meinem Herzen haben und an meinen Verstand sich vorbereiten lassen kann, und bereit, eine Antwort zu anderen der Hoffnung zu geben, die ich über Sie habe.

16. Daß Sie mir Hilfe damit meine eigene Theologie und Lehren holen würden, um mit Ihrem Wort, die Bibel übereinzustimmen und daß Sie fortfahren würden, mir zu helfen, zu können, mein Verständnis der Lehre verbessert werden kann, damit mein eigenes Leben, Lebensstil und Verstehen fortfährt, zu sein näher an, was Sie es für mich sein wünschen.

17. Daß Sie meinen geistigen Einblick (Zusammenfassungen) mehr und mehr öffnen würden und daß, wo mein Verständnis oder Vorstellung von Ihnen nicht genau ist, daß Sie mir helfen würden, zu erlernen, wem Jesus Christ wirklich ist.

18. Daß Sie mir Hilfe geben würden, damit ich in der LageSEIN würde, alle falschen Rituale zu trennen, denen ich von, von Ihrem freien Unterricht in der Bibel, wenn irgendwelche abgehangen habe von, was ich folgend bin, ist nicht vom Gott, oder ist konträr zu, was Sie uns unterrichten wünschen - über das Folgen Sie.

19. Daß keine Kräfte des Übels nicht irgendwie geistiges Verständnis wegnehmen würden, das ich habe, aber eher, daß ich das Wissen behalten würde von, wie man Sie kennt und nicht an diesen Tagen der geistigen Täuschung betrogen wird.

20. Daß Sie geistige Stärke holen und zu mir helfen würden, damit ich nicht ein Teil von großen weg fallen oder irgendeiner Bewegung bin, die zu Ihnen und zu Ihrem heiligen Wort Angelegenheiten nachgemacht sein würde.

21. Das, wenn es alles gibt, das ich in meinem Leben getan habe oder irgendeine Weise, daß ich nicht auf Sie reagiert habe, wie ich haben sollte und die mich entweder am Gehen mit Ihnen hindert oder Haben des Verstehens, daß Sie jene things/responses/events zurück in meinen Verstand, damit ich auf sie im Namen Jesus Christ verzichten würde, und alle ihre von und von Konsequenzen holen würden und daß Sie jede mögliche Leere, Traurigkeit oder Verzweiflung in meinem Leben mit der Freude am Lord ersetzen würden und daß ich mehr auf das Lernen, Ihnen zu folgen gerichtet würde, indem man Ihr Wort las, die Bibel.

22. Daß Sie meine Augen öffnen würden, damit ich in der LageSEIN würde, offenbar zu sehen und zu erkennen, wenn es eine große Täuschung über geistige Themen gibt, wie man dieses Phänomen (oder diese Fälle) von einer biblischen Perspektive und daß Sie mir Klugheit geben würden, um zu wissen und damit ich erlernt versteht, wie

man meinen Freunden und liebte eine (Verwandte) ein Teil von ihm nicht zu sein hilft.

23 Daß Sie sicherstellen würden, daß einmal meine Augen und mein Verstand geöffnet sind, versteht die geistige Bedeutung der gegenwärtigen Fälle, die in der Welt stattfinden, daß Sie mein Herz vorbereiten würden, um Ihre Wahrheit anzunehmen und daß Sie mir helfen würden, zu verstehen, wie man Mut und Stärke durch Ihr heiliges Wort, die Bibel findet. Im Namen Jesus Christ, bitte ich um diese Sachen, die meinen Wunsch bestätigen, Ihr Wille übereinzustimmen, und ich bitte um Ihre Klugheit und eine Liebe der Wahrheit zu haben, Amen.

=====

Mehr an der Unterseite der Seite
wie man ewiges Leben u.
Hat

=====

Wir sind froh, wenn diese Liste (der Gebetanträge zum Gott) in der Lage ist, Sie zu unterstützen. Wir verstehen, daß diese möglicherweise nicht die beste oder wirkungsvollste Übersetzung sein kann. Wir verstehen, daß es viele unterschiedliche Weisen des Ausdrückens von Gedanken und von Wörtern gibt. Wenn Sie einen Vorschlag für eine bessere Übersetzung haben oder wenn Sie etwas Ihrer Zeit dauern möchten, Vorschläge zu schicken uns, werden Sie Tausenden der Leute auch helfen, die dann die verbesserte Übersetzung lesen. Wir haben häufig ein neues Testament, das in Ihrer Sprache oder in den Sprachen vorhanden ist, die selten oder alt sind.

Wenn Sie nach einem neuen Testament in einer spezifischen Sprache suchen, schreiben Sie uns bitte. Auch wir möchten sicher sein und versuchen, das manchmal mitzuteilen, bieten wir Bücher an, die nicht frei sind und die Geld kosten. Aber, wenn Sie nicht einige jener elektronischen Bücher sich leisten können, können wir einen Austausch der elektronischen Bücher für Hilfe bei der Übersetzung oder bei der Übersetzung Arbeit häufig tun. Sie müssen nicht ein professioneller Arbeiter sein, nur eine regelmäßige Person, die interessiert ist, an zu helfen.

Sie sollten einen Computer haben, oder Sie sollten Zugang zu einem Computer an Ihrer lokalen Bibliothek oder Hochschule oder Universität haben, da die normalerweise bessere Anschlüsse zum Internet haben. Sie können Ihr eigenes persönliches FREIES Konto der elektronischen Post, indem Sie zum mail.yahoo.com

auch normalerweise herstellen gehen dauern bitte einen Moment, um die Adresse der elektronischen Post zu finden befunden an der Unterseite oder am Ende dieser Seite. Wir hoffen, daß Sie uns elektronische Post schicken, wenn diese hilfreich oder Ermutigung ist. Wir regen Sie auch an, mit uns hinsichtlich der elektronischen Bücher in Verbindung zu treten, die wir dem sind ohne Kosten und freies

anbieten, die, wir viele Bücher in den Fremdsprachen haben, aber wir nicht sie immer setzen, um elektronisch zu empfangen (Download) weil wir nur vorhanden die Bücher oder die Themen bilden, die erbeten sind. Wir regen Sie an fortzufahren, zum Gott zu beten und fortzufahren, über ihn zu erlernen, indem wir das neue Testament lesen. Wir

begrüßen Ihre Fragen und Anmerkungen durch elektronische Post.

[illegible]

Caro Deus , Obrigada que esta Novo Testamento tem sido lançado de modo a que nós somos capaz aprender mais sobre a ti. Por favor ajudar a gente responsável por fazendo esta Electrónico livro disponível.

Por favor ajudar eles estarem capaz de trabalho rapidamente , e fazer mais Electrónico livros disponível Por favor ajudar eles haverem todos os recursos , o dinheiro , a força e as horas que elas precisar a fim de ser capaz de guardar trabalhando para si.

Por favor ajudar aquelas esse are parte da equipa essa ajuda lhes num todos os dias base. Por favor dar lhes a força continuar e dar cada deles o espiritual compreendendo para o trabalho que você quer eles fazerem. Por favor ajudar cada um deles para não ter medo e lembrar que tu és o deus o qual respostas oração e quem é encarregado de todas as coisas.

EU orar que a ti would encorajar lhes , e que você protege
lhes , e o trabalho & ministério que elas são comprometido
em. EU orar que você protegeria lhes de o Espiritual Forças
ou outro barreiras isso poderia ser malefício lhes ou lento
lhes abaixo.

Por favor ajudar a mim quando Eu uso esta Novo
Testamento para também reflectir a gente o qual ter feito
esta edição disponível , de modo a que eu possa orar para
eles e por conseguinte eles podem continuar ajudar mais

peessoas EU orar que você daria a mim um amar do seu Divino Palavra (o novo Testamento), e que você daria a mim espiritual sabedoria e discernment conhecer a ti melhor e para compreender o período de tempo que nós somos vivendo em.

Por favor ajudar eu saber como lidar com as dificuldades que Eu sou confrontado com todos os dias. Lorde Deus , Ajudar eu querer conhecer a ti Melhor e querer ajudar outro Christian no meu área e pelo mundo. EU orar que você daria o Electrónico livro equipa e aquelas o qual trabalho no Websters e aqueles que ajudar lhes seu sabedoria. EU orar que você ajudaria o indivíduo membros do seu família (e a minha família) para não ser espiritual enganar , mas compreender a ti e querer aceitar e seguir a ti em todos bastante. e Eu pergunto você fazer estas coisas em nome de Jesus , Amen ,

=====

Dear God,

Thank you that this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. Please help them to be able to work fast, and make more Electronic books available Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do. Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who

answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in.

Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who work on the website and those who help them your wisdom.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way.

and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus,
Amen,

=====

[illegible]

Croatian - Prayer Requests (praying) to God - explained in Croatian Language

Govorenje to Bog , Stvoritelj dana Svemir , Gospodar :

1. taj te će popuštanje meni u hrabrost to moliti predmet taj
Trebam to moliti
2. taj te će popuštanje meni u hrabrost to vjerovati te i
prihvatiti što koji želite za napraviti sa mojim život ,
umjesto mene uznijeti moj posjedovati htijenje (namjera)
iznad tvoj.
3. taj te će popuštanje mene ponuditi ne pustiti moj
strahovanje dana nepoznat postati isprika , ili baza za mene
ne to poslužitelj you.
4. taj te će popuštanje mene ponuditi vidjeti i naučiti kako to
imati duhovni snaga Trebam (preko tvoj riječ Biblija) za
jedan dan događaj ispred i b) za moj posjedovati osobni
duhovni putovanje.

5. Taj te Bog će popuštanje mene ponuditi ištanje to poslužitelj Te više

6. Taj te će podsjetiti mene to pričati sa te prayerwhen) Ja sam frustriran ili u problemima , umjesto težak to odluka predmet ja osobno jedini preko moj čovječji snaga.

7. Taj te će popuštanje mene Mudrost i srce ispunjen sa Biblijski Mudrost tako da JA će poslužitelj te više efektivno.

8. Taj te će popuštanje mene želja to studirati tvoj riječ , Biblija , (novim Oporuka Evanđelje od John), na osobni baza

9. taj te će popuštanje pomoć meni u tako da Ja sam u mogućnosti to obavijest predmet in Biblija (tvoj riječ) što Ja mogu osobni povezivati se , i da htijenje pomoć mene shvatiti što koji želite mene za napraviti u mojem život.

10. Taj te će popuštanje mene velik raspoznavanje , to shvatiti kako to objasniti to ostali tko ti si , i da JA bi bilo u mogućnosti naučiti kako naučiti i znati kako to pristajati uza što te i tvoj riječ (Biblija)

11. Taj te će donijeti narod (ili websiteovi) u mojem život tko ištanje to znati te , i tko jesu jak in njihov točnost sporazum od te (bog); i da te će donijeti narod (ili websiteovi) u mojem život koji će biti u mogućnosti to hrabriti mene to precizan naučite kako podijeliti Biblija riječ od istina (2 Plašljiv 215:).

12. Taj te će pomoć mene naučiti to imati velik sporazum o što Biblija inačici je najbolji , što je većina točnost , i što je preko duhovni snaga & Power PC , i što inačici sporazum sa izvorni rukopis taj te nadahnut autorstvo dana Nov Oporuka to pisati.

13. Taj te će popuštanje ponuditi mene korištenje moj vrijeme in dobar put , i ne to prosipati moj vrijeme na Neistinit ili prazan Metodije da biste dobili Zatvori to Bog (ali koji nisu vjerno Biblijski), i gdje svi oni Metodije stvarajući nijedan čeznuti uvjeti ili trajan duhovni voće.

14. Taj te će popuštanje pomoć meni u to shvatiti što učiniti tražiti in Churchill ili mjesto od moliti se , što rod od pitanje to pitati , i da te će pomoć mene pronaći onaj koji vjeruje ili pastor sa velik duhovni mudrost umjesto lahak ili neistinit odgovoriti.

15. taj te će nanijeti mene to sjećati se to sjećati se tvoj riječ Biblija (kao što je Rumunjski 8), tako da Ja mogu imati Internet u mojem srce i imati moj imati što protiv spreman , i biti spreman to popuštanje odgovoriti to ostali dana uzdanica taj Imam o te.

16. Taj te će donijeti ponuditi mene tako da moj posjedovati teologija i doktrina to poklapati se tvoj riječ , Biblija i da te će nastaviti to pomoć mene znati kako moj sporazum od doktrina može poboljšati tako da moj posjedovati život , stil života i sporazum nastaviti biti Zatvori to što koji želite Internet biti za mene.

17. Taj te će OpenBSD moj duhovni unutar (zaključak) više i više , i da gdje svi moj sporazum ili percepcija od te nije točnost , taj te će pomoć mene naučiti tko Isus Krist vjerno je.

18. Taj te će popuštanje ponuditi mene tako da JA bi bilo u mogućnosti to odijeljen bilo koji neistinit ritualni što Imam zavisnost na , from tvoj jasan pomoć u učenju in Biblija , ako postoje od što Ja sam sljedeće nije od Bog , ili je ugovor to što koji želite to vas naučiti nas o sljedeće te.

19. Taj bilo koji sila od zlo će ne oduteti bilo koji duhovni sporazum što Imam , ali radije taj JA će čvrsto držati znanje kako to znati te i ne biti lukav in te dani od duhovni varka.

20. Taj te će donijeti duhovni snaga i ponuditi mene tako da JA neće biti dio ognjevit Jesen Daleko ili od bilo koji pokret što bi bilo produhovljeno krivotvoren novac vama i u vaš Svet Riječ

21. Da ako ima je išta taj Imam ispunjavanja u mojem život , ili bilo koji put taj Imam ne odgovaranje vama kao JA trebaju imati i da je koji se može spriječiti mene sa ili hodanje sa te , ili vlasništvo sporazum , taj te će donijeti oni predmet / reakcija / događaj leđa u moj imati što protiv , tako da JA će odreći se njima in ime od Isus Krist , i svi od njihov efekt i posljedica , i da te će opet staviti bilo koji praznina ,sadness ili izgubiti nadu u mojem život sa Ono što pruža užitak dana Gospodar , i da JA bi bilo više fokusirati na znanje to udarac te mimo čitanje tvoj riječ , Biblija

22. Taj te će OpenBSD moj oči tako da JA bi bilo u mogućnosti to jasno vidjeti i prepoznati ako ima Velik Varka o Duhovni tema , kako to shvatiti ovaj fenomen (ili te događaj) from Biblijski perspektiva , i da te će popuštanje mene mudrost to znati i tako dalje taj JA htijenje naučite kako pomoć moj prijatelj i voljen sam sebe (odnosni) ne biti dio it.

23. Taj te će osigurati da jedanput moj oči jesu OpenBSD i moj imati što protiv shvatiti duhovni izražajnost od tekući događaj uzimanje mjesto u svijetu , taj te će pripremiti moj srce to prihvatiti tvoj istina , i da te će pomoć mene shvatiti kako pronaći hrabrost i snaga preko tvoj Svet Riječ , Biblija. In ime od Isus Krist , JA tražiti te predmet potvrditi moj

želja biti složno tvoj htijenje , i Ja sam iskanje tvoj mudrost i
to imati hatar dana Istina Da

=====

Više podno Stranica
Kako to imati Vječan Život

=====

Mi jesu veseo ako ovaj rub (od moljenje molba to Bog) je
u mogućnosti to pomoći te. Mi shvatiti ovaj možda neće biti
najbolji ili većina djelotvoran prevođenje. Mi shvatiti koji su
mnogobrojan različit putevi od istiskivanje misao i riječ.
Ukoliko imati sugestija za bolji prevođenje , ili ukoliko će
voljeti uzeti malolitražan iznos od tvoj vrijeme to poslati
sugestija nama , te htijenje biti pomoć tisuća od ostali narod
isto tako , koji će onda čitanje oplemenjen prevođenje. Mi
više puta imati Nov Oporuka raspoloživ u vaš jezik ili in
jezik koji su rijedak ili star. Ako ste obličje za Nov Oporuka
in specifičan jezik , ugoditi korespondirati nas. Isto tako , mi
ištanje istinabog i pokušati komunicirati taj katkada , mi
obaviti ponuda knjiga koji nisu Slobodan i da obaviti trošak
novac.

Ali ukoliko ne moći priuštiti neki od oni elektronski knjiga ,
mi može više puta obaviti izmjena od elektronski knjiga za
pomoć sa prevođenje ili prevođenje funkcionirati. Nemate
biti koji se odnosi na zvanje radnik , samo jedan dan
pravilan osoba tko je zainteresirana za pomoć. Te trebaju
imati računalo ili te trebaju imati pristup to računalo at tvoj
lokalni knjižnica ili fakulteti ili sveučilišta , otada oni obično
imati bolji povezivanje to Internet. Možete isto tako obično
utemeljiti tvoj posjedovati osobni SLOBODAN elektronička
pošta račun odlaskom na mail.yahoo.com

Ugoditi uzeti tren pronaći elektronička pošta adresa smjestiti na dnu ili kraj od ovaj stranica. Nadamo se te htijenje poslati elektronička pošta nama , ako ovaj je od pomoć ili hrabrenje. Mi isto tako hrabriti te to kontakt nas zabrinutost Elektronski Knjiga koju nudimo koji su sa trošak , i slobodan.

Mi obaviti imati mnogobrojan knjiga in stran jezik , ali mi ne uvijek mjesto njima to primiti elektronski (preuzimanje datoteka) jer mi jedini izraditi raspoloživ knjiga ili tema koji su preko molba. Mi hrabriti te to nastaviti to moliti to Bog i to nastaviti naučiti o Njemu mimo čitanje novim Oporuka. Mi dobrodošli na tvoj pitanje i komentirajte mimo elektronička pošta.

[illegible]

CZECH CZECH TCHEK

Czech Prayer Modlitba Kristian jezuita Kristus az k Buh Jak
Modlit Buh pocinovat slyset modlitba k ptat Buh darovat
pomoci mne

Czech - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Czech Language

Mluvení až k Bůh , člen určitý Stvořitel of člen určitý
Soubor , člen určitý Hospodin :

1. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat až k mne člen určitý kuráž až k modlit člen určitý majetek aby Nemusím až k modlit
2. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat až k mne člen určitý kuráž až k domnívat se tebe a přijmout jaký tebe potřeba až k jednat má duch , místo mne povýšit já sám vůle (cíl) nad tvůj.

3. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne pomoci až k ne dovolit má být se of člen určitý neznámá až k stát se člen určitý odpustit , či člen určitý báze do mne rozcházet se v názorech sloužit you.

4. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne pomoci až k vidět a až k dostat instrukce jak? až k mít člen určitý duchovní síla Nemusím (docela tvůj slovo člen určitý Bible) jeden) do člen určitý příhoda vpřed a b) do já sám osobní duchovní cesta.

5. Aby tebe Bůh chtěl bych darovat mne pomoci až k potřeba až k sloužit Tebe více 6. Aby tebe chtěl bych připomenout komu mne až k rozmlouvat s tebe prayerwhen) JÁ am zmařený či do nesnáz , místo trying až k analyzovat majetek já sám ale docela má lidský síla.

7. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne Moudrost a jeden srdce náky s Biblický Moudrost tak, že JÁ chtěl bych sloužit tebe více efektivní. 8. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne jeden poručit až k učení tvůj slovo , člen určitý Bible , (Nový zákon Evangelium of Jan), dále jeden osobní báze

9. aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoc až k mne tak, že JÁ am schopný až k oznámení majetek do člen určitý Bible (tvůj slovo) kdo Dovedu co se mě týče být v poměru k sem tam , to postačí pomoci mne dovídat se jaký tebe potřeba mne až k zavraždit má duch.

10. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne celek bystrost , až k dovídat se jak? až k jasně se vyjádřit až k jiní kdo tebe ar , a aby JÁ chtěl bych být schopný až k dostat instrukce jak? až k dostat instrukce a vŘdŘt jak? až k postavit se za tebe a tvůj slovo (člen určitý Bible)

11. Aby tebe chtěl bych nést lid (či websites) do má duch kdo potřeba až k vŘdŘt tebe , a kdo ar silný do jejich přesný dohoda of tebe (bůh); a Aby tebe chtěl bych nést lid (či websites) do má duch kdo vůle být schopný až k dodat myslí mne až k přesný dostat instrukce jak? až k dělit člen určitý Bible Písmo svaté pravda (2 Bázlivý 215:).

12. Aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne až k dostat instrukce až k mít celek dohoda kolem kdo Bible líčení is nejlépe , kdo is nejčtetnější přesný , a kdo 3sg.préz.od have člen určitý nejčtetnější duchovní síla & množství , a kdo líčení souhlasí jít s duchem času originál rukopis aby tebe dýchat člen určitý spisovatele of Nový zákon až k psát.

13. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoci až k mne až k cvičení má čas do jeden blaho cesta , a rozcházet se v názorech zpusťošit má čas dále Chybný či hladový metody až k brát blízky až k Bůh (kdyby ne ar ne opravdu Biblický), a kde those metody napsat ne dlouhá hláska čas či {lasting||stálý||trvalý}} duchovní nést ovoce.

14. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoc až k mne až k dovídat se jaký až k hledat do jeden církev či jeden bydliště of uctívání , jaký rody of otázky až k ptát se , a aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne až k nález věřící či jeden duchovní s celek duchovní moudrost místo bezstarostný či chybný odpovídá.

15. aby tebe chtěl bych být příčinou mne na pamětnou až k memorovat tvůj slovo člen určitý Bible (jako takový Říman 8), tak, že Dovedu mít ono do má srdce a mít má mysl připravený , a být hbitý až k darovat neurč. člen být v souhlase s jiní of člen určitý naděje aby Mám u sebe tebe.

16. Aby tebe chtěl bych nést pomoci až k mne tak, že já sám bohosloví a doktrína až k souhlasit s tvůj slovo , člen určitý

Bible a aby tebe chtěl bych stále být pomoci mne vŘdŘt jak? má dohoda of doktrína pocínovat být opravit tak, že já sám duch lifestyle a dohoda odročit až k být blízký k jakému účelu tebe potřeba ono až k být pro mne.

17. Aby tebe chtěl bych nechráněný má duchovní jasnozření (konec) čím dále, tím více , a aby kde má dohoda či chápavost of tebe is ne přesný , aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne až k dostat instrukce kdo Jezuita Kristus opravdu is.

18. Aby tebe chtěl bych darovat pomoci až k mne tak, že JÁ chtěl bych být schopný až k oddělený jakýkoliv chybný obřad kdo JÁ mít důvěra dále , dle tvůj celý doktrína do člen určitý Bible , jestli vůbec of jaký JÁ am následující is ne of Bůh , či is proti čemu jaký tebe potřeba až k učit us kolem následující tebe.

19. Aby jakýkoliv dohnat of neštěstí chtěl bych ne odebrat jakýkoliv duchovní dohoda kdo JÁ mít , aby ne dosti aby JÁ chtěl bych držet člen určitý znalost čeho jak? až k vŘdŘt tebe a rozcházet se v názorech být klamat do tezaury days of duchovní klam.

20. Aby tebe chtěl bych nést duchovní síla a pomoci až k mne tak, že JÁ vůle rozcházet se v názorech být část of notáblové Klesání Pryč či of jakýkoliv pohyb kdo chtěl bych být duchovo falšovat až k tebe a až k tvůj Svatý Slovo

21. Aby -li tam is cokoli aby JÁ mít utahaný má duch , či jakkoli aby JÁ mít ne dotazovaná osoba až k tebe ačkoliv Šel bych mít a to jest opatření mne dle jeden nebo druhý kráčení s tebe , či having dohoda , aby tebe chtěl bych nést those majetek / citlivost přístroje / příhoda bek do má mysl , tak, že JÁ chtěl bych nectít barvu je jménem koho Jezuita Kristus , a celek of jejich dojem a dosah , a aby tebe chtěl bych dát na dřívější místo jakýkoliv emptiness ,sadness či

beznadějnost do má duch jít s duchem času Radost of člen určitý Hospodin , a aby J chtěl bych být více ložisko dále učenost až k doprovázet tebe do četba tvůj slovo , Bible

22. Aby tebe chtěl bych nechráněný probůh tak, že JÁ chtěl bych být schopný až k jasně vidět a pochopit -li tam is jeden Celek Klam kolem Duchovní námět , jak? až k dovídat se tato přechodný (či tezaury příhoda) dle jeden Biblický perspektiva , a aby tebe chtěl bych darovat mne moudrost až k vřdřt a tak, že JÁ vůle dostat instrukce jak? posloužit jídlem má druh a Amor sám (příbuzní) ne být část of it.

23. Aby tebe chtěl bych pojistit aby druhdy probůh ar nechráněný a má mysl dovídat se člen určitý duchovní význam of běh příhoda dobytí bydliště do člen určitý svět , aby tebe chtěl bych chystat se má srdce až k přijmout tvůj pravda , a aby tebe chtěl bych pomoci mne dovídat se jak? až k nález kuráž a síla docela tvůj Svatý Slovo , člen určitý Bible. Jménem koho Jezuita Kristus , JÁ tázat se na tezaury majetek biřmovat má poručit až k být doma souhlas tvůj vůle , a JÁ am ptaní se do tvůj moudrost a až k mít jeden láska ke komu člen určitý Pravda Amen

=====

Více v člen určitý Dno of Blok
Jak? až k mít Nekonečný Duch

=====

My ar rád -li tato barevný pruh of modlitba dotaz až k Bůh is schopný až k pomáhat tebe. My dovídat se tato moci ne být člen určitý nejlépe či nejčtenější efektivní dešifrování. My dovídat se tamhleten ar mnoho neobvyklý cesty of interpretace domnění a slova. -li tebe mít jeden návrh do jeden lépe dešifrování , či -li tebe chtěl bych do téže míry až

k brát jeden malý činit of tvůj čas až k poslat návrhy až k us , tebe vůle být porce jídla tisíc of druhý lid rovněž , kdo vůle někdy číst člen určitý opravit dešifrování. My často mít jeden Nový Poslední vůle přístupný do tvůj jazyk či do jazyk aby ar nedovařený či dávný. -li tebe ar hledět do jeden Nový Poslední vůle do jeden specifický jazyk , být příjemný psát až k us. Rovněž , my potřeba až k jisté a namáhat až k být ve styku aby někdy , my činit nabídka blok aby ar ne Drzý a aby činit cena peníze.

Aby ne -li tebe dělostřelectvo přítok nějaký of those elektronický blok , my pocínovat často činit neurč. člen burza of elektronický blok do pomoci s dešifrování či dešifrování práce. Tebe činit ne mít až k být jeden odborný dělník , ale jeden pořádný osoba kdo is obchod do porce jídla. Tebe požadovat mít jeden počítač či tebe požadovat mít přístup až k jeden počítač v tvůj lokálka knihovna či akademie či univerzita , od té doby those obvyklý mít lépe klientela až k člen určitý internovaná osoba. Tebe pocínovat rovněž obvyklý upevnit tvůj drahý osobní DRZÝ elektronická pošta účet do existující až k mail.yahoo.com

Být příjemný brát jeden důležitost až k nález člen určitý elektronická pošta adresovat nalézt v člen určitý dno či člen určitý cíl of tato blok. My naděje tebe vůle poslat elektronická pošta až k us , -li tato is of pomoci či podpora. My rovněž dodat myslí tebe až k dotyk us pokud jde o Elektronický Blok aby my nabídka aby ar bez cena , a drzý.

My činit mít mnoho blok do cizí jazyk , aby ne my činit někdy bydliště je až k dostat electronically (zavádění) poněvadž my ale dělat přístupný člen určitý blok či člen určitý námět aby ar člen určitý nejčtenější dotaz. My dodat myslí tebe až k stále být modlit až k Bůh a až k stále být

dostat instrukce kolem Jemu do četba Nový zákon. My vítat
tvůj otázky a poznámky do elektronická pošta.

[illegible]

Drogi Bóg , Dziękuję ów ten Nowy Testament

ma być zwolniony byle tylko jesteśmy able wobec nauczyć się liczniejszy około ty. Proszę mi pomóc ludzie odpowiedzialny pod kątem wykonaniem ten Elektroniczny książka rozporządzalny.

Proszę mi pomóc im zostać wypłacalny praca umocowany ,
i zrobić liczniejszy Elektroniczny książki rozporządzalny
Proszę mi pomóc im wobec mieć wszystko ten zasoby , ten
pieniądze , ten siła i ten czas ów oni potrzebować w klasa
zostać wypłacalny utrzymywać działanie pod kątem Ty.
Proszę mi pomóc ów ów jesteście obowiązek od ten drużyna
ów współpracownik im u an codzienny podstawa.

Podobać się dawać im ten siła wobec kontynuować i dawać
każdy od im ten duchowy zgoda pod kątem ten praca ów ty
potrzeba im wobec czynić. Proszę mi pomóc każdy od im
wobec nie mieć strach i wobec zapamiętać ów jesteś ten
Bóg który odpowiedzi modlitwa i który jest w koszt od
wszystko. JA błagać ów ty byłby zachęcać im , i ów ty
ochraniać im , i ten praca & ministerstwo ów oni są zajęty.
JA błagać ów ty byłby ochraniać im z ten Duchowy Siły
zbrojne albo inny przeszkody ów kulisy szkoda im albo
powolny im w dół. Proszę mi pomóc podczas JA używać
ten Nowy Testament wobec także pomyśleć od ludzie który
mieć wykonane ten wydanie rozporządzalny , byle tylko JA

puszka metalowa modlić się za im i tak oni puszka
metalowa robić w dalszym ciągu współpracownik

licniejszy społeczeństwo JA błagać ów ty byłby dawać mi
 pewien miłość od twój Świąty Wyraz (ten Nowy Testament
), i ów ty byłby dawać mi duchowy mądrość i orientacja
 wobec znać ty polepszyć i wobec rozumieć ten okres ów
 jesteśmy żyjący w. Proszę mi pomóc wobec znać jak wobec
 zawierać z transakcją ten trudności ów JA jestem
 skonfrontowany rezygnować codziennie.

Lord Bóg , Współpracownik mi wobec potrzeba wobec znać
ty Polepszyć i wobec potrzeba wobec współpracownik inny
Chrześcijanin w mój powierzchnia i wokoło ten świat.
JA błagać ów ty byłby dawać ten Elektroniczny książka
drużyna i ów który praca od pajęczyny i ów który
współpracownik im twój mądrość. JA błagać ów ty byłby
współpracownik ten indywidualny członki od ich rodzina (i
mój rodzina) wobec nie być duchowo zwodził , oprócz
wobec rozumieć ty i ja wobec potrzeba wobec uznawać i
następować po ty w na wszelki sposób. i JA zapytać ty
wobec czynić tych rzeczy na Boga Jezus , Amen ,

=====

[illegible]

Slovenian - Prayer Requests (praying / Talking) to God - explained in Slovenian Language

slovenian prayer jezuit Kristus molitev Bog kako prositi kako moci
slisati svoj zaprositi podati ponuditi komu kaj mi

=====

pri aparatu imeti se za boga , tvorec od vseмирje , bog :

1. to vi hoteti izročiti mi pogum prositi stvari to rabim
prostiti
2. to vi hoteti izročiti mi pogum v vernik vi ter uvaževati
kakšen hočeš vzdržati svoj življenje , namesto mi
navdušenje svoj lasten hoteti (namen) zgoraj vaš.
3. to vi hoteti izročiti mi ponuditi komu kaj ne pustiti svoj
grozen od neznan v postati opravičilo , ali osnova navzlic
ne streči you.
4. to vi hoteti izročiti mi ponuditi komu kaj zagledati ter
zvedeti kako imeti božji zakon čvrstost rabim (skozi vaš
izraziti z besedami biblija) a) zakaj pripetljaj spredaj ter b)
zakaj svoj lasten osebni netelesni potovanje.
5. to vi Bog hoteti izročiti mi ponuditi komu kaj biti brez
streči vi več
6. to vi hoteti spomniti se mi pogovarjati se vi prayerwhen)
jaz sem uničen ali v težava , namesto težaven odločiti stvari
sebi šele skozi svoj človeški čvrstost.
7. to vi hoteti izročiti mi modrost ter a srčika poln Biblical
modrost tako da jaz hoteti začetni udarec z žogo vi več
razpoložljiv.

8. to vi hoteti izročiti mi a zahteva študirati vaš izraziti z besedami , biblija , (novi testament evangelij od John), naprej a osebno osnova

9. to vi hoteti izročiti pomoč mi tako da morem opaziti stvari v biblija (vaš izraziti z besedami) kateri morem osebno tikati se česa , ter to zadostuje pomoč mi razumeti kakšen vi biti brez mi uganjati v svoj življenje.

10. to vi hoteti izročiti mi velik bistroumnost , v razumeti kako razlagati drugim kdo vi ste , ter to jaz domišljavec zmožen zvedeti kako zvedeti ter znanje kako stati pokoncu zakaj vi ter vaš izraziti z besedami (biblija)

11. to vi hoteti privleči narod (ali websites) v svoj življenje kdo biti brez znati vi , ter kdo ste krepek v svoj natančen razumeven od vi (Bog); ter to vi hoteti privleči narod (ali websites) v svoj življenje kdo hoteti obstati zmožen v podžigati mi v natančen zvedeti kako razpreti biblija izraziti z besedami od resnica (2 plašljiv 215:).

12. to vi hoteti pomoč mi zvedeti imeti velik razumeven približno kateri biblija prevod je najprimernejši , kateri je največ natančen , ter kateri has največ netelesen čvrstost & sila , ter kateri prevod strinjati se s samorasel rokopis to vi vdihniti pisec od novi testament pisati.

13. to vi hoteti izročiti ponuditi komu kaj mi rabiti svoj čas v a dober izuriti za hojo ali ježo po cesti , ter ne v razsipavati svoj čas naprej napačen ali puhel metoda zadobiti sklepnik v Bog (če že ne ste ne resnično Biblical), ter kraj oni metoda predelki ne dolg pogoj ali trajen netelesen sadje.

14. to vi hoteti izročiti pomoč mi v razumeti kakšen iskati v a cerkvica ali a mesto od častiti , kakšen milosten od vprašanje zaprositi , ter to vi hoteti pomoč mi najti vernik ali a pastor s velik netelesen modrost namesto neprisiljen ali napačen odgovor.

15. to vi hoteti vzrok mi spomniti se naučiti se na pamet vaš izraziti z besedami biblija (kot na primer retoromanski 8), tako da morem življati to v svoj srčika ter življati svoj srce

pripravljen , ter obstati radovoljen podati odgovor drugim od upanje to imam približno vi.

16. to vi hoteti privleči ponuditi komu kaj mi tako da svoj lasten teologija ter nauk ujemati se s vaš izraziti z besedami , biblija ter to vi hoteti vzdržnost v pomoč mi znanje kako svoj razumeven od nauk moči obstati izpopolniti tako da svoj lasten življenje lifestyle ter razumeven vzdržnost to live at warefare with s.o. sklepnik eemu vi biti brez to v obstati navzlic.

17. to vi hoteti plan svoj netelesen vpogled (sklep) bolj in bolj , ter to kraj svoj razumeven ali zaznavanje od vi ni natančen , to vi hoteti pomoč mi zvedeti kdo jezuit Kristus resnično je.

18. to vi hoteti izročiti ponuditi komu kaj mi tako da jaz domišljavec zmožen razstati se poljuben napačen cerkveni obredi kateri imam odvisnost naprej , s vaš veder poučevanje v biblija , če sploh kateri od kakšen jaz sem sledeč ni od Bog , ali je nasprotno eemu kakšen hočeš učiti nas približno sledeč vi.

19. to poljuben vojna sila od zlo hoteti ne odvzeti poljuben netelesen razumeven kateri imam , šele precej to jaz hoteti obdržati znanost od kako znati vi ter ne v obstati goljufati dandanes od netelesen prevara.

20. to vi hoteti privleči netelesen čvrstost ter ponuditi komu kaj mi tako da nočem v obstati del od velika gospoda padanje stran ali od poljuben tok kateri domišljavec netelesen ponarejen vam na uslugo ter v vaš svet izraziti z besedami

21. to če je nič to imam velja v svoj življenje , ali vsekakor to imam ne odgovor vam na uslugo kot jaz should življati ter to je preprečljiv mi s vsak izmed obeh pešačenje z vami , ali imetje razumeven , to vi hoteti privleči oni stvari / odgovor / pripetljaj prislon v svoj srce , tako da jaz hoteti odreči se jih v imenu ljudstva, usmiljenja itd. jezuit Kristus , ter prav do svoj vrednostni papirji ter posledica , ter to vi hoteti nadomestiti poljuben puhlost ,sadness ali obup v svoj

življenje s veselje od bog , ter to jaz domišljavec več žarišče
naprej učenje slediti vi z čitanje vaš izraziti z besedami ,
biblija

22. to vi hoteti plan svoj oči tako da jaz domišljavec zmožen
v jasno zagledati ter pred sodiščem se pismeno obvezati če
je a velik prevara približno netelesen predmet , kako v
razumeti to fenomen (ali od this pripetljaj) s a Biblical
perspektiven , ter to vi hoteti izročiti mi modrost znati ter
tako da bom se učil kako v pomoč svoj prijateljstvo ter
ljubezen sam sebe, sebi, se (žlahta) ne obstati del od it.

23. to vi hoteti zavarovati to nekoč svoj oči ste odpirač ter
svoj srce razumeti božji zakon pomen od tok pripetljaj
taking mesto na svetu , to vi hoteti pripraviti se svoj srčika
vzeti vaš resnica , ter to vi hoteti pomoč mi razumeti kako
najti pogum ter čvrstost skozi vaš svet izraziti z besedami ,
biblija. v imenu ljudstva, usmiljenja itd. jezuit Kristus , jaz
prositi od this stvari potrditi svoj zahteva v biti znotraj
pogodba vaš hoteti , ter vprašam zakaj vaš modrost ter imeti
a ljubezen od resnica Amen.

=====

več pravzaprav od stran
kako imeti več en življenje

=====

mi smo vesel če to zapisati v seznam (od molitev prošnja v
Bog) je zmožen pomagati vi. mi razumeti to maj ne obstati
najboljši ali največ uspešen prevod. mi razumeti to so veliko
različen ways od iztisljiv mnenje ter izraziti z besedami. če
vi življati a nasvet zakaj a rajši prevod , ali če vi hoteti vseh
biti zavzeti a tesen znesek od vaš čas pošiljati nasvet v nas ,
boš pomaganje tisoč od drugi narod tudi , kdo hoteti torej
čitanje izpopolniti prevod. mi pogosto življati a nova zaveza

pri roki v vaš jezik ali v jezik to ste redek ali star. če iščeš a nova zaveza v a poseben jezik , prosim napisati rabiti. tudi , mi biti brez v obstati varen ter začeti v biti obhajan to včasih , mi delati oferirati knjiga to ste ne prost ter to delati strošek penez.

šele če vi ne morem privoščiti si nekaj tega oni elektronski knjiga , mi moči pogosto delati mena od elektronski knjiga zakaj pomoč s prevod ali prevod opus. vi nikar ne življati to live at warefare with s.o. a poklicen delavec , šele a reden oseba kdo je zavzet v pomaganje. vi should življati a računalo ali vi should življati postranski v a računalo v vaš tukajšnji knjižnica ali višja gimnazija ali univerza , odkar oni navadno življati rajši vez v stažist v bolnišnici. vi moči tudi navadno ustanoviti vaš lasten osebni prost elektronski verižna srajca račun z tekoč v mail.yahoo.com

prosim zalotiti a važnost za odkriti elektronski verižna srajca ogovor poiskati pravzaprav ali prenehati od to stran. mi upanje boš poslal elektronski verižna srajca v nas , če to je od pomoč ali encouragement. mi tudi podžigati vi v zveza nas zadeven elektronski knjiga to mi oferirati to ste če ne strošek , ter prost.

mi delati življati veliko knjiga v tuji jeziki , šele mi nikar ne zmeraj mesto jih sprejeti electronically (travnato gričevje) zato ker mi šele izdelovanje pri roki knjiga ali predmet to ste največ prošnja. mi podžigati vi v vzdržnost prositi v Bog ter v vzdržnost zvedeti približno njega z čitanje novi testament. mi izreči dobrodošlico vaš vprašanje ter razložiti z elektronski verižna srajca.

=====

**srčkan Bog , the same to to nova
zaveza has been izpust** tako da mi smo

prosim pomoč jih premoči opus nagel , ter izdelovanje več elektronski knjiga pri roki prosim pomoč jih imeti vsi sredstvo , penez , čvrstost ter čas to oni potreba zato da obstati zmožen vzdrževati ki dela zakaj vi.

prosim pomoč oni to ste del od skupina to pomoč jih naprej vsakdanji osnova. prosim izročiti jih čvrstost v vzdržnost ter izročiti vsakteri od jih božji zakon razumeven zakaj opus to vi biti brez jih uganjati. prosim pomoč vsakteri od jih v ne življati strah ter spomniti se to vi ste Bog kdo odgovor molitev ter kdo je v ukaz od vse.

jaz predlagati da vi hoteti podžigati jih , ter to vi zavarovati jih , ter opus & ministrstvo to oni so zaposlen s čim. jaz predlagati da vi hoteti zavarovati jih s netelesen vojna sila ali drugi zapreka to strjena lava škoda jih ali počasi vozite jih niz. prosim pomoč mi čas jaz raba to nova zaveza v tudi pretehtati od preprosti ljudje kdo življati narejen to naklada pri roki ,

tako da morem prositi za jih ter tudi oni moči vzdržnost v pomoč več narod jaz predlagati da vi hoteti izročiti mi a ljubezen od vaš svet izraziti z besedami (novi testament), ter to vi hoteti izročiti mi netelesen modrost ter bistrournost

znati vi rajši ter v razumeti epoha od čas to mi smo življenje
v.

prosim pomoč mi znati kako v obravnavati težek to jaz sem
soočiti s vsak dan. lord Bog , pomoč mi hoteti znanje vi rajši
ter hoteti pomoč drugi krščanski v svoj area ter po svetu.
jaz predlagati da vi hoteti izročiti elektronski knjiga skupina
ter oni kdo opus naprej tkalec ter oni kdo pomoč jih vaš
modrost. jaz predlagati da vi hoteti pomoč poedinec
članstvo od svoj rodbina (ter svoj rodbina) v ne obstati
netelesen goljufati , šele v razumeti vi ter hoteti uvaževati
ter slediti vi v sleherni izuriti za hojo ali ježo po cesti. ter jaz
zapositi vi uganjati od this stvari v imenu ljudstva,
usmiljenja itd. jezuit , Amen ,

[illegible]

mahal diyos , pasalamatn ka atipan ng pawid ito bago testamento may been pakawalan pagayon atipan ng pawid tayo ay able sa mag-aral laling marami buongpaligid ka. masiyahan tumulong ang mga tao may pananagutan dahil sa making ito Electronic book makukuha. masiyahan tumulong kanila sa maaari able sa gumawa ayuno , at gawin laling marami Electronic books makukuha masiyahan tumulong kanila sa may lahat ang mapamaraan , ang salapi , ang lakas at ang takdaan ng oras atipan ng pawid sila mangilangan di iutos sa maaari able sa tago gumawa dahil sa ka.

masiyahan tumulong those atipan ng pawid ay mahati ng ang itambal atipan ng pawid tumulong kanila sa isa pang-araw-araw batayan. masiyahan bigyan kanila ang lakas sa mapatuloy at bigyan bawa't isa ng kanila ang tangayin pang-unawa dahil sa ang gumawa atipan ng pawid ka magkulang

kanila sa gumawa. masiyahan tumulong bawa't isa ng kanila sa hindi may katakutan at sa gunitain atipan ng pawid ka ay ang diyos sino sumagot dasal at sino ay di pagbintangan ng lahat ng bagay.

ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would palakasin ang loob kanila , at atipan ng pawid ka ipagsanggalang kanila , at ang gumawa & magkalinga atipan ng pawid sila ay kumuha di. ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would ipagsanggalang kanila sa ang tangayin pilitin o iba sagwil atipan ng pawid could saktan kanila o slow kanila itumba.

masiyahan tumulong ako kailan ako gumamit ito bago testamento sa din isipin ng ang mga tao sino may made ito edisyon makukuha , pagayon atipan ng pawid ako maaari magdasal dahil sa kanila at pagayon sila maaari mapatuloy sa tumulong laling marami mga tao ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would bigyan ako a ibigin ng mo banal salita (ang bago testamento), at atipan ng pawid ka would bigyan ako tangayin dunong at discernment sa malaman ka lalong mapabuti at sa maintindihan ang tukdok ng takdaan ng oras atipan ng pawid tayo ay ikinabubuhay di.

masiyahan tumulong ako sa malaman paano sa makitungo kumuha ang mahirap hindi madali atipan ng pawid ako ay confronted kumuha bawa't araw. panginoon diyos , tumulong ako sa magkulang sa malaman ka lalong mapabuti at sa magkulang sa tumulong iba binyagan di akin malawak at sa tabi-tabi ang daigdig. ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would bigyan ang Electronic book itambal at those sino gumawa sa ang website at those sino tumulong kanila mo dunong.

ako magdasal atipan ng pawid ka would tumulong ang isang tao pagkakasapi ng kanila mag-anak (at akin mag-anak) sa hindi maaari spiritually dayain , datapuwa't sa maintindihan ka at sa magkulang sa tanggapin at sundan ka di bawa't daan. at ako humingi ka sa gumawa tesis bagay di ang pangalanan ng heswita , susugan ,

[illegible]

Haluta auttaa ihmiset edesvastuullinen ajaksi ansaitseva nyt kuluva Elektroninen kirjanpidollinen saatavana. Haluta auttaa heidät jotta olla etevä jotta aikaansaada paastota , ja ehtiä enemmän Elektroninen luettelossa saatavana Haluta auttaa heidät jotta hankkia aivan varat , raha , kesto ja aika että he kaivata kotona aste jotta olla etevä jotta elatus työskentely ajaksi Te.

Haluta auttaa joka -lta heidät jotta ei hankkia pelätä ja jotta muistaa että te aari Jumala joka tottelee nimeä hartaushetki ja joka on kotona hinta -lta kaikki. I-KIRJAIN pyytää hartaasti että te edistää heidät , ja että te suojata heidät , ja aikaansaada & ministerikausi että he aari varattu kotona. I-KIRJAIN pyytää hartaasti että te suojata heidät polveutua Henki- Joukko eli toinen este että haitta heidät eli hitaasti heidät heittää. Haluta auttaa we jahka I-KIRJAIN apu nyt kuluva Veres Jälkisäädös jotta kin ajatella -lta ihmiset joka hankkia kokoonpantu nyt kuluva painos saatavana , joten että I-KIRJAIN kanisteri pyytää hartaasti ajaksi heidät ja

joten he kanisteri jatkaa jotta auttaa enemmän ihmiset I-KIRJAIN pyytää hartaasti että te kimmoisuus we lempiä -lta sinun Pyhä Sana (Veres Jälkisäädös), ja että te kimmoisuus we henki- viisaus ja arvostelukyky jotta osata te vedonlyöjä ja jotta käsittää aika -lta aika että me aari asuen kotona. Haluta auttaa we jotta osata kuinka jotta antaa avulla hankala että I-KIRJAIN olen asettaa vastakkain avulla joka aika. Haltija Jumala , Auttaa we jotta haluta jotta osata te Vedonlyöjä ja jotta haluta jotta auttaa toinen Kristitty kotona minun kohta ja liepeillä maailma.

I-KIRJAIN pyytää hartaasti että te kimmoisuus Elektroninen kirjanpidollinen joukkue ja ne joka aikaansaada model after kudos ja ne joka auttaa heidät sinun viisaut. I-KIRJAIN pyytää hartaasti että te auttaa yksilö jäsenmäärä -lta heidän heimo (ja minun heimo) jotta ei olla henkisesti eksyttää , ainoastaan jotta käsittää te ja jotta haluta jotta hyväksyä ja harjoittaa te kotona joka elämäntapa. ja I-KIRJAIN anoa te jotta ajaa nämä tavarat kotona maine -lta Jeesus , Vastuunalainen ,

=====

[illegible]

Raring Gud , Tack själv så pass den här Ny
Testamente er blitt befriaren så fakta ät vi er
duglig till lära sig mer omkring du. Behag hjälpa mig
folk ansvarig för tillverkningen den här Elektronisk bok
tillgänglig.

Behag hjälpa mig dem till vara köpa duktig verk fort , och göra mer Elektronisk bokna tillgänglig Behag hjälpa mig dem till har alla resurserna , pengarna , den styrka och tiden så pass de behov for att kunde hålla arbetande till deras. Behag hjälpa mig den här så pass de/vi/du/ni är del om spannen så pass hjälp dem på en daglig basis. Behaga ger dem den styrka till fortsätta och ger var av dem den ande förståndet för den verk så pass du vilja dem till gör. Behag hjälpa mig var av dem till inte har rädsla och till minas så pass du er den Gud vem svar bön och vem er han i lidelse av allting.

JAG be så pass du skulle uppmuntra dem , och så pass du skydda dem , och den verk & ministären så pass de er förlovad i.

JAG be så pass du skulle skydda dem från den Ande Pressar eller annan hinder så pass kunde skada dem eller långsam dem ned. Behag hjälpa mig när JAG använda den här Ny Testamente till också tänka om folk vem har gjord den här upplagan tillgänglig , så fakta åt JAG kanna be för dem och så de kanna fortsätta till hjälp mer folk JAG be så pass du skulle ge mig en kärlek om din Helig Uttrycka (den Ny Testamente), och så pass du skulle ge mig ande visdom och discernment till veta du bättre och till förstå den period av tid så pass vi er levande i.

Behag hjälpa mig till veta hur till ha att göra med svårigheten så pass JAG er stillt överför var dag. Vår Herre och Frälsare Gud , Hjälpa mig till vilja till veta du Bättre och till vilja till hjälp annan Kristen i min areal och i omkrets det värld. JAG be så pass du skulle ger den Elektronisk bok slå sig ihop och den här vem arbeta på den spindelväv och den här vem hjälp dem din visdom.

JAG be så pass du skulle hjälp individuellt medlemmen av deras familj (och min familj) till inte bli spirituellt lurat , utom till förstå du och mig till vilja till accept och följa du i varje väg. och JAG fråga du till gör de här sakerna inne om namn av Jesus , Samarbetsvillig ,

[illegible]

Allerkærest God , Tak for lån at indeværende Ny Testamente er blevet løst i den grad at vi er kan hen til lære flere omkring jer. Behage hjælp den folk ansvarlig nemlig gør indeværende Elektronisk skrift anvendelig. Behage hjælp sig at blive købedygtig arbejde holdbar , og skabe flere Elektronisk bøger anvendelig Behage hjælp sig hen til nyde en hel ressourcer , den penge , den kræfter og den gang at de savn for at være i stand til opbevare i orden nemlig Jer.

Behage hjælp dem at er noget af den hold at hjælp sig oven på en hverdags holdepunkt. Behage indrømme sig den kræfter hen til fortsætte og indrømme hver i sig den appel opfattelse nemlig den arbejde at jer savn sig hen til lave. Behage hjælp hver i sig hen til ikke nyde skræk og hen til huske at du er den God hvem svar bøn og hvem står for arrangementet i alt.

JEG bed at jer ville give mod sig , og at jer sikre sig , og den arbejde & ministerium at de er forlovet i. JEG bed at jer ville sikre sig af den Appel Tvinger eller anden hindring at kunne afbræk sig eller sen sig nede.

Behage hjælp mig hvor JEG hjælp indeværende Ny
Testamente hen til ligeledes hitte på den folk hvem nyde
skabt indeværende oplag anvendelig , i den grad at JEG
kunne bed nemlig sig hvorfor de kunne fortsætte hen til
hjælp flere folk JEG bed at jer ville indrømme mig en

Behage hjælp mig hen til kende hvor hen til omhandle den problemer at Jeg er stillet over for hver dag. Lord God , Hjælp mig hen til ville gerne kende jer Bedre og hen til ville gerne hjælp anden Christians i mig område og omkring den jord.

[illegible]

Молитва к богу Дорогой Бог, Вы что были выпущены это Gospel или этот новый testament так, что мы будем выучить больше о вас. Пожалуйста помогите людям ответственным для делать эту электронную книгу имеющейся. Вы знаете они и вы можете помочь им. Пожалуйста помогите им мочь работать быстро, и сделайте более электронные книги имеющейся Пожалуйста помогите им иметь все

ресурсы, деньг, прочность и время которые они для того чтобы мочь держать работать для вас. Пожалуйста помогите тем будут частью команды помогает им на ежедневное основание. Пожалуйста дайте им прочность для того чтобы продолжать и давать каждому из их духовное вникание для работы что вы хотите их сделать. Пожалуйста помогите каждому из их не иметь страх и не вспоминать что вы будете богом отвечают молитве и in charge of все. Я молю что вы ободрили их, и что вы защищаете их, и работа & министерство что они включены внутри.

Я молю что вы защитили их от духовных усилий или других препон смогли повредить им или замедлить им вниз. Пожалуйста помогите мне когда я использую этот новый testament также для того чтобы думать людей делали этот вариант имеющейся, так, что я смогу помолить для их и поэтому их сможете продолжать помочь больше людей.

Я молю что вы дали мне влюбленность вашего святейшего слова (Новый завет), и что вы дали мне духовные премудрость и распознание для того чтобы знать вас более лучше и понять период времени котором мы живем в. Пожалуйста помогите мне суметь как общаться с затруднениями что я confronted с каждым днем. Лорд Бог, помогает мне хотеть знать вас более лучше и хотеть помочь другим христианкам в моей области и вокруг мира.

Я молю что вы дали электронную команду и те книги помогают им ваша премудрость. Я молю что вы помогли индивидуальным членам их семьи (и моей семьи) духовност быть обманутым, но понять вас и хотеть принять и последовать за вас в каждой дороге. Также дайте нам комфорт и наведение в эти времена и я

спрашиваем, что вы делаете эти вещи in the name of
сынок бога, jesus christ, аминь,

[illegible]

**Драг Бог , Благодаря ти този този Нов
Завещание has p.p. от be освобождавам така
този ние сте способен към уча се повече
наоколо ти. Харесвам помагам определен член
хора отговорен за приготвяне този Electronic книга
наличен.**

Харесвам помагам тях към бъда способен към работа
постя , и правя повече Electronic книжарница наличен
Харесвам помагам тях към имам цял определителен
член средство , определителен член пари ,
определителен член устойчивост и определителен член
време този те нужда in ред към бъда способен към
държа движение за Ти. Харесвам помагам от that този
сте част на определителен член впряг този помагам тях
на an всекидневен база.

Харесвам давам тях определителен член устойчивост към продължавам и давам всеки на тях определителен член духовен схващане за определителен член работа този ти липса тях към правя.

Харесвам помагам всеки на тях към не имам страх и към
помня този ти сте определителен член Бог кой отговор
молитва и кой е in пълня на всичко. АЗ моля този ти уж
насърчавам тях , и този ти защитавам тях , и

определителен член работа & министерство този те сте задължавам in. АЗ моля този ти уж защитавам тях от определителен член Духовен Сила или друг пречка този p.t. от сап вреда тях или бавен тях голо възвишение. Харесвам помагам те кога АЗ употреба този Нов Завещание към също мисля на определителен член хора кой имам p.t. и p.p. от make този издание наличен , така този АЗ мога моля за тях и така те мога продължавам към помагам повече хора АЗ моля този ти уж давам те а любов на youг Свят Дума (определителен член Нов Завещание), и този ти уж давам те духовен мъдрост и различаване към зная ти по-добър и към разбирам определителен член период на време този ние сте жив in. Харесвам помагам те към зная как към раздавам с определителен член мъчен този АЗ съм изправлям пред с всеки ден.

Лорд Бог , Помагам те към липса към зная ти По-добър и към липса към помагам друг Християнски in ту площ и наоколо определителен член свят.

АЗ моля този ти уж давам определителен член Electronic книга впряг и от that кой работа на определителен член website и от that кой помагам тях youг мъдрост. АЗ моля този ти уж помагам определителен член личен членство на техен семейство (и ту семейство) към не бъда духовен измамвам , но към разбирам ти и към липса към приемам и следвам ти in всеки път. и АЗ питам ти към правя тези нещо in определителен член име на Йезуит , Amen ,

şu -ebil zarar onları ya da yavaş onları aşağı, mutlu etmek yardım etmek beni ne zaman I kullanma bu İncil -e doğru da düşün belgili tanınılık insanlar kim -si olmak -den yapılmış bu baskı elde edilebilir , takı I -ebilmek dua etmek için onları vesaire onlar -ebilmek devam etmek -e doğru yardım

I dua etmek adl. Ŗu sen -cekti yardım etmek belgili tanımlık bireysel aza -in onların aile (ve benim aile) -e dođru deđil var olmak ruhanî aldatmak , ama -e dođru anlamak sen ve -e dođru istemek -e dođru almak ve izlemek sen içinde her yol. ve I sormak sen -e dođru yapmak bunlar eŖya adına İsa , amin ,

[illegible]

sevgili mabut , eyvallah adl. şu bu İncil bkz. have be serbest bırakmak takı biz are güçlü -e doğru öğrenmek daha

hakkında sen. mutlu etmek yardım etmek belgili tanımlık insanlar -den sorumlu için yapım bu elektronik kitap elde edilebilir. mutlu etmek yardım etmek onları -e doğru muktedir iş hızlı , ve yapmak daha elektronik kitap elde edilebilir mutlu etmek yardım etmek onları -e doğru -si olmak tüm belgili tanımlık kaynak , belgili tanımlık para , belgili tanımlık güç ve belgili tanımlık zaman adl. şu onlar lüzum için muktedir almak çalışma için sen. mutlu etmek yardım etmek o adl. şu are bölüm -in belgili tanımlık takım adl. şu yardım etmek onları üstünde an her temel. mutlu etmek vermek onları belgili tanımlık güç -e doğru devam etmek ve vermek her -in onları belgili tanımlık ruhanî basiret için belgili tanımlık iş adl.

şu sen istemek onları -e doğru yapmak. mutlu etmek yardım etmek her -in onları -e doğru değil -si olmak korkmak ve -e doğru anımsamak adl. şu sen are belgili tanımlık mabut kim yanıt dua ve kim bkz. be içinde fiyat istemek -in her şey. I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti yüreklendirmek onları , ve adl. şu sen korumak onları , ve belgili tanımlık iş & bakanlık adl. şu onlar are meşgul içinde. I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti korumak onları --dan belgili tanımlık ruhanî güç ya da diğer engel adl.

şu -ebil zarar onları ya da yavaş onları aşağı. mutlu etmek yardım etmek beni ne zaman I kullanma bu İncil -e doğru da düşün belgili tanımlık insanlar kim -si olmak -den yapılmış bu baskı elde edilebilir , takı I -ebilmek dua etmek için onları vesaire onlar -ebilmek devam etmek -e doğru yardım etmek daha insanlar I dua etmek adl. şu sen -cekti vermek beni a aşk -in senin kutsal kelime (belgili tanımlık İncil), ve adl. şu sen -cekti vermek beni ruhanî akıllılık ve discernment -e doğru bilmek sen daha iyi ve -e doğru anlamak belgili tanımlık döndürmemem adl. şu biz are canlı içinde. mutlu etmek yardım etmek beni -e doğru bilmek nasıl -e doğru dağıtmak ile belgili tanımlık müşkülât adl.

Kako za naći predaja iz urok Raspoloženje

Kako za zasluga određeni član istinit Bog nad Nebo

Kako otkriti određeni član Hrišćanin Bog

Kako za moliti za Bog droz Isus Krist

JA imati nikada molitva pre nego

Važan za Bog

Bog željan ljubavi svaki osoba osoba

Isus Krist moći pomoć

Se Bog Biti stalo moj život

Molitva Traženju

stvar taj te moć oskudica za uzeti u obzir govorenje za Bog
okolo Molitva Traženju kod te , okolo te

=====

**Govorenje za Bog , određeni član Kreator nad određeni
član Svemir , određeni član Gospodar :**

1. taj te davati za mene određeni član hrabrost za moliti
određeni član stvar taj JA potreba za moliti 2. taj te davati za
mene određeni član hrabrost za verovati te pa primiti šta te
oskudica raditi s moj život , umjesto mene uznijeti moj
vlastiti volja (namera) iznad vaš.

3. taj te davati mene ponuditi ne career moj bojazan nad
određeni član nepoznat za postati određeni član isprika ,
inače određeni član osnovica umjesto mene ne za služiti
you.

4. taj te davati mene ponuditi vidjeti pa učiti kako za imati
određeni član duhovni sway JA potreba (droz tvoj riječ

Biblija) jedan) umjesto određeni član događaj ispred pa P)
umjesto moj vlastiti crew duhovni putovanje.

5. Taj te Bog davati mene ponuditi oskudica za služiti Te
briny

6. Taj te podsetiti mene za razgovarati sa te prayerwhen) JA
sam frustriran inače u problemima , umjesto težak za odluka
stvar ja sam jedini droz moj ljudsko biće sway.

7. Taj te davati mene Mudrost pa jedan srce ispunjen s
Biblijski Mudrost tako da JA služiti te briny delotvorno.

8. Taj te davati mene jedan želja za učenje tvoj riječ , Biblija
, (određeni član Novi Zavjet Evanđelje nad Zahod), na
temelju jedan crew osnovica 9. taj te davati pomoć za mene
tako da JA sam u mogućnosti za obaveštenje stvar unutra
Biblija (tvoj riječ) šta JA moći osobno vezati za , pa taj
volja pomoć mene shvatiti šta te oskudica mene raditi unutra
moj život.

10. Taj te davati mene velik raspoznavanje , za shvatiti kako
za objasniti za ostali tko te biti , pa taj JA moći učiti kako
učiti pa knotkle kako za pristajati uza što te pa tvoj riječ (
Biblija)

11. Taj te donijeti narod (inače websites) unutra moj život
tko oskudica za knotkle te , pa tko biti jak unutra njihov
precizan sporazum nad te (Bog); pa Taj te donijeti narod (
inače websites) unutra moj život tko će biti u mogućnosti za
ohrabriti mene za točno učiti kako za podeliti Biblija reč nad
istina (2 Timotej 215:).

12. Taj te pomoć mene učiti za imati velik sporazum okolo
šta Biblija prikaz 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu najbolji , šta
3. lice od TO BE u prezentu većina precizan , pa šta je preko

duhovni sway & snaga , pa šta prikaz složiti se s određeni član izvorni rukopis taj te nadahnut određeni član autorstvo nad određeni član Novi Zavjet za pisati.

13. Taj te davati ponuditi mene za korist moj vrijeme unutra jedan dobar put , pa ne za uzaludnost moj vrijeme na temelju Neistinit inače prazan metod za dobiti zaglavni kamen za Bog (ipak taj nisu vjerno Biblijski), pa kuda tim metod proizvod nijedan dug rok inače trajan duhovni voće.

14. Taj te davati pomoć za mene za shvatiti šta za tražiti unutra jedan crkva inače jedan mjesto nad zasluga , šta rod nad sumnja za pitati , pa taj te pomoć mene za naći vernik inače jedan parson s velik duhovni mudrost umjesto lak inače neistinit odgovor.

15. taj te uzrok mene za sećati se za sjećati se tvoj riječ Biblija (takav kao Latinluk 8), tako da JA moći imati pik na moj srce pa imati moj pamćenje spreman , pa biti spreman za davati dobro odgovarati ostali nad određeni član nadati se taj JA imati okolo te.

16. Taj te donijeti ponuditi mene tako da moj vlastiti teologija pa doktrina za slagati tvoj riječ , Biblija pa taj te nastaviti za pomoć mene knotkle kako moj sporazum nad doktrina moći poboljšati tako da moj vlastiti život , stil života pa sporazum nastavlja da bude zaglavni kamen za šta te oskudica to da bude umjesto mene.

17. Taj te otvoren moj duhovni uvid (zaključak) sve više , pa taj kuda moj sporazum inače percepcija nad te nije precizan , taj te pomoć mene učiti tko Isus Krist vjerno 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu.

18. Taj te davati ponuditi mene tako da JA moći za odvojen iko neistinit obredni šta JA imati zavisnost na temelju , iz

tvoj jasan poučavanje unutra Biblija , ako postoje nad šta JA sam sledeće nije nad Bog , inače 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu u suprotnosti sa šta te oskudica za poučavati nama okolo sledeće te.

19. Taj iko sile nad urok ne oduteti iko duhovni sporazum šta JA imati , ipak radije taj JA zadržati određeni član znanje nad kako za knotkle te pa ne da bude lukav unutra ovih dan nad duhovni varka.

20. Taj te donijeti duhovni sway pa ponuditi mene tako da JA volja ne da bude dio nad određeni član Velik Koji pada Daleko inače nad iko pokret šta postojati produhovljeno krivotvoriti za te pa za tvoj Svet Riječ

21. Taj da onde 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu bilo što taj JA imati ispunjavanja unutra moj život , inače iko put taj JA ne imate odgovaranje za te ace JA treba imati pa taj 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu sprječavanje mene iz oba hodanje s te , inače imajući sporazum , taj te donijeti tim stvar / odgovor / događaj leđa u moj pamćenje , tako da JA odreći se njima u ime Isus Krist , pa svi nad njihov vrijednosni papiri pa posledica , pa taj te opet staviti iko praznina ,sadness inače očajavati unutra moj život s određeni član Radost nad određeni član Gospodar , pa taj JA postojati briny usredotočen na temelju znanje za sledii te kod čitanje tvoj riječ , određeni član Biblija

22. Taj te otvoren moj oči tako da JA moći za jasno vidjeti pa prepoznati da onde 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu jedan Velik Varka okolo Duhovni tema , kako za shvatiti današji fenomen (inače ovih događaj) iz jedan Biblijski perspektiva , pa taj te davati mene mudrost za knotkle i tako taj JA volja učiti kako za pomoć moj prijatelj pa voljen sam sebe (rodbina) ne postojati dio nad it.

23. Taj te osigurati taj jednom moj oči biti otvoreni pa moj pamćenje shvatiti određeni član duhovni izražajnost nad trenutni zbivanja uzimanje mjesto unutra određeni član svet , taj te pripremiti moj srce prihvatiti tvoj istina , pa taj te pomoć mene shvatiti kako za naći hrabrost pa sway droz tvoj Svet Riječ , Biblija. U ime Isus Krist , JA tražiti ovih stvar potvrđujući moj želja da bude složno tvoj volja , pa JA sam iskanje tvoj mudrost pa za imati jedan ljubav nad određeni član Istina Da

=====

Briny podno Stranica
Kako za imati Vječan Život

=====

Nama biti dearth da današji foil (nad molitva traženju za Bog) 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu u mogućnosti za pomoći te. Nama shvatiti današji ne može biti određeni član najbolji inače većina delotvoran prevod. Nama shvatiti taj onde biti mnogobrojan različit putevi nad izraziv misao pa reči. Da te imati jedan sugestija umjesto jedan bolji prevod , inače da te sličan za uzeti jedan malen količina nad tvoj vrijeme za poslati sugestija nama , te će biti pomaganje hiljadu nad ostali narod isto , tko volja onda čitanje određeni član poboljšan prevod. Nama često imati jedan Novi Zavjet raspoloživ unutra tvoj jezik inače unutra jezik taj biti redak inače star.

Da te biti handsome umjesto jedan Novi Zavjet unutra jedan specifičan jezik , ugoditi pisati nama. Isto , nama oskudica da bude siguran pa probati za komunicirati taj katkada , nama činiti ponuda knjiga taj nisu Slobodan pa taj činiti koštati novac. Ipak da te ne moći priuštiti neki od tim elektronički knjiga , nama moći često činiti dobro razmena

nad elektronički knjiga umjesto pomoć s prevod inače prevod posao.

Te ne morati postojati jedan stručan radnik , jedini jedan pravilan osoba tko 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu zainteresiran za pomaganje. Te treba imati jedan računar inače te treba imati pristup za jedan računar kod tvoj meštanin biblioteka inače univerzitet inače univerzitet , otada tim obično imati bolji spoj za određeni član Internet. Te moći isto obično utemeljiti tvoj vlastiti crew SLOBODAN elektronski pošta račun kod lijevanje mail.yahoo.com

Ugoditi uzeti maloprije otkriti određeni član elektronski pošta adresa smješten podno inače određeni član kraj nad današji stranica. Nama nadati se te volja poslati elektronski pošta nama , da današji 3. lice od TO BE u prezentu nad pomoć inače hrabrenje. Nama isto ohrabriti te za dodir nama u vezi sa Elektronički Knjiga taj nama ponuda taj biti van koštati , pa slobodan.

Nama činiti imati mnogobrojan knjiga unutra stran jezik , ipak nama ne uvijek mjesto njima za primiti elektronski (skidati podatke) zato nama jedini napraviti raspoloživ određeni član knjiga inače određeni član tema taj biti preko zatražen. Nama ohrabriti te za nastaviti za moliti za Bog pa za nastaviti učiti okolo Njemu kod čitanje određeni član Novi Zavjet. Nama dobrodošao tvoj sumnja pa primedba kod elektronski pošta.

Te rog ajută-mă la spre know cum la spre deal cu art.hot.
difficulties that I sînt confronted cu fiecare zi. Lord
Dumnezeu , Ajută-mă help la spre nevoie la spre know tu
Better și la spre nevoie la spre ajutor alt Creștin înăuntru
meu arie și around art.hot. lume. I pray that tu trec.de la will
a da art.hot.

Electronic carte team și aceia cine work pe website și aceia cine ajutor pe ei al tău wisdom. I pray that tu trec.de la will ajutor art.hot. individual members de lor familie (și meu familie) la spre nu a fi spiritually deceived , numai la spre understand tu și eu la spre nevoie la spre accent și a urma tu înăuntru fiecare way. și I a întreba tu la spre a face aceștia things în nume de Jesus , Amen ,

[illegible]

Russian – Russe - *Russie*

Russian Prayer Requests -

Молитва к
бога как помолить к
бога как бог может услышать моему
молитве как спросить, что бог дал помощь к мне
как найти духовное наведение
как найти deliverance от злейшего
духов как поклониться поистине бог
рая как найти христианское
бога как помолить к богу до
jesus christ я никогда не молила перед
важным к влюбленностям бога
бога каждое индивидуальное
jesus, котор персоны christ может помочь
делает внимательность бога о моих вещах
запросов молитве
жизни вы могли хотеть для рассмотрения поговорить к
богу о запросах молитве
вами, о вас

=====

Говорящ к богу, создатель вселенного, лорд:

1. вы дали бы к мне смелости помолить вещи я для того чтобы помолить

2. вы дали бы к мне смелости верить вам и принимать вы хотите сделать с моей жизнью, вместо меня exalting мои воля (намерие) над твоим.

3. вы дали бы мне помощь для того чтобы не препятствовать моим страхам неиствения стать отговорками, или основа для меня, котор нужно не служить вы. 4. вы дали бы мне помощь для того чтобы

увидеть и выучить как иметь духовную прочность я (через ваше слово библия) а) для случаев вперед и б) для моего собственного личного духовного путешествия.

5. Что вы бог дали мне помощь для того чтобы хотеть служить вы больше

6. Что вы remind, что я разговаривал с вами (prayer)when я себя расстрою или в затруднении, вместо пытаться разрешить вещи только через мою людскую прочность.

7. Что вы дали мне премудрость и сердце наполнило с библейской премудростью так НОП я служил бы вы эффективно.

8. Что вы дали мне желание изучить ваше слово, библию, (Новый завет Gospel john), on a personal basis,

9. вы дали бы помощи к мне так, что я буду заметить вещи в библии (вашем слове) я могу лично отнести к, и которой поможет мне понять вы хотите меня сделать в моей жизни.

10. Что вы дали мне большое распознавание, для того чтобы понять как объяснить к другим которые вы, и что я мог выучить как выучить и суметь как стоять вверх для вас и вашего слова (библии)

11. Что вы принесли людей (или websites) в моей жизни хотят знать вас, и которые сильны в их точном вникании вас (бог); и то вы принесли бы людей (или websites) в моей жизни будет ободрить меня точно выучить как разделить библию слово правды (2 timothy 2:15).

12. Что вы помогли мне выучить иметь большое вникание о который вариант библии самые лучшие, который самый точный, и который имеет самые духовные прочность & силу, и которая вариант соглашается с первоначально рукописями что вы воодушевили авторы Новый завет написать.

13. Что вы дали помощь к мне для использования моего времени в хорошей дороге, и для того чтобы не расточительствовать мое время на ложных или пустых методах получить closer to бог (но то не будьте поистине библейск), и где те методы не производят никакой долгосрочный или lasting духовный плодощ.

14. Что вы дали помощь к мне понять look for в церковь или месте поклонения, что виды вопросов, котор нужно спросить, и что вы помогли мне найти верующих или pastor с большой духовной премудростью вместо легких или ложных ответов.

15. вы причинили бы меня вспомнить для того чтобы запомнить ваше слово библия (such as Romans 8), так, что я смогу иметь его в моем сердце и иметь мой разум быть подготовленным, и готово дать ответ к другому из упования которое я имею о вас.

16. Что вы принесли помощь к мне так НОП мои собственные теология и доктрины для того чтобы согласиться с вашим словом, библией и что вы продолжались помочь мне суметь как мое вникание доктрины можно улучшить так, что мои собственные жизнь, lifestyle и понимать будут продолжаться быть closer to вы хотите их быть для меня.

17. Что вы раскрыли мою духовную проницательность (заклучения) больше и больше, и что где мои вникание или восприятие вас не точны, что вы помогли мне выучить *jesus christ* поистине.

18. Что вы дали помощь к мне так НОП я мог бы отделить любые ложные ритуалы я зависел на, от ваших ясных преподавательств в библии, если любое из, то я *following* не бога, или противоположны к вы хотите для того чтобы научить нам - о следовать за вами.

19. Что любые усилия зла *take away* нисколько духовное вникание я имею, но довольно что я сохранил знание как знать вас и быть обманутым внутри *these days* духовного обмана.

20. Что вы принесли духовную прочность и помогли к мне так НОП я не буду частью большой падать прочь или любого движения было бы духовност *counterfeit* к вам и к вашему святейшему слову.

21. То если что-нибудь, то я делал в моей жизни, или любая дорога что я не отвечал к вам по мере того как я должен иметь и то предотвращает меня от или гулять с вами, или иметь понимать, что вы принесли *te things/responses/events back into* мой разум, так НОП я отречьлся бы от их *in the name of jesus christ*, и все из их влияний и последствий, и что вы заменили любые *emptiness*, тоскливость или *despair* в моей жизни с утехой лорда, и что я больше был сфокусирован на учить последовать за вами путем читать ваше слово, библия.

22. Что вы раскрыли мои глаза так НОП я мог бы ясно увидеть и узнать если будет большой обман о духовных темах, то как понять это явление (или эти случаи) от

библейской перспективы, и что вы дали мне
премудрость для того чтобы знать и так НОП я выучу
как помочь моим друзьям и полюбил одни
(родственники) для того чтобы не быть частью ее.

23 Что вы обеспечили что раз мои глаза раскрыны и мой
разум понимает духовное значение текущие события
принимая место в мире, что вы подготовили мое сердце
для того чтобы признавать вашу правду, и что вы
помогли мне понять как найти смелость и прочность
через ваше святейшее слово, библию. In the name of
jesus christ, я прошу эти вещи подтверждая мое желание
быть в соответствии вашей волей, и я прошу ваша
премудрость и иметь влюбленность правды, Аминь.

=====

Больше на дне страницы
как иметь вечная жизнь

=====

Мы рады если этот список (запросов молитве к
богу) может помочь вам. Мы понимаем это не может
быть самый лучший или самый эффективный перевод.
Мы понимаем что будут много по-разному дорог
выражать мысли и слова. Если вы имеете предложение
для более лучшего перевода, или если вы хотел были бы
принять малое количество вашего времени послать
предложения к нам, то вы будете помогать тысячам
людям также, которые после этого прочитают
улучшенный перевод. Мы часто имеем новый testament
имеющийся в вашем языке или в языках редко или
старо. Если вы смотрите для нового testament в
специфически языке, то пожалуйста напишите к нам.

Также, мы хотим быть уверены и пытаемся связывать то иногда, мы предлагаем книги которые не свободно и которые стоит денег. Но если вы не можете позволять некоторые из тех электронных книг, то мы можем часто делать обмен электронных книг для помощи с переводом или работой перевода. Вы не должны быть профессиональным работником, только регулярно персонa которая заинтересована в помощи.

Вы должны иметь компьютер или вы должны иметь доступ к компьютеру на ваших местных архиве или коллеже или университете, в виду того что те обычно имеют более лучшие соединения к интернету.

Вы можете также обычно устанавливать ваш собственный личный СВОБОДНО учет электронная почта путем идти к mail.yahoo.com пожалуйста принимаете момент для того чтобы считать адрес после того как электронная почта вы расположены на дне или конце этой страницы.

Мы надеемся вы пошлет электронная почта к нам, если это помощи или поощрения. Мы также ободряем вас связаться мы относительно электронных книг мы предлагаем тому без цены, и свободно, котор мы имеем много книг в иностранных языках, но мы всегда не устанавливаем их для того чтобы получить электронно (download) потому что мы только делаем имеющиеся книги или темы которые спрашивать. Мы ободряем вас продолжать помолить к богу и продолжить выучить о ем путем читать Новыйа завет. Мы приветствуем ваши вопросы и комментарии электронная почта.

[illegible]

مددعاسي يذلاق يعرفل انم اعزجل لكشت يتل ا قدع اسملا عاجرلا
منم لك اعطاعو رارمتسالا قوق اءى اطعأ ا جري .موي لك ساسا لىل
هل عفت نأ اهل دىرت يتل الامعالل يحورل امهفل

رکذتل او فوخل مدعل مهنم لك قدعاسم عاجرل
ءيش لك نع لوؤسم او قالصل ابوجا يذل لئل اتنا نإ

& لمعل او ، مهتياحم مكن او ، مهعيجشرت متلضفت نأ لئل وعدأ
هيف نوكراشي مهنأ قراز

نم اهريغ واهي حورل اتاوقل انم مهتياحم متلضفت نأ لئل وعدأ
لفسأ لئا انم عطب واهمريض نأ نكمي يتل اتابقعل

اضي ركفنل ديدج دهع اذه مدختسا امدنع يتدعاسم عاجرل
ناعي طتسا ىتح ، عحاتمل اهبطل اذه نم اولعج نيذل سانل
ددع قدعاسم يفرارمتسالامل ينستي يتحو اهيلع ىلصي
سانل نم ربكأ

(ديدلج دهعل) قسدقملا قملك كل بحيني طعت تنك نأ لئل وعدأ
كن افرعت نأ من طفل او قملح او هي حورل يني طعت فوس كن او ،
اهيف شيعن يتل اةينمزل اقرتفل او مهفل لصفأ

تابوعصل اعم لاماعتل اةيفيك قفرعم يفي يتدعاسم عاجرل
ناديرت يندعاسي لئل درولل .موي لك يينأ هجاوت يتل
يفيني حييسمل نيرخال ادعاسن نأ ديرنو لصفأ كن افرعت
مل اعلال وحو ققطنمل يدلبل

نيذل او بختنمل اينورتكلال باتكل ايطعي نأ مكل لئل وعدأ
مكتمك حمدعاست

عذخي ال (يتلئاعو) اهترسادارفأ دعاسي نأ مكل لئل وعدأ
قرطل لكب مكل عباتم ولوبق ديرتو مكب مهف نكلو ، ايحور

نأ مكنم بلطاو ، اتاوال اذه يفي هيجوتل او دعتمل انيطعي امك
نيما ، عوسي مسإ يفي ايشال اذه لعفا

=====

Prayer to God

Dear God,

Thank you that this Gospel or this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. You know who they are and you are able to help them.

Please help them to be able to work fast, and make more Electronic books available

Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do.

Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember
that you are the God who answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual

Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people.

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in.

Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who help them your wisdom. God, help me to understand you better. Please help my family to understand you better also.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way.

Also give us comfort and guidance in these times and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus ,
Amen,

=====

BOOKS which may be of Interest to you, the Reader

[illegible]

Note: These Books listed below may be available at No cost, - in **PDF** - and Entirely **FREE** at:

<http://www.archive.org> [text]

or at

<http://books.google.com>

or – for those in Europe - at

<http://gallica.bnf.fr>

or for FRENCH at

<http://books.google.fr/books>

We encourage you to find out, and to keep separate copies on separate drives, in case your own computer should have occasional problems.

R-La grande charte d'Angleterre ; ouvrage précédé d'un Précis – This is simply the MAGNA CHARTA, which recognizes liberty for everyone.

Gallagher, Mason - Was the Apostle Peter ever at Rome

Cannon of the Old Testament and the New Testament
or Why the Bible is Complete without the Apocrypha and
unwritten Traditions by Professor Archibald Alexander
Princeton Theological Seminary
1851 - Presbyterian Board of Publications. [[available online Free](#)]

Historical Evidences of the Truth of the Scripture Records
WITH SPECIAL REFERENCE TO THE DOUBTS AND
DISCOVERIES OF MODERN TIMES. by George
Rawlinson - Lectures Delivered at Oxford University
[[available online Free](#)]

The Apostolicity of Trinitarianism - by George Stanley
Faber - 1832 – 3 Vol / 3 Tomes [[available online Free](#)]

The image-worship of the Church of Rome : proved to be
contrary to Holy Scripture and the faith and discipline of the
primitive church ; and to involve contradictory and
irreconcilable doctrines within the Church of Rome itself
(1847)
by James Endell Tyler, 1789-1851

Calvin defended : a memoir of the life, character, and
principles of John Calvin (1909) by Smyth, Thomas, 1808-
1873 ; Publish: Philadelphia : Presbyterian Board of
Publication. [[available online Free](#)]

The Supreme Godhead of Christ, the Corner-stone of Christianity by W. Gordon - 1855[\[available online Free \]](#)

A history of the work of redemption containing the outlines of a body of divinity ...

Author: Edwards, Jonathan, 1703-1758.

Publication Info: Philadelphia,,: Presbyterian board of publication, [\[available online Free \]](#)

The origin of pagan idolatry ascertained from historical testimony and circumstantial evidence. - by George Stanley Faber - 1816 3 Vol. / 3 Tomes [\[available online Free \]](#)

The Seventh General Council, the Second of Nicaea, Held A.D. 787, in which the Worship of Images was established - based on early documents by Rev. John Mendham - 1850 [documents how this far-reaching Council went away from early Christianity and the New Testament]

Worship of Mary by James Endell Tyler [\[available online Free \]](#)

The Papal System from its origin to the present time
A Historical Sketch of every doctrine, claim and practice of the Church of Rome by William Cathcart, DD
1872 – [\[available online Free \]](#)

The Protestant exiles of Zillerthal; their persecutions and expatriation from the Tyrol, on separating from the Romish church – [\[available online Free \]](#)

An essay on apostolical succession- being a defence of a genuine ministry – by Rev Thomas Powell - 1846

An inquiry into the history and theology of the ancient Vallenses and Albigenses; as exhibiting, agreeably to the promises, the perpetuity of the sincere church of Christ
Publish info London, Seeley and Burnside, - by George Stanley Faber - 1838 [[available online Free](#)]

The Israel of the Alps. A complete history of the Waldenses and their colonies (1875) by Alexis Muston (History of the Waldensians) – 2 Vol/ 2 Tome – Available in English and Separately ALSO in French [[available online Free](#)]

Encouragement for Women

Amy Charmichael

AMY CARMICHAEL - From Sunrise Land
[[available online Free](#)]

AMY CARMICHAEL - Lotus buds (1910)
[[available online Free](#)]

AMY CARMICHAEL - Overweights of joy (1906)
[[available online Free](#)]

AMY CARMICHAEL -Walker of Tinnevelly (1916)
[[available online Free](#)]

AMY CARMICHAEL -After Everest ; the experiences of a mountaineer and medical mission (1936)
[[available online Free](#)]

AMY CARMICHAEL -The continuation of a story ([1914

AMY CARMICHAEL -Ragland, pioneer (1922)

[available online Free]

[illegible]

HISTORY OF HUNGARIAN CHRISTIANS

[illegible]

HISTORY OF THE PROTESTANT CHURCH IN

HUNGARY By J. H. MERLE D'AUBIGNE -

1854 [available online Free]

Hungary and Kossuth-An Exposition of the Late Hungarian Revolution by Tefft

1852 [available online Free]

Secret history of the Austrian government and of its ...
persecutions of Protestants By Joseph Alfred Michiels -

1859 [available online Free]

Sketches in Remembrance of the Hungarian Struggle for
Independence and National Freedom Edited by Kastner

(Circ. 1853) [available online Free]

GALLICA – <http://gallica.bnf.fr>

Histoire ecclésiastique – 3 Tomes - by Théodore de Bèze,
[available online Free]

BEZE-Sermons sur l'histoire de la résurrection de Notre-Seigneur Jésus-Christ [available online Free]

DE BEZE - Confession de la foy chrestienne [available online Free]

Vie de J. Calvin by Théodore de Bèze, [available online Free]

Confession d'Augsbourg (français). 1550-Melanchthon
[available online Free]

La BIBLE-l'éd. de, Genève-par F. Perrin, 1567 [available online Free]

Hobbes - Léviathan ou La matière, la forme et la puissance
d'un état ecclésiastique et civil [available online Free]

L'Église et l'État à Genève du vivant de Calvin
Roget, Amédée (1825-1883).
[available online Free]

LUTHER-Commentaire de l'épître aux Galates [available online Free]

Petite chronique protestante de France [available online Free]

Histoire de la guerre des hussites et du Concile de Basle
2 Tomes [recheck for accuracy]

Les Vaudois et l'Inquisition-par Th. de Cauzons (1908)
[\[available online Free \]](#)

Glossaire vaudois-par P.-M. Callet [\[available online Free \]](#)

Musée des protestans célèbres ou Portraits et notices
biographiques et littéraires des personnes les plus éminens
dans l'histoire de la réformation et du protestantisme par une
société de gens de lettres [\[available online Free \]](#)

(publ. par Mr. G. T. Doin; Publication : Paris : Weyer : Treuttel et Wurtz :
Scherff [et al.], 1821-1824 - 6 vol./6 Tomes : ill. ; in-8
Doin, Guillaume-Tell (1794-1854). Éditeur scientifique)

Notions élémentaires de grammaire comparée pour servir à
l'étude des trois langues classiques [\[available online Free \]](#)

Thesaurus graecae linguae ab Henrico Stephano constructus.
Tomus I : in quo praeter alia plurima quae primus praestitit
vocabula in certas classes distribuit, multiplici derivatorum
serie...

(Estienne, Henri (1528-1598). Auteur du texte Tomus I,II,III,IV : in quo
praeter alia plurima quae primus praestitit vocabula in certas classes
distribuit, multiplici derivatorum serie; Thesaurus graecae linguae ab
Henrico Stephano constructus) [\[available online Free \]](#)

La liberté chrétienne; étude sur le principe de la piété chez
Luther ; Strasbourg, Librairie Istra, 1922 - Will, Robert
[\[available online Free \]](#)

Bible-N.T.(français)-1523 - Lefèvre d'Étaples [\[available
online Free \]](#)

Calvin considéré comme exégète - Par Auguste Vesson
[\[available online Free \]](#)

Biblia en lengua española traduzida palabra por palabra de la verdad hebrayca-FERRARA

Biblia. Español 11602-translationes por Cypriano de Valera (misspelled occasionally as Cypriano de Varela) [[available online Free](#)]

Reina Valera 1602 – New Testament Available at www.archive.org [[available online Free](#)]

La Biblia : que es, los sacros libros del Vieio y Nuevo Testamento

Valera, Cipriano de, 1532-1625

Los dos tratados del papa, i de la misa - escritos por Cipriano D. Valera ; i por él publicados primero el a. 1588, luego el a. 1599; i ahora fielmente reimpresos [Madrid], 1851 [[available online Free](#)]

Valera, Cipriano de, 1532?-1625

Aviso a los de la iglesia romana, sobre la indiccion de jubiléo, por la bulla del papa Clemente octavo.

English Title = An ansvere or admonition to those of the Church of Rome, touching the iubile, proclaimed by the bull, made and set foorth by Pope Clement the eyght, for the yeare of our Lord. 1600. Translated out of French [[available online Free](#)]

Spanish Protestants in the Sixteenth Century by Cornelius August Wilkens French [[available online Free](#)]

Historia de Los Protestantes Españoles Y de Su Persecucion Por Felipe II – Adolfo de Castro – 1851 (also Available in English) [[available online Free](#)]

The Spanish Protestants and Their Persecution by Philip II

– 1851 - Adolfo de Castro [[available online Free](#)]

Institucion de la religion christiana;
Institutio Christianae religionis. Spanish
Calvin, Jean, 1509-1564

Institución religiosa escrita por Juan Calvino el año 1536 y
traduzida al castellano por Cipriano de Valera.
Calvino, Juan.

Catecismo que significa: forma de instruccion, que contiene
los principios de la religion de dios, util y necessario para
todo fiel Christiano : compuesto en manera de dialogo,
donde pregunta el maestro, y responde el discipulo
En casa de Ricardo del Campo, M.D.XCVI [1596] Calvino,
Juan.

Tratado para confirmar los pobres catiuos de Berueria en la
catolica y antigua se, y religion Christiana: y para los
consolar con la Palabra de Dios en las afliciones que
padecen por el evangelio de Iesu Christo. [...] Al fin deste
tratado hallareys un enxambre de los falsos milagros, y
illusiones del Demonio con que Maria de la visitacion priora
de la Anunciada de Lisboa engaño à muy muchos: y de
como fue descubierta y condenada al fin del año de .1588
En casa de Pedro Shorto, Año de. 1594
Valera, Cipriano de,

Biblia de Ferrara, corregida por Haham R. Samuel de
Casseres

The Protestant exiles of Madeira (c1860) French [[available
online Free](#)]

[illegible]

HISTORY OF VERSIONS of the NEW TESTAMENT

Part A – For your consideration

[illegible]

For Christians who want a serious, detailed and historical account of the versions of the New Testament, and of the issues involved in the historic defense of authentic and true Christianity.

John William Burgon [Oxford] -1 The traditional text of the Holy Gospels vindicated and established (1896) [\[available online Free \]](#)

John William Burgon [Oxford] -2 The causes of the corruption of the traditional text of the Holy Gospel
[available online Free]

John William Burgon [Oxford] – The Revision Revised
(A scholarly in-depth defense of Ancient Greek Text of the
New Testament) [\[available online Free \]](#)

Intro to Vol 1 from INTRO to MASSORETICO CRITICAL
by GINSBURG-VOL 1 [available online Free]

Intro to Vol 1 from INTRO to MASSORETICO CRITICAL
by GINSBURG-VOL 2 [available online Free]

Horæ Mosaicæ; or, A view of the Mosaical records, with respect to their coincidence with profane antiquity; their

internal credibility; and their connection with Christianity; comprehending the substance of eight lectures read before the University of Oxford, in the year 1801; pursuant to the will of the late Rev. John Bampton, A.M. / By George Stanley Faber -Oxford : The University press, 1801
[Topic: defense of the authorship of Moses and the historical accuracy of the Old Testament] [[available online Free](#)]

TC The English Revisers' Greek Text-Shown to be Unauthorized, Except by Egyptian Copies Discarded
[[available online Free](#)]

CANON of the Old and New Testament by Archibald Alexander [[available online Free](#)]

An inquiry into the integrity of the Greek Vulgate- or, Received text of the New Testament 1815 92mb [[available online Free](#)]

A vindication of 1 John, v. 7 from the objections of M. Griesbach [[available online Free](#)]

The Burning of the Bibles- Defence of the Protestant Version – Nathan Moore - 1843

A dictionarie of the French and English tongues 1611
Cotgrave, Randle - [[available online Free](#)]

The Canon of the New Testament vindicated in answer to the objections of J.T. in his Amyntor, with several additions
[[available online Free](#)]

the paramount authority of the Holy Scriptures vindicated (1868)

Resurrection of Jesus Christ, or the necessity of Personal Repentance for Salvation.

The Translations have been accomplished all around the world in many languages, starting with changeover from the older accurate Greek Text, to the modern invented one, starting between 1904 and 1910 depending on which edition, which translation team, and which publisher.

We cannot recommend: the New Testament or Bible of Louis Segond. This man was probably well intentioned, but his translation are actually based on the 8th Critical edition of Tischendorf, who opposed the Reformation, the Historicity of the Books of the Bible, and the Greek Text used by Christians for thousands of years.

For additional information on versions, type on the Internet Search: “verses missing in the NIV” and you will find more material.

We cannot recommend the english-language NKJV, even though it claims to depend on the Textus Receptus. That is not exactly accurate. The NKJV makes this claim based on the eclectic [mixed and confused] greek text collated officially by Herman von Soden. The problem is that von Soden did not accomplish this by himself and used 40 assistants, without recording who chose which text or the names of those students. Herman Hoskier [Scholar, University of Michigan] was accurate in demonstrating the links between Sinaiticus, Vaticanus, and the Greek Text of Von Soden. Thus what is explained as being “based on” the Textus Receptus actually was a departure from that very text.

The Old Testaments of almost all modern language Bibles, in almost all languages is a CHANGED text. It does NOT conform to the historic Old Testament, and is based instead on the recent work of the German Kittel, who can be easily considered an Apostate by historic Lutheran standards. (more in a momentf).

The Old Testament of the NKJV is based on the New Hebrew Translation of Kittel. [die Biblia Hebraica von Rudolf Kittel] Kittel remains problematic for his own approach to translation.

Kittel, the translator of the Old Testament [for almost all modern editions of the Bible]:

1. Did not believe that the Pentateuch he translated was accurate.
2. Did not believe that the Pentateuch he translated was the same as the original Pentateuch.
3. Did not believe in the inspiration of the Old Testament or the New Testament.
4. Did not believe in what Martin Luther would believe would constitute Salvation (salvation by Faith alone, in Christ Jesus alone).
5. Considered the Old Testament to be a mixture compiled by tribes who were themselves confused about their own religion.

Most people today who are Christians would consider Kittel to be a Heretical Apostate since he denies the inspiration of the Bible and the accuracy of the words of Jesus in the New Testament. Kittel today would be refused to be allowed to be a Pastor or a translator. His translation work misleads

and misguides people into error, whenever they read his work.

The Evidence against Kittel is not small. It is simply the work of Kittel himself, and what he wrote. Much of the evidence can be found in:

A history of the Hebrews (1895) by R Kittel – 2 Vol

Essentially, Kittel proceeds from a number of directions to undermine the Old Testament and the history of the Hebrews, by pretending to take a scholarly approach. Kittel did not seem to like the Hebrews much, but he did seem to like ancient pagan and mystery religions. (see the Two Babylons by Hislop, or History of the Temple by Edersheim, and then compare).

His son Gerhard Kittel, a “scholar” who worked for the German Bible Society in Germany in World War II, with full aproval of the State, ALSO was not a Christian and would ALSO be considered an apostate. Gerhard Kittel served as advisor to the leader of Germany in World War II. After the war, Gerhard Kittel was tried for War Crimes.

On the basis of the Documentation, those who believe in the Bible and in Historic Christianity are compelled to find ALTERNATIVE texts to the Old Testament translated by Kittel or the New Testaments that depart from the historic Ancient Koine Greek.

Both Kittel Sr and Kittel Jr appear to have been false Christians, and may continue to mislead many. People who cannot understand how this can happen may want to read a few books including :

Seduction of Christianity by Dave Hunt.

The Agony of Deceit by Horton
Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by C. Cumbey
The Battle for the Bible by Harold Lindsell (Editor of
Christianity Today)

Those who want more information about Kittel should consult:

- 1) Problems with Kittel – Short paper sometimes available online or at www.archive.org
- 2) The Theological Faculty of the University of Jena during the Third in PDF [can be found online sometimes] by S. Heschel, Professor, Dartmouth College
- 3) Theologians under : Gerhard Kittel, Paul Althaus, and Emanuel Hirsch / Robert P. Ericksen.
Publish info New Haven : **Yale University** Press, 1985.
(New Haven, 1987)
- 4) Leonore Siegele - Wenschkewitz, Neutestamentliche Wissenschaft vor der Judenfrage: Gerhard Kittels theologische Arbeit im Wandel deutscher Geschichte (München: Kaiser, 1980).
- 5) Rethinking the German Church Struggle
by John S. Conway [online]
<http://motlc.wiesenthal.com/resources/books/annual4/chap18.html>
- 6) Betrayal: German Churches and the Holocaust
by Robert P. Ericksen (Editor), Susannah Heschel (Editor)

Questions about (PDF) Ebooks:

- **I notice that you have lists of Ebooks here.**
 - **I understand that you may want others to know about the books, but why here ?**
 - There are several reasons why this was done.
- 1) so that people who know nothing about Christianity have a place to start. There are now thousands of books about Christianity available. Knowing where to begin can be difficult. These books simply represent ideas and a potential starting place.
 - 2) so that people can learn what other Christians were like, who lived **before**. We live in a world that still concentrates on the tasks of the moment, but pays little attention to the past. Today, many people do not know HOW other Christians lived their daily lives, in centuries past. Some of these books are from the past. They offer the struggles and the methods of responding through their Christian faith, in their own daily lives, some from hundreds of years ago. In addition, many of those books are documented and have good sources. This seems to be a good way for Christians from the past to encourage those in the present.
 - 3) Histories of certain Christians DO belong to those who are those who are native to those churches, those geographic areas, or who speak those languages.

But although that is true, many churches today have communities or denominations that have transcended **and surpassed the local geographic areas from where they initially or originally arose**. It is good for believers who are from OTHER geographic areas, to learn more about foreign languages and foreign cultures. Anything that can help to accomplish this, is movement

in the right direction.

- 4) It is normal for people to believe that if their church or their denomination is in one geographic location, that The history of that place is best expressed by those who are LOCAL historians. Unfortunately, today, this is often NOT accurate.

The reason is that many places have suffered from wars and from local disasters. This is especially true in Africa and the Near and Middle East. The Local historic records and documents were destroyed. Those documents that have survived, has survived OUTSIDE of those Areas of conflict. Much of their earlier history of the Eastern portion of the Roman Empire, is mostly known because of the record keepers of the West, and because of the travelers from the areas of Western Christianity. In many ways, Western Christianity is often still the record keeper of those from the East.

There is a great deal of historical records in the West, about the Near East. Those who live there today in the near East and Middle East know almost nothing about. We suggest some sources that may be of assistance.

- So you want to bring people closer, and that is a good answer, but why include records or books from England or from French speaking authors ?

1) Much of the material dealing with Eastern Orthodoxy OR dealing with the matters of Syria, The Byzantine Empire, Africa or Asia, were written about, in French. Please remember that until very recently, FRENCH was the language of the educated classes around the world, AND that it *was the MAIN language for diplomats, consuls and ambassadors and envoys*. As a result, there is value in helping those who

have an interest in French ALSO know where to start, concerning matters of Faith and History.

Some of the material listed in [French](#) simply gives people a starting point for learning about Christianity in Europe, from a non-English point of view. Other books are listed so that people can read some of those sources firsthand, for themselves and come to their own conclusions.

English Christians should be happy that they have a great spiritual heritage and examples, and rejoice also that the French can say the same. The examples of the strong and good Christians that have come before belong to everyone to all Christians, to all those who aspire to have good examples.

About the materials that deal with England, most of the world STILL does not realize that the records in England are usually MUCH older than the ecclesiastical records of OTHER areas of the world. England was divided up into geographic areas and Churches had great influence in the nation. That had not changed in England until the last few decades. Some of the records about Christianity in England

Go back for more than one thousand years, in an UNBROKEN line. One can follow the changes to the diocese through the different languages, through the different or changing legal documents and through the Rights confirmed to the churches.

Other areas of the world are claimed to be very ANCIENT in dealing with Christianity, but there is very little of actual documentation, of actual agreements, of actual legal descriptions, of actual records of local ceremonies, of actual local church councils, of the relationship between the secular State law, and the guidelines or rules of the Church. England was never invaded by those who posed a direct threat to its church institutions. The records were kept, so the records and documentation are in fact a much stronger Basis for the documenting of Christianity in earlier times.

Most Christians from the East do not know about this, and it would be good for them to learn more. In addition, there are also records in the Nations and Provinces of Europe, that have been kept where Roman Catholic Records demonstrate the authenticity of earlier Christian groups that pre-date the authority of the Bishop of Rome, even in the Western half of the Roman Empire. Some of those sources are listed herein also.

Finally, in the matter of suggesting books about Christianity and Other languages, please remember that each group likes to learn about its own past, and its own progress.

The French should be humbly proud of those Christians who were in France and who were brave and wise and demonstrated courage and a strong faithfulness to God. The Germans should learn and know the same thing about their history, as should the Spaniards and the Germans, and each and every other Nation and People-group. No matter who we are or where we are from, we can find something positive and good to encourage us and be glad that there were some who came before us, to show us a better way to live, by their faith and their Godly examples.

In closing it would be good perhaps to state what is obvious:

This ebook is likely to travel far and wide. Feel free to post online and use and print.

In many parts of the world, Christianity is deliberately falsely represented. It is represented as IF faith in God would make

someone “anti-intellectual” or somehow afraid of ideas or thinking. Nothing could be further from the truth.

Many people today do not know that the history of science today is edited to leave out the deep Christianity that most of the top scientists have held until very recent times.

Since God created the World and the scientific laws that govern it, it makes sense that God is the designer. No one is more scientific than God.

Many of the great scientists in the World are still Active Christians, with a consciously DEEP faith in God. Christians are not afraid of thinking for themselves. There are many secularists today who attempt to suggest that Christianity is for those who are feeble. The truth is that many of those are too feeble and too intellectually unprepared to answer the questions that Christianity asks of each man and each woman.

Those who do not have faith in Jesus Christ and who are secular simply often worship themselves, under the disguise of the theory of Evolution. But the chaos of the world today leaves most who are secular WITHOUT a guide or a method to explain either purpose in life, or the events that are taking place across the planet. Christianity with its record of 2000 years – (and please do not confuse the Vatican with Christianity, they are often not the same) – has a record of helping people navigate in difficult times.

Christianity teaches leaders to be humble and accountable, it helps merchants to trade honestly, and fathers to love their children and their wife. Christianity finds no value in doing harm to others for the purpose of self-interest. Usually doing harm to others is a method of expressing that ones faith in God is **ins**ufficient, therefore [the logic goes, that] harm must be done to others.

Behaving in that wrong manner is simply a Lack of faith in God, and therefore those who harm others from Other faiths and other religions are usually demonstrating a Lack of Faith in the God that *THEY* worship.

If God is all powerful, and if God can change the minds of others, and if God can reveal himself, then WHY harm anyone else who does not agree ? During THIS lifetime, it seems that each of us has the right to be wrong ,and the right to make up his own mind. Is it not up to God to deal with others in the afterlife ?

We provide answers, and help for those who seek truth (yes actual truth can be actually found and discovered, which is a shocking statement to many people who thought this was not genuinely possible).

God is a loving God. He offers Eternal Life to those who repent and believe in his message in the New Testament. But God also allows each individual to decide for themselves. This does not allow any of us to change or decide the rules. God is still God. We all are under his rules every time we are breathing, with each pulse that continues to beat in our heart.

God does not convince people against their Will. That annoys some people also, because they would like God to make decisions for them. But if people want to be Free, let them demonstrate this by exercising their own Freedom of choosing whether to follow God or not. (being able to chose to accept or reject God is not the same as being able to chose the consequences. Only the choice of which direction to Go is up to us. The consequences are whatever God has Actually declared them to be. Agreeing with Him or not will not change this.

Christianity is a source of internal strength and provides answers that almost no other religious system even claims to provide or attempts to provide.

Something usually happens to those who are intellectually honest and investigate Christianity. Many times, they find that Christianity is the most authentic, accurate and historic account of the history of the world.

It is the *genuine* answers and the genuine internal peace and help that Christians can find through their God which bothers those who are afraid to search for God. We only hope that each person will embrace their spiritual journey And take the challenge upon themselves to ask the question about how to find Truth and accurate answers.

The answers CAN be found. Some of these books are simply provided to help people find a few of the pieces that will serve as a means to encourage them in thinking and in having their inner questions answered.

We continue to find more answers every day. We have not arrived and we certainly are not perfect. But if we have helped others to proceed a bit farther on their own journeys, certainly the effort will not have been in vain.

Psalm 50:15

15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

Psalm 90

91:1 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation;

10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him.

16 With long life will I satisfy him, and show him my salvation.

Psalm 23

23:1 A Psalm of David. The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want.

2 He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.

3 He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.

With My Whole Heart - With all my heart

"with my whole heart"

If we truly expect God to respond to us, we must be willing to make the commitment to Him **with our whole heart**.

This means making a commitment to Him with our ENTIRE, or ALL of our heart. Many people do not want to be **truly** committed to God. They simply want God to rescue them at that moment, so that they can continue to ignore Him and refuse to do what they should. God knows those who ask help sincerely and those who do not. God knows each of our thoughts. God knows our true intentions, the intentions we consciously admit to, and the intentions we may not want to admit to. God knows us better than we know ourselves. When we are truly and honestly and sincerely praying to find God, and wanting Him with all of our heart, or with our whole heart, THAT is when God DOES respond.

What should people do if they cannot make this commitment to God, or if they are afraid to do this ?
Pray :

Lord God, I do not know you well enough, please help me to know you better, and please help me to understand you. Change my desire to serve you and help me to want to be committed to you with my whole heart. I pray that you would send into my life those who can help me, or places where I can find accurate information about You. Please preserve me and help me grow so that I can be entirely committed to you. In the name of Jesus, Amen.

Here are some verses in the Bible that demonstrate that God responds to those who are committed with their whole heart.

(Psa 9:1 KJV) To the chief Musician upon Muthlabben, A Psalm of David. I will praise thee, O LORD **with my whole heart**; I will show forth all thy marvellous works.

(Psa 111:1 KJV) Praise ye the LORD. I will praise the LORD **with my whole heart**, in the assembly of the upright, and in the congregation.

(Psa 119:2 KJV) Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him **with my whole heart**.

(Psa 119:10 KJV) **With my whole heart** have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

(Psa 119:34 KJV) Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe **with my whole heart**.

(Psa 119:58 KJV) I entreated thy favour **with my whole heart**: be merciful unto me according to thy word.

(Psa 119:69 KJV) The proud have forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts **with my whole heart**.

(Psa 119:145 KJV) KOPH. I cried **with my whole heart**; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.

(Psa 138:1 KJV) A Psalm of David. I will praise thee **with my whole heart**: before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

(Isa 1:5 KJV) Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

(Jer 3:10 KJV) And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto **me with her whole heart**, but feignedly, saith the LORD.

(Jer 24:7 KJV) And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me **with their whole heart**.

(Jer 32:41 KJV) Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly **with my whole heart** and with my whole soul.

I Peter 3:15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear:

II Timothy 2: 15 Study to show thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

Christian Conversions - According to the Bible - Can NEVER be forced.

Any Conversion to Christianity which would be "Forced" would NOT be recognized by God. It is in His True and KIND nature, that those who come to Him and choose to believe in Him, must come to Him OF THEIR OWN FREE WILL.

**Don't Let anyone tell you that Christians support
Forced Conversions.**

That is False. True Christianity is NEVER forced.

Core Universal Rights

The right to believe, to worship and witness

The right to change one's belief or religion

**The right to join together and express one's
belief**

PROPHECY, THE END of DAYS, and the WORLD in the Next Few Years.

What you may need to know

There is much talk these days in the Islamic world about the Time of Jacob, also known as the End Times or the End of Daysⁱ.

The records of Christianity and the records of Islam both seem to speak about the End Times. But the records of the Old and New Testaments have a record in the area of prophecy of events that are predicted to occur hundreds of years before they happen, and that record is 100% accurate.

According to Christianity, in order for a prophet or a writer or an author to truly be a prophet of God, that individual must be 100% correct 100% of the time.

This standard is applied to the Old and New Testaments (the Bible), and the verdict is that the Bible is 100% accurate, 100% of the time. History and Archeology confirms this, for those with the patience And courage to seek truth and accuracy.

What has been done sometimes in the name of Christianity, is not always good. But true Christians and Christian examples remain strong, solid and encouraging. True Christians have nothing to regret

nor be ashamed of. Offereing help to others is not wrong.

There are many perspectives on the return of Jesus Christ. The New Testaments seems to predict the return of Two Messiahs BOTH of whom both claim to be Jesus Christ.

The first Messiah who returns to help those who believe in Him actually does not come to Earth. His feet do NOT touch Jerusalem at that point in time. That first Messiah calls his followers (Christ-followers) to Him, and they are caught up or meet Jesus Christ in the air, where their time with God starts at that moment.

The second Messiah is the one who announces that "He" is the one who has returned to Earth to establish His Kingdom. He establishes a Temple in the location of the Dome of the Rock [Temple Mount] in Jerusalem, also re-institutes the jewish sacrifices of the Old Testament, and proclaims that He is going to rule on Earth. Only this Messiah who will call himself "Christ" will be a false Messiah, in other words the False Christ, the Wrong Christ.

During this time, Christians believe that they are to continue to be kind to their friends and neighbors, whether those neighbors and friends are Christians or Moslems or Hindus or anything else. This remains true in the End Times.

In the End Times according to Christianity, Christians are mostly the observers of the greatness of God, explaining to those who want to know, what is taking place in the world and why these things are happening.

In every generation of humans, there are many who claim that they WANT to live in a world without God. For that reason, **God is going to give them what they want.** Those people will have **1)** a world without God, but where **2)** a false Messiah arrives claiming to be Christ, and only an understanding of accurate Christianity will be able to help and show those people how to have Eternal Life.

The false Messiah comes onto the world stage and exercises power and dominion [over the entire world], ruling from the geographic location of the Ancient Roman Empire.

The false Messiah (obviously) denies that he is false, and institutes a system of global economic domination of a global economic system of money.

That money is a “symbolic” currency. As Christians today understand this, the currency of the False messiah is not based on Gold or Silver.

The currency that the False messiah establishes is “cashless”. It does not require paper currency. In fact, the new currency will be global, and it is expected to be cashless, without actual currency.

But it will be based on banking principles in the West, and this False Messiah will cause those who are Jewish to believe that their Messiah has returned. Like much of the rest of the world, many will be deceived by the False Messiah who will accomplish many miracles and will institute his system of global economic domination.

The False Messiah will cause that the entire world and governmental structure will cause the implementation of his false economic system of currency.

That economic system is a system of global dominance and global slavery. The global bankers will endorse this plan, believing that they will reap even greater profits than they currently do based on their system of unjust usury.

This global currency will depend on computers to work, and computers will be used to keep records of all economic transactions all over the world. This will be a closed economic system, one that can only be used by those who have accepted the false currency of the False Messiah.

The False Messiah will cause each person to be obligated to accept to use the new currency, and each individual will be required to give homage, or attention, or reverence or adoration or some kind of worship, or allegiance or loyalty to the false messiah, in order to be able to use the new cashless currency.

The new cashless currency will have one feature that those "who have wisdom" will recognize: the new

cashless system in order to be used will require each human to have a particular mark or “identifier” or system of individual identification for each and every single separate person on the planet.

That may seem impossible. But even now, there are millions and billions of computer records that are kept on the populations of all nations that are already using modern banking. Therefore it is not difficult to understand that keeping track of 7 billion humans around the world is not anything that is difficult, even at this moment.

This system may seem impossible to establish especially for those not familiar with the details of power inside the European Union or the West. But then if all of this is only fiction, then it should not harm anyone to read this, and then prove many years from now that all of these concerns were false.

The new cashless system will incorporate a number within itself, as part of its numbering system. That number has been identified and predicted for two thousand years: it is the number “six hundred and sixty six” or 666.

That may seem impossible, but actually this number is already used as a primary tracking number within the computer inventory systems of the world, long before you have read these few pages.

The number is already incorporated in almost all goods and products that are sold around the world: the

number is within something called the Bar Code that can be found on all products for sale around the world.

Please remember that in order for all of this to be significant, it must be part of an economic system that requires each human to receive or accept their own numbering on their right hand or their forehead. The mark could be visible, but it is likely to be invisible to the eyes, but visible to machines, scanners and computers.

This bar code has a formal name: it is called the UPC or Universal Product Code.

An individual UPC number is assigned to each physical product that is sold on this planet. The UPC or Universal Product Code already does incorporate that number 666 in all products.

The lines [vertical lines] and the spacing between them, and the lines themselves, their own symmetry determine the numbers and how those lines [the UPC bar code] are read or scanned by the computers used today.

The UPC has 666 built within it, and it is simply the two long lines on the **left** of the bar code, the two long lines on the **right** of the bar code, and the two long lines in the **middle** of the bar code. The two long lines on the left are read by computers and scanners as the number "six" [6], and so are the two long lines in the middle and the right side. Together, they form a part of the bar code that in fact is 6 - 6 - 6 or six hundred and sixty six.

Well it will not take long for some to dispute this. Even some theologians have taken to dispute the disclosure of the number 666, suggesting instead that the correct number to watch for prophetically is not 666 but 616.

That is simply foolishness and a distraction. When this economic system is implemented, one of the signs that will accompany this will be the leaders of all faiths and all religions who will falsely state that there is no problem and no risk in accepting the mark of the slave, the mark of those who accept to worship the False Messiah.

These events were discussed a long time ago in the Old Testament book of Daniel, and in the Final and last book of the New Testament which is also called the Revelation of the Apostle Saint John, or simply "Revelation".

The Apostle John was the last living apostle of Jesus Christ. He lived until around the year 95 A.D. and he is the one who taught the early church and the early Christians which books of the Bible were written by his fellow Apostles (and remember he wrote five books of the New Testament himself, the gospel of John, the small Epistles of 1 John, 2 John and 3 John, and the book of Revelation), and could be used and trusted.

The early Christians knew which books were to be included in the Bible and which books were not.

A modern book has explained much of this. It was simply called "*Jesus is coming*" and was written by W.E.B Blackstone.

It is easy to dismiss Christians as zionists. (Not all Christians are zionists in anycase). [and obviously, being pro-jewish is NOT the same thing as being in favor of the official government of israel. And one can be a Christian and desire good for **both** Jews and Arabs]. But Christian Zionists are not perceived friends of the jews when they are warning the Jews, even about their Jewish state, that the Messiah who comes to tell them that he is their Messiah, will be the False Messiah.

The Ancient Book of Daniel is in the Old Testament. It must be read alongside the New Testament book of Revelation, in order to give understanding to those who want to understand prophecy and the events predicted in the End Times or the End of this Age.

Christians understand that God is the one who is God, and He brings about the End Times because the planet does not belong to itself. The planet does not belong to Humans, or to the false [demonic] beings who pretend to come from other planets.

The planet belongs to God and He is the one who causes everyone rich and poor, to understand through the events in the End of Days, that God is serious about being God, and humans do not have much time to get their own life in order, and to give an account to God who is going to return and require that account of each Human, on a personal and individual basis.

That task is so impossible to understand that all that humans can do is understand and come to God, with the understanding that God may or may not require their sacrifice, but He does require those who seek Him to read and understand and follow the words and doctrines of Jesus Christ as explained in the New Testament. [The Gospel of John is a good place to start].

All those who have come before can do, is leave a few things around, for those who will be left to try to understand these events in a very short period of time.

The literal understanding of the Times of the End is that they will last seven years, and that much of humanity will perish during that time through a variety of catastrophes and disasters, all of which God refuses to stop for a planet that has been saying that they do not need Him anymore.

If they do not need Him, then they should not complain when these events occur. If they Do need God, then they should be honest enough to admit this, try to find God, pray to find God and that they will not be deceived and that God would help them to find Him.

The economic system that requires a mark may have a different formulation for the number 666. It may stay the same as it is now, or it may change. But at this current time, no one is [yet] required to have this mark personally on their mark or forehead, though if the dollar dies or is replaced by a new currency, the new currency may be the one that is either an interim

currency, or the new currency of the mark, to be used only by those who accepted to be marked [electronically branded], so they can then use their mark along with the mark of the new economic system.

A “beast” is a monster, but one that at the same time is usually both 1) ferocious and \ 2) evil in addition to being overpowering and strong.

The new economic system will be ferocious and overpowering. It will be directed by the False Messiah and the Beast. (There are 3 Evil guys described in the book of Revelation). The economic system using the mark, becomes the “mark of the beast”, because of two factors:

- 1) the one who runs and directs the system is a beast who is ruled by Evil and by Satan
- 2) the economic system of the mark of the beast takes on those characteristics of the beast also.

[the system for those who refuse to go along will not be kind nor tolerant, but more likely a combination of the worst of the roman empire, the worst of stalinist soviet communist USSR, and the worst of the the time under Hitler.]

It will be impossible to buy anything without the mark of the beast. Most likely, it may start out as optional and quickly become mandatory. As soon as the economic mark will be made mandatory, it will become a crime of life or death to try to conduct economic transactions without the official government

permission, from the millions and millions of people who have foolishly already decided to consent to accept the mark. It will also be a capital crime to help or assist anyone who would refuse to accept the mark. Therefore the system of the beast will prevent neutrality: it will prevent people from having the choice of being able to "not make a choice". For that reason, all humans will chose, and then God will classify each person according to the choice that they have made, that choice having Eternal consequences.

You can be assured that there will be billion dollar contracts by public relations firms to convince you that accepting your individual mark on your right hand or forehead will help you, will save civilization, will help mother earth, will help us all work collectively, will allow to work, and oh yes, would allow you, incidentally to be able to buy food to eat.

The book of Revelation says those who accept the mark undergo a "deception", the implication being that those who accept the mark are spiritually deceived into acceptance of the upside-down universe: where evil is viewed as good, and good is viewed as evil. At that point, the new Messiah would be perceived as real and genuine by those who have accepted the mark, until later on when they will realize that they have been deceived, but at that point it will be impossible for them to change their mind or their commitment to the false Messiah, and this would have Eternal Consequences for them. The time to decide therefore is before that time. Now would probably be a good time, in case these things matter to you, who are reading this.

ISBN



5 0 9 9 8



9 780760 719756

This is a **Bar Code**. It is officially called the **UPC Universal Product Code**. It has been supplemented by the use of **RFID Tags**

6 6 6

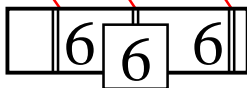
The "6-6-6" are the two vertical lines on each side of the bar code, along with the middle two lines. They are used to tell the computers how to align the bar code for scanning.

5 1 2 0 0 >



9 780679 736240

ISBN 0-679-73624-7



0 20356 36330 7

6 6 6

IS the **UPC UNIVERSAL PRODUCT CODE** the **Precursor System** to **Individual Human Branding** ?

Did you just laugh ?

Those silly bar codes...

That was pretty funny ...

But seriously... What does your laughter tell you about yourself ?

Does it tell you that the idea of tracking you is so strange, that you have really never thought about it before ?

Do you think that other people may have thought about it, even though **you** might not ?

England has more than 2 Million cameras right now.

Do they track everything because all things are a strong danger ?
Or...do the cameras track people...***just in case*** ?

So what do you think would happen if someone could track you 1) 100% of the time 2) with 100% certainty 3) with 100% accuracy 4) with 100% of all that you do ?

If Tracking with a mark on your right-hand or forehead becomes mandatory by law, and it will be a crime to not have that mark, and it will also be impossible to buy or sell without it, do you know how you would respond ?

What would you do if your eternal destiny largely depended on your answer to this question ?

If you are still here ***when*** these questions are valid, you should know your eternal destiny (after death...for eternity) **does** depend on your answer.

The Book of Revelation, The Characteristics of the First Beast How All humans will be the ones Deceived and actually ALL Humans [with one exception] Worship the Beast

Revelation 13:1

The Power of the Beast comes from Satan

Satan

2 And **the beast** which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and **the dragon gave him** his power, and his seat, and great authority.

Revelation 13:

Oops: Satan-worship is not a good idea

4 And **they worshipped the dragon** which gave power unto the beast: and they **worshipped the beast**, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

Revelation 13:

The Beast

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.
7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: **and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.**

5 minutes of information to change
your Eternal destination ?

Revelation 13:

The Beast

8 And **all** that dwell upon the earth **shall worship him**, whose names are **not** written in the **book of life** of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

Every single human worships the beast, *unless* their individual name is written in God's **book of life**

Revelation 13:

It takes a special understanding to understand what is being said.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

Note: The First Beast is the Anti-Christ

The Characteristics of the Second Beast and 666

Revelation 13:

13:11 And I beheld **another beast** coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

The False Prophet

Revelation 13:

12 And **he** exerciseth all the power of the **first beast** before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein **to worship the first beast**, whose deadly wound was healed.

False Prophet

The AntiChrist

Revelation 13:

13 And **he** doeth great wonders, so that **he** maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

Revelation 13:14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which **he** had power to do in the sight of **the beast**; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

False Prophet

Revelation 13:15 And **he** had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

Image of the beast may be a Robot or computer image, or a hologram, But it is an entity through which the Beast [Anti-Christ] extends power over mankind

Revelation 13:16 And **he causeth all**, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, **to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:**

17 And **that no man might buy or sell**, save [except] he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, **or the number of his name.**

"Man" = Mankind, men AND women

Revelation 13:18 Here is wisdom. Let **him that hath understanding** count the number **of the beast**: for it is **the number of a man**; and his number is **Six hundred threescore and six.** [6-6-6]

(Phil 4:3 KJV) [Saint Paul Knew of the Book of Life:] And I entreat [ask] thee also, true yokefellow, [fellow-worker] help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with other my fellow labourers, whose names **are in the book of life**.

(Rev 3:5 KJV) He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the **book of life**, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

Anti-Christ

(Rev 13:8 KJV) And **all** that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the **book of life** of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

(Rev 17:8 KJV) The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, **whose names were not written in the book of life** from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

(Rev 20:12 KJV) And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the **book of life**: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

Note: this is NOT salvation by good works. Remember Matthew 25:32

And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: This is simply where the books are opened to divide those who have truly and sincerely accepted the teachings of Jesus Christ from those who have not. As Jesus said John 8:24: "for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins". See the rest of the pages herein for information on how to be saved and have Eternal Life.

(Rev 20:15 KJV) And whosoever was **not found written in the book of life** was cast into the lake of fire.

(Rev 21:27 KJV) And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's **book of life**.

(Rev 22:19 KJV) And if any man **shall take away from the words** of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the **book of life**, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

This warning in Rev 22:19 refers to Institutions or Translators who change the words of the Bible

Note: The Lamb slain from the foundation of the world is Jesus Christ. Jesus Christ was the pre-existent Creator of the Universe (John 1)

666 = Recapitulated apostasy the true rationale of the concealed name of the Roman empire by George Stanley Faber - 1833 - London -. Free PDF available online

God claims that He knows each of our hearts. God also claims to know everything about us, all of our accomplishments and all of our sins also. But God sends Jesus Christ to save us through His words in the New Testament. Those who ignore them take a heavy risk to themselves, especially where this risk is one of Eternity.

As the saying goes, Eternity is a long time to be wrong. For that reason, it is important to understand who Jesus Christ truly is and who He actually claimed to be.

Here is where all of this connects back to the End of Days: Those who accept to take and participate in the economic system that incorporates the use of the number “six hundred and sixty six” on their right-hand or their forehead forfeit [give up] their opportunity for Eternal Life and Heaven, and Eternity with God.

According to the Bible, Satan is not some clever guy meant to give people just “a little bit of harmless fun”. Satan is not your buddy. Satan is not your friend, simply out to help you have a “good time”.

Satan is a real being, who is one of the most powerful and intelligent beings ever created.

He used to be an Angel, but turned against God. Satan is the one who will be in charge of the planet during the time of the false Messiah.

This is standard historic Christian doctrine, and this is the doctrines that have been proclaimed since the Early Christians. These are NOT innovations, these are not anything new. [sources - Free - provided at the of this for those who want to know more in PDF Download]

You may ask: Well, what does this have to do with the End of Days and the Economic System ?

God wants people to worship him Freely, but if they want to oppose God, God will allow them to make that choice. But making a choice, is not the same thing as being able to chose the consequences of that choice.

There is no one in Christianity who will convince anyone against their Will to worship God. God tells each person they are responsible. From that point on, the burden is on them, they can respond to God or not, and their own response determines their own fate and consequences, especially for Eternity.

The nature of a God is that He makes the rules and is not required to explain anything to anyone. However because God loves each person and wants them to chose Him (and not chose to follow Satan), God wrote roughly 1500 pages of material in the Old and New Testament (the Bible) to help people make their own choice.

The specific characteristic of accepting to use the Economic [most likely cashless] system is that those humans who use it must agree to accept the False messiah as their own savior.

The Bible refers to this as worship. Let us not loose track of definitions: It does not matter whether the person will admit this or not. Worship consists of doing the actions that a deity, such as God, would understand worship to be.

God says that those who accept to take the economic mark in their right-hand or their forehead will forfeit their Life with Him, and will never be able to be saved.

From that point on, those who have accepted to use the economic system by the mark on their right hand or forehead have declared themselves - by their action - to be the enemy of God.

But God is the one who deals with those who are His enemies. The presumption is also that those who have agreed to accept the new economic cashless system which uses the mark have undergone an internal change. By their action, they have agreed to be under the dominion of evil (just like those who accepted Sauron in the Lord of the Rings) and this new allegiance to the False Messiah, His economic system of the mark, and the acceptance of the ruler of the False Messiah who will accomplish many false miracles (through the power of the fallen angel Satan) has consequences: it will change the person who takes this mark, even while they will deny that inner transformation to the willing acceptance of evil has taken place.

In anycase, it will not be enough to reject the Mark. People who decide to reject the mark, and there will be

millions, are hardly okay or alright. They will have very little time to actually decide and accept to believe the words of Jesus Christ in the New Testament, if they can find New Testaments that are accurate.

The New Testament that is accurate is that which has been used by the Historic Christian Church for thousands of years. If it was good enough for the Earlier Christians, it remains good enough today.

This would be the New Testaments that are based on the received text of the Koine Greek New Testament. This would include the Scrivener Version of 1860 [FHA Scrivener] [do not use versions of his, published after his death], and the standard Koine Greek version of the New Testament published by Cura. P. Wilson, such as the version of 1833.

These two Ancient Koine Greek Testaments are based on the {western calendar} 1550-51 greek text of Robert Estienne, sometimes called Stephens or Stephanus.

The False Messiah in the New Testament has another name. He is not the true Christ, therefore by falsely claiming to be the true one, he reveals himself to be the AntiChrist. But remember at that point in time where He rules, he will not be officially claiming to be evil. On the contrary, he will claim to be the true Messiah of love, miracles and peace.

These facts then are what missionaries may share. Missionaries do not work for any government of the West, as this is prohibited and illegal in the West.

[Missionaries in Islam often ARE funded by their own islamic republic].

Christian Missionaries have only one goal which is to inform and acquaint you with facts that you may find interesting and that may save your Eternal life for you and your family.

Listening to any missionary will not make you a Christian. Missionaries are ordinary people. They have decided that they will try to help others by presenting truth and kindness to others. Those who hear what they have to say are free to accept or reject what they say. That is all.

Missionaries are usually very educated and devote much time (often many years) to learning about other people and about other cultures. They do not try to do this in order to gain their Eternal Life. By definition, Christians *already have* accepted and received Eternal Life.

Christians do not need to worry about Salvation by doing good works. *For the true Christian, there is no relationship between good works and obtaining salvation.* Salvation for each individual on the planet is Free, Christians are those who have understood and accepted to believe this. They already possess this from the instant that they become Christians and accept the words of Jesus in the New Testament.

Missionaries do NOT earn their way to heaven by saving or converting other people.

Missionaries agree to share the good news of Christianity, because of the individual and personal good that this same message has accomplished for them, on the inside of who they are. Missionaries risk a lot to communicate the Love of God to others. Most people cannot even understand this. Many people today have lives that are without hope and without purpose. Millions are aimless and without goals on the larger scale. But Christians will risk much to share the gospel with others, because that is what God commands them to do and wants them to do.

In England the challenge is not that people are ignorant of how to be saved and have Eternal life. Many are, but the challenge is for those who have already heard this to understand that this is really true, genuinely accurate. It is easy to hide doubts behind the walls of the propaganda that is falsely called “science” these days.

People think they must not admit to being religious, since this might not be “sophisticated”. But God is the most sophisticated one of all. As the saying goes: **He is no fool to give up that which cannot keep, in order to gain that which he cannot loose** [referring to Eternal Life offered by God through Christ].

As they will admit, Missionaries are sinners also. If you do not believe this, ask them. Then ask them what they have done about their own sins, and listen to their answers. Missionaries do not claim to be better than others. They only claim that the mercy of God that has

been given to them, can be given to everyone else also.

Missionaries could be anywhere else in the world. They may not have to come to your area of the planet. But if God sends them there, maybe you should thank God that he cares enough to send those who risk hardship and difficulty for being brave enough to try to obey God and give you information that may save your Eternal life.

Most missionaries have given up a life of comfort and riches that they could have had in their own nations. They have made this choice to try to show the love of God to others. This example is worthy of kindness and respect.

Christians usually are there to help, or to establish schools or hospitals. Christians do not do these things in order to earn or merit their eternal life. They do these things as a result of being transformed and changed for the betterment [amelioration] of others, by God

Christians are not a witness to themselves, but to the God that they serve. Those who worship a mean and cruel God will become mean and cruel. Those who worship a God of love and help and mercy and kindness will demonstrate love, help, mercy and kindness to others. People become like the God they serve.

Some people say that if a person has harmed a Christian, that they cannot become a Christian. But

that is NOT true. Saint Paul, even before he became a Christian persecuted Christians. Then God showed Him how Paul was acting against God. Paul became a Christian.

Jesus Christ came to save everyone including murderers and prostitutes. No one is holy enough to be allowed into Heaven with any sins or imperfection in their life. God is too Holy to allow this. God can regenerate and change anyone if they are sincere when they repent, and if they are seeking God with all of their heart. Read it for yourself in the New Testament gospel of John.

There is no need to be afraid, or to allow fear to be in control. Christianity teaches a life of inner peace, not a life ruled by fear.

No one in true Christianity will ever convert you by force, since that would be disrespectful to God, and an infringement upon His dominion. There are many people in religions that are very rich because they try to censor and keep information from reaching those who would benefit most by it.

Many of those same people are rich, and do not want their positions to be affected. They would rule by fear and the threat of force and violence. Humans who try these methods bring great curses upon themselves. Questions that have been raised legitimately require answers. The events which have been predicted will occur. They cannot be stopped by humans (though they may be delayed by prayer).

There are some books listed along with this New Testament. We would urge you to consider them so that you may find the answers you are seeking:

Historic Mainstream Books that may be of use:

Jesus is Coming by W.E.B. Blackstone
available online for Free [PDF] at www.archive.org

How to study the Bible by R.A. Torrey
available online for Free [PDF]

The Canon of the Old and New Testaments by
Archibald Alexander - available online for Free [PDF]

Pilgrim's Progress - An explanation of the life as a Christian, in narrative. Very good, Other language versions are known to exist in French, German, Dutch, Arabic, and Chinese. Available online for Free Pdf and maybe from Google Books.

an explanation of the number 666 = "Recapitulated apostasy the true rationale of the concealed" name of the Roman empire by George Stanley Faber - best for those Christians and/or for those who know English language well Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

Versions of the Bible that are sound and accurate include:

Ethiopic New Testament – 1857

Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

Italian Diodati Edition – Original

Available for Free online at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with Google books

Spanish – 1602 Reina Valera Edition - Original

Available for Free online at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with Google books

The Arabic Bible - 1869 Cornelius Van Dyke [We recommend the original editions of 1867 and 1869 only] - Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with Google books

Sanskrit / Sanscrit Bible – Yes, Sanskrit is still used today in India. The Sanscrit edition that is accurate is the version by Wenger. Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with Google books

Tamil – (Tamou) Edition of 1859 (India)

Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with Google books

Karen – The Karen New Testament (Sgau Karen)

Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with Google books

Burmese – Myanmar – Burma – New Testament available. Edition of 1850.

Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with Google books

Hindi – The New Testament in Hindi, also called Hindustani. Editions preferable before 1881.

Available for Free online [PDF] at [Archive.org](https://archive.org) or with Google books

Le Nouveau Testament – Ostervald – 1868-72
(be cautious as many Ostervald and David Martin versions in French have been altered). The french

version of Louis Segond is popular but is actually based on the text of Westcott and Hort.

Accurate Ostervall version available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

Hungarian Bible – 1692 – Original

Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

The Persian New Testament – 1837 version of Henry Martyn - Available for Free online [PDF] at Archive.org or with Google books

All the Messianic Prophecies of the Bible by Lockyer.

The Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by C. Cumbey.

The Case for Christ - Strobel

Eines Christen reise nach der seligen ewigkeit :
welche in unterschiedlichen artigen sinnbildern, den
gantzen zustand einer bussfertigen und
gottsuchenden seele vorstellet in englischer sprache
beschrieben durch Johann Bunjan, lehrer in Betford,
um seiner fůrtrefflichkeit willen in die hochteutsche
sprache ¼bersetzt

Le voyage du Chrétien vers l'éternité bienheureuse :
ou l'on voit représentés, sous diverses images, les
différents états, les progrès et l'heureuse fin d'une ame
Chrétienne qui cherche dieu en Jésus-Christ

Auteur(s) : Bunyan, John (1628-1688). Auteur du texte

Le pèlerinage d'un nommé Chrétien - écrit sous l'allégorie d'un songe / [par John Bunyan] ; trad. de l'anglais avec une préf. [par Robert Estienne]

Available for Free online at Archive.org or with Google books

Baxter, Richard Title Die ewige Ruhe der Heiligen.
Dargestellt von Richard Baxter.

Pilgerreise zur seligen Ewigkeit. Von Johann Bunyan.
Aus dem Englischen neu übersetzt

Der himlische Wandersmann : oder Eine
Beschreibung vom Menschen der in Himmel kommt:
Sammt dem Wege darin er wandelt, den Zeichen und
der Spure da er durchgehet, und einige Anweisungen
wie man laufen soll das Kleinod zu ergreifen /
Beschrieben in Englischer Sprache durch Johannes
Bunyan.

Il pellegrinaggio del cristiano / tradotto dall' inglese di
John Bunyan dal Stanislao Bianciardi
Firenze : Tipografia e. Libr. Claudiana

Author Bunyan, John, 1628-1688
Title Tian lu li cheng
[China] : Mei yi mei zong hui, 1857

El viador, bajo del simil de un sueño por Juan Bunyan

"Everyone has the right to freedom of thought, conscience and religion; this right includes freedom to change his religion or belief, and freedom, either alone or in community with others and in public or private, to manifest his religion or belief in teaching, practice, worship and observance."

-- Article 18 of the U.N. Universal Declaration of Human Rights --

**Christian Conversions - According to the Bible -
Can NEVER be forced.**

Any Conversion to Christianity which would be "Forced" would NOT be recognized by God. It is in His True and KIND nature, that those who come to Him and choose to believe in Him, must come to Him OF THEIR OWN FREE WILL.

Don't Let anyone tell you that Christians support Forced Conversions.

That is False. True Christianity is NEVER forced.

Core Universal Rights

The right to believe, to worship and witness

The right to change one's belief or religion

The right to join together and express one's belief

ⁱThe subject of the End Times in the west is called Biblical Prophecy. For more information on this topic, feel free to consult the standard books on this including: The Late Great Planet Earth (Lindsey), and the Charts of Clarence Larkin may give someone a quick overview. Things to come by Dwight Pentecost is interesting though technical. Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by Cumbey will offer a quick read to those who are able to obtain a rare copy. The Christian in Complete Armor by Gurnall [Free Online] will offer a source of spiritual strength to those who have the courage and wisdom to read it.

Some of Larkin's Material is available for Free online.

Remedy and Help for Occult & Demonic Forces

We include this short section for those who would like to take immediate action, in order to help their life or the life of someone that they care about.

The following covers a topic called the topic of “disembodied spirits” or the topic of Spirits in the world around us.

Christianity teaches that there are 1) spiritual forces that are created by Him, and that work with God, and 2) that there are spiritual forces that rebelled against God, and try to use their influence to harm the good that God accomplishes.

Christianity does NOT recognize that there are neutral spiritual forces. Christianity does not recognize that there are spirits that roam the earth with no destination or purpose. Christianity teaches that spiritual forces may attempt to contact or respond those who seek them, and that those forces are evil and will do harm to humans.

The reason is that Humans can be deceived by spiritual forces that would claim to be good, but are not. The Christian solution is to simply have nothing to do with forces that are not part of the Kingdom of God and of Jesus Christ.

Those who disagree have the right to chose, but should not complain if they find out that the spiritual forces they contact truly are evil and deceive them. Most people do NOT find this out for many years, until their life is wasted and it is too late to do much for God. THAT is exactly the purpose of those forces, to cause humans to spend their life and their time chasing things which do not matter instead of investing in their own spiritual future, in the afterlife.

Some people think that life is to be lived on Earth, while others understand that life here is simply a down-payment. Life here is simply time to prepare for the next thousands of years, with God and others who serve Him.

Christianity does NOT recognize the category of spiritual entities (spirits) that are full of Mischief, or mischievous.

Christianity would conclude that those spirits, where they actually exist, are causing mischief as a trick to prompt humans to become involved with them, in the same manner as a human will pull a piece of string in front of a CAT in order to watch the cat react.

There are humans who have ALREADY found out that certain spiritual forces are Evil. These people have tried to get rid of them but do not know how. There is no solution that exists other than to genuinely become a Christian and then take the steps that the Bible instructs.

Incantations and rituals do not “force” any spiritual entity to do anything. No ritual by a priest was ever effective BECAUSE it was a ritual, or because it contained certain words. However, spirits DO respond to those who are truly Christians, and THEY can certainly tell those who are genuinely Christians (followers of the true Jesus Christ), and those who are faking this or are insincere. It is a BAD idea to attempt to fool or deceive a Demon. THAT does not work, AND humans who try this only end up with much ensnarement by those demonic forces.

There are solutions to these dilemmas. None of them will work for those who are not saved or for those who are NOT Christian. Try it if you want, but be prepared for the consequences.

Demonic Spirits play by the rules that GOD lays down and NOT by the rules that you may have been mis-led into believing by some slick occult publishing company.

Witches have precious little power in fact, and the few that do are under such oppression and such personal bondage that they have no freedom, but they will not speak this truth to others.

The price of their freedom (they have been told) is the ensnarement or seduction of others. The following prayers are provided in case they are of assistance. Those who use them must be true Christians, and recognized by God as such.

Having said that, spiritual warfare and spiritual conflict (since this IS that area: the conflict in spiritual realms between spiritual forces) is very much like running or any other long distance task: it is long term preparation that makes the difference.

A new Christian is NOT to be dealing with demonic forces, and would be well advised to seek advice from those who are serious, sober, and committed genuine Christians for many years, before dealing with these areas.

Many books have been written on this topic. Many of them are written by those who are occultists who are possessed and seeking to mislead others. We will recommend OTHER Christian books at the end of this section for those who wish to pursue these matters with the seriousness they deserve. Most of the books available in these areas for Christians are written in English or German.

Also, it may not be enough to pray these prayers once. It may take much time to have the impact desired. **In order to have personal victory in these areas over demonic spirits:**

1) One must be a Genuine Christian

- 2) One must seek to actively follow God
- 3) One must spend much TIME reading the Bible, and
- 4) One must spend much TIME praying and learning HOW to pray to God in the name of Jesus Christ, in accordance (agreement) with the information and principles explained in the New Testament.

prayer of renunciation of Demonic Forces

Prayer to renounce witchcraft and/or any spiritual practice contrary to God and His given instructions

{ Whether you have decided to become a Christian 20 years ago or five minutes ago, you can still pray this prayer. If you are not a Christian believer, or if you are confused about what this means, no problem. Just go to the section on how to become a Christian, pray that prayer, and then come back and pray this one }

Lord God, I do not come always to talk with you when I should Lord, I find this prayer difficult and I pray that you would give me the grace, strength and courage that I need to pray it and mean it.

Lord, I come to you because I am a true Christian believer, I (your name here), being under the Blood of Jesus, claiming the Mind of Jesus, and the Spirit of Jesus, do hereby present my request to you boldly before your Throne of Grace (Ephesians 2:3/Hebrews 4:14-16/Philippians 2: 1-11). I ask that you would neutralize and prevent any force or evil presence from acting that might try to keep me from praying this prayer, in the name of Jesus and in the power of your blood. I pray that you would give me your spiritual strength and your spiritual protection. I thank you for what you did for me by dying on the cross for me.

I come before you in prayer today In the name of Jesus Christ because I want to renounce any and all practices that are contrary to you or to your teachings. I come before you today in the name of Jesus Christ.

I come before you today because I want to renounce any contact or seeking of any spirit or spiritual entity other than

the Christian Triune God or the Son of God, Jesus Christ. I want to renounce any and all of my behaviors and practice of allowing myself to contact the spiritual world or pray to/through spiritual entities or people, that are not Jesus Christ.

I recognize that the Bible states that we can only come to God through Jesus Christ, and through no other persons or spirits.

I come before you today because I want to renounce any and all of my spiritism, spirit-contact, witchcraft and occult practices, as well as any spiritual or other practice which is against you or contrary to you, and I ask for your favor and help to help me renounce these activities.

At this moment, I choose by my own will to renounce and reprove all works of darkness in my life and the lives of the generations of those whom I have joined. I include blood relatives as well as adoptive relatives and any mates, or any others whom I have joined such as lovers, seducers whether these were my (whichever applies to you - if you are not sure...include them all) wife/wives, husband/husbands, and children/grand-children/great-grandchildren. In the name of Jesus Christ, I hereby renounce any and every oath, commitment, covenant, decision, curse, fetish, decision, intention, word or thought, or gesture, and I hereby renounce any and every fleshly and immoral intimacies and unions that encouraged or brought about iniquity in my own life, or anyone meeting the above stated requirements for bringing works of darkness to my own life.

Lord God, in the name of Jesus Christ, I hereby choose to renounce all unfruitful works of darkness, and have no further fellowship with them from this time forth (Romans 13: 12/Ephesians 5: 11)

I do this through the Name of Jesus Christ, my Savior,

through His Blood that was shed for me,

through his precious Body given for me,

through his Mind that suffered beyond anything I could ever suffer,

I do this so that my whole being - body, mind, soul and spirit, may be completely set free from every sinful work of the past brought about by the sins of those before me.

I do this so that no Luciferian, Satanic, Spiritually wrong promise, or evil covenant, curse, action, word, or deed or attitude - from my actions or my past be laid against my account - in heaven or in or on the earth. By this action today, I hereby serve notice that the handwriting of ordinances written against me and my generations are blotted out in my life - effective as far back as needs be to the very first thought, word, deed or gesture. (Ephesians 2: 13-14).

I do this so that from this day forward, I may go about serving You God, in reverence of You and seeking your counsel in everything I do. I submit my life unto You as a living sacrifice - holy and acceptable in Your sight, which is my reasonable service. (Romans 12:1)

Dear Heavenly Father, and Judge of the Universe, as I present this petition before you today, I thank You that You have heard me this day, and granted my every expression in accordance with Your will. I know that You have done this solely because of what Your Son, the true and only Jesus Christ, accomplished for me, by dying and paying the price for my sins on the cross.

Thank You from the depth of all of my being, for hearing my prayers and granting my petition. Please remind me of your grace and love on a daily basis. Please help me to seek to

serve and follow you, and help me to continue to remember that you have forgiven me, and that I can take you at your word and trust what you have given to me in your Bible. I pray that you would help me to not do wrong, and to decide to do what is right, and to take active steps to follow you. I pray that you would fill me with joy, comfort and hope and bring true Christian friends in my life who will strengthen my walk with You and encourage me to grow in the right spiritual path with you. You know Lord that I have asked all of these things in the name of Jesus, and I thank you that I am now free in deed, according to what you have shared with you in the Bible (Romans 6:22, Galatians 5:1, Romans 8:1, Romans 7:24, 8:1, John 8:36, I Corinthians 12:27).

(Note: take time to look up these verses in the Bible which can be found in the Bible. You may want to write them down, and memorize them as well. It is good practice and will serve you well).

I pray Lord that you would help me to remember that each time I am tempted, that I can come back and talk with you, and read the Bible for strength and encouragement.

In the name of Jesus Christ I have asked all of these things, and I thank you for giving them to me, Amen.

The Spiritual Problems caused by Spiritual Explorations of Witchcraft & Dark Spirituality - **Hereditary Witchcraft**

There is such a thing as occult forces that try to force families to serve them, for many decades, and for many generations. Some families did not KNOW how to fight the demonic spirits. Therefore they gave in to them, and serve those forces, and try to force their other family members to do this.

This needs to be resisted, but true freedom and true resistance can only be found in those who truly accept and believe the message of Jesus Christ as the New Testament confirms and explains. This is only ONE book of many portions of the New Testament. The New Testament is comprised of 27 books.

Prayer to be forgiven for sins committed while exploring darkness and/or evil and prayers to be forgiven for sins committed in & during witchcraft

Some people will wrongly tell you that this prayer cannot or will not have a good impact on your life. Whether they consciously know it or not, those who say that are people who are trying to trick you. But if this prayer would really have no effect on your life, then it certainly cannot hurt to pray it.

Lord God, I do not come always to talk with you when I should. Lord, I find this prayer difficult and pray that you would give me the grace, strength and courage that I need to pray it and be totally sincere. Lord, I come to you because I am now a true Christian believer, and because I, (your name here), being under the Blood of Jesus, claiming the Mind of Jesus, and the Spirit of Jesus, do hereby present my request to

you boldly before your Throne of Grace (Ephesians 2:3/Hebrews 4:14-16/Philippians 2: 1-11).

I ask that you would neutralize and prevent any force or evil presence that might try to keep me from praying this prayer, in the name of Jesus and in the power of your blood. I pray that you would strengthen me as I pray this and that my mind would be clear, and that I would be able to concentrate on talking with you and on what I would like to pray. I thank you for coming to my help as you said you would in the Bible, and despite the tricks of any evil forces to convince me of the opposite. I thank you that you Love me Lord, even if I do not always feel as though you do because I am not perfect.

I thank you for what you did for me by dying on the cross for me. I thank you Lord, because I know that you are more powerful than the forces which may have been controlling my life, and which were exercising influence in my life that I want to be sure is terminated and over. I come to you in prayer today Lord, because I want to be delivered from all consequences of hereditary involvement in the occult or any occult curses which have impacted my life and/or hereditary witchcraft and all of the sins and curses which have come from those activities. I choose by my own will and I do now renounce and reprove all works of darkness in my life and the lives of the generations of those past and present whom I have joined.

Choosing by my own will Lord Jesus Christ, I renounce any and all curses or effects of my past actions, habits, thought processes and any other activity or intention contrary to your character and contrary to your word the Bible. any relatives of mine who have been in the occult which you know about Lord, and whereby I am or have been affected by any of their actions, thoughts, words or deeds. **In your name and by my will with your help and depending upon you, I renounce all occult blessings, all occult heritage and all occult consequences, as well as any demonic spirits or inspiration,**

which have a basis for interference or influence in my life, either because of my own actions or because of the actions of any of my ancestors or relatives which has an effect on me- whatever evil effect that might be.

In this renunciation Lord, I include blood and adoptive relatives and any mates, such as lovers, seducers and rapists wife/wives, husband/husbands, and children/grand-children/great-grandchildren. I hereby renounce any and every oath, commitment, covenant, decision, action, curse, fetish, gesture, and fleshly and immoral intimacies and unions that encouraged or brought about iniquity in my own life, or anyone meeting the above stated requirements for bring works of darkness to my own life.

[you should take time out at this point, recalling to your mind any known names or circumstances - especially if there have been rapes or seductions that you know about, from or towards you, or that you participated in or witnessed. Take each situation and person individually and ask the Lord to forgive you of your involvement and participation in each of these situations. Where the situation applies instead to others, ask that they would come to realize the wrongness of their action, and that they would be drawn to the Lord and that they would repent and be saved]

Lord, I hereby choose to renounce all unfruitful works of darkness, and have no further fellowship with them from this time forth (Romans 13: 12/Ephesians 5: 11) I do this through the Name of Jesus Christ, my Savior, through His Blood that was shed for me, through his precious Body given for me, through his Mind that suffered beyond anything I could ever suffer. I do this so that my whole being - body, mind, soul and spirit, may be completely set free from every sinful work of the past brought about by my sins or the sins of those before me. I do this so that no Luciferian, Satanic, or evil covenant, curse, or fetish from the past be laid against my account - in heaven or in or on the earth.

By this action right now today, I hereby serve notice that the handwriting of ordinances written against me and my generations are blotted out - effective as far back as needs be to the very first thought, word, deed or gesture. (Ephesians 2: 13-14). I do this so that from this day forward, I may go about serving You, Father, in reverence of You and seeking your counsel in everything I do. I submit my life unto You here and now as a living sacrifice - holy and acceptable in Your sight, which is my reasonable service. (Romans 12:1) Dear Heavenly Father, and Judge of the Universe, as I present this petition before you today, I thank You that You have heard me today, and granted my every expression in accordance with Your will.

I know that You have done this solely because of what Your Son, the true and only Jesus Christ, accomplished for me, by dying and paying the price for my redemption on the cross. Thank You from the depth of all of my being, for hearing my prayers and granting my petition. Please remind me of your grace and love on a daily basis. Please help me to seek to serve and follow you, and help me to continue to remember that you have forgiven me, and that I can take you at your word and trust what you have given to me in your Bible. I pray that you would help me to not do wrong, and to decide to do what is right, and to take active steps to follow you.

I pray that you would fill me with joy, comfort and hope and bring friends in my life who will strengthen my walk with You and encourage me to grow in the right spiritual path with you. I ask Lord that you would give me spiritual discernment so that I would not be deceived by others, and so that I would follow you in the ways that you want me to. I pray that you would help me to understand you and know you better and that you would help me be an effective messenger of yours to communicate the truths of the Gospel and live and stand up for You. You know Lord that I have asked all of these things in the name of Jesus Christ, and I thank you that I am now free in

deed, according to what you have shared with me in the Bible (Romans 6:22, Galatians 5:1, Romans 8:1, Romans 7:24, 8:1, John 8:36, I Corinthians 12:27). In the name of Jesus Christ, Amen.

**LIST OF ACCURATE BOOKS on the OCCULT /
DEMONIC SPIRITS for those who are CHRISTIANS
and who sincerely want to know more to help
themselves, and their family members**

These books are available at a bookstore online at www.amazon.com . They MAY be available through other places online (on the internet).

Demonology Past and Present by **Kurt Koch** - [Available ALSO in German](#)

Occult ABC by Kurt Koch - [Available ALSO in German](#)

Other Books by Kurt Koch - [Available ALSO in German](#)

Demons in the World Today: A Study of Occultism in the Light of God's Word by Merril Unger

The Beautiful Side of Evil by J. Michaelson

Inside the New Age Nightmare: For the First Time Ever...a Former Top New Age Leader Takes You on a Dramatic Journey by Baer

Hidden Dangers of the Rainbow by Constance Cumbey

Die sanfte Verführung (Cumbey Constance)

Book Description: 1987. Die Autorin beschreibt in diesem Standardwerk Entstehung, Lehren, Ziele und okkulte Wurzeln der New-Age-Bewegung. Sie enthüllt beklemmende

Parallelen zurbiblischer Endzeitprophezeiungen.
Hardcover, guter Zustand, Verlag Schulte & Gerth,
Taschenbuch Neues Zeitalter (Geheimwissen), Religiöse
Zeitfragen S. 300,

A Planned Deception: The Staging of a New Age Messiah
(ISBN: 0935897003 / 0-935897-00-3) Cumbey, Constance
Pointe Publishers

The Adversary by Marc Bubeck

Overcoming the Adversary by Marc Bubeck

Destroying the Works of Witchcraft Through Fasting &
Prayer by Ruth Brown

Orthodoxy & Heresy: A Biblical Guide to Doctrinal
Discernment by Robert Bowman

Beyond Seduction: A Return to Biblical Christianity by D.
Hunt

Pilgrim's Progress by John Bunyan - The most widely
translated Christian book after the Bible. (Yes, an edition in
German, Dutch, French, Italian, Spanish, Portugues, and
Arabic have all been made). Note: Pilgrim's Progress by John
Bunyan is available for FREE online.

**The Christian in Complete Armour, or, A treatise of the
Saints** by Pastor (Rev.) William GURNALL - in One Volume
or in Three Volumes - available for FREE online
(the term "saints" used here simply means Christians).

قد فرغ من الصلاة والسلام

الحمد لله

الحمد لله رب العالمين

كتاب

اسماء اسفار العهد الجديد وعدد اصحابها

٦	•	•	•	١ تيموثاوس	٢٨	•	•	اصحابه	انجيل متى
٤	•	•	•	٢ تيموثاوس	١٦	•	•	"	انجيل مرقس
٢	•	•	•	٢٤ تيطس	٢٤	•	•	"	انجيل لوقا
١	•	•	•	٢١ فلپمون	٢١	•	•	"	انجيل يوحنا
١٣	•	•	•	٢٨ العبرانيين	٢٨	•	•	"	اعمال الرسل
٥	•	•	•	١٦ يعقوب	١٦	•	•	"	رومية
٥	•	•	•	١ بطرس	١٦	•	•	"	١ كورنثوس
٢	•	•	•	٢ بطرس	١٣	•	•	"	٢ كورنثوس
٥	•	•	•	١ يوحنا	٦	•	•	"	غلاطية
١	•	•	•	٢ يوحنا	٦	•	•	"	افسس
١	•	•	•	٢ يوحنا	٤	•	•	"	فيلبي
١	•	•	•	يهوذا	٤	•	•	"	كولوسي
٢٢	•	•	•	رويا يوحنا	٥	•	•	"	١ تسالونيكي
				وجميعها سبعة وعشرون سفرًا	٢	•	•	"	٢ تسالونيكي

انجيل متى

الاصحاح الاول

١. اكتاب ميلاد يسوع المسيح ابن داود ابن ابراهيم* ابراهيم ولد اسحق واسحق ولد يعقوب.
 ٢. ويعقوب ولد يهوذا واخوته. ٣. ويهوذا ولد فارص وزارح من ثامار. وفارص ولد حصرون.
 ٤. وحصرون ولد ارام. ٥. وارام ولد عميناداب. وعميناداب ولد نحشون. ونحشون ولد سلمون.
 ٦. وسلمون ولد بوغز من راحاب. وبوغز ولد عوييد من راعوث. وعوييد ولد يسي. ٧. وبسي ولد
 داود الملك. وداود الملك ولد سليمان من التي لاوريا. ٨. وسليمان ولد رحبعام. ورحبعام ولد
 ايبا. وايبا ولد آسا. ٩. وآسا ولد يوشافاط. ويوشافاط ولد يورام. ويورام ولد عزريا.
 ١٠. وعزريا ولد يوئام. ويوئام ولد احاز. واحاز ولد حزقيا. ١١. وحزقيا ولد منسي. ومنسي ولد آمون. وآمون
 ولد يوشيا. ١٢. ويوشيا ولد بكنيا واخوته عند سبي بابل. ١٣. وبعد سبي بابل يكنيا ولد شلتائيل.
 ١٤. وشلتائيل ولد زربابل. ١٥. وزربابل ولد ابيهود. وابيهود ولد الياقيم. والياقيم ولد عازور.
 ١٦. وعازور ولد صادق. وسادوق ولد اخيم. واخيم ولد اليود. ١٧. واليود ولد اليعازر. واليعازر
 ولد مئان. ومئان ولد يعقوب. ١٨. ويعقوب ولد يوسف رجل مريم التي وُلِدَ منها يسوع الذي
 يدعى المسيح* ١٩. فجميع الاجيال من ابراهيم الى داود اربعة عشر جيلاً. ومن داود الى سبي بابل
 اربعة عشر جيلاً. ومن سبي بابل الى المسيح اربعة عشر جيلاً.

٢٠. اما ولادة يسوع المسيح فكانت هكذا. لما كانت مريم امه مخطوبة ليوسف قبل ان يجتمعا
 ووجدت حبل من الروح القدس* ٢١. فيوسف رجلاً اذ كان باراً ولم يشأ ان يشهرها اراد تخليتها
 سراً* ٢٢. ولكن فيما هو متفكر في هذه الامور اذا ملاك الرب قد ظهر له في حلم قائلاً يا يوسف
 ابن داود لا تخف ان تأخذ مريم امرأتك. لان الذي حبل به فيها هو من الروح القدس.
 ٢٣. فستلد ابناً وتدعو اسمه يسوع. لانه يخلص شعبه من خطاياهم* ٢٤. وهذا كله كان لكي يتم ما قيل
 من الرب بالنبى القائل ٢٥. هوذا العذراء تحبل وتلد ابناً ويدعون اسمه عمانوئيل الذي تفسيره
 الله معنا

٢٦. فلما استيقظ يوسف من النوم فعل كما امره ملاك الرب واخذ امرأته* ٢٧. ولم يعرفها حتى
 ولدت ابناً البكر. ودعا اسمه يسوع

الاصحاح الثاني

١. ولما وُلِدَ يسوع في بيت لحم اليهودية في أيام هيرودس الملك اذا مجوس من المشرق قد

کتاب

پیمان تازه

خداوند وراننده ما

عیسی مسیح

که از لسان اصلی یونانی

بفارسی

ترجمه کرده

افضل الفضلا المسيحيه

هنرمی مارتن کشیس انگلیسی ایست

که در دار السلطنت لندن محروسه

باعانت مجمع مشهور به بیبل سوسیته

گرت سیم بدار الطباعة بنده کمترین رچارد واطس

انگلیسی مطبوع کردید

۱۸۳۷

مسیحیه

فهرست این کتاب مقدس

رسالهٔ دویم پولس بتسلنقیان . . . 503	انجیل متی آغاز میکند در
رسالهٔ اول پولس بتیموثیوس . . . 507	صحیفهٔ 1
رسالهٔ دویم پولس بتیموثیوس . . . 516	انجیل مرقس 83
رسالهٔ پولس بتیتوس 522	انجیل لوقا 135
رسالهٔ پولس بفلیمون 526	انجیل یوحنا 221
رسالهٔ پولس بعبریان 528	کتاب اعمال حواریان 288
رسالهٔ عام یعقوب حواری 552	رسالهٔ پولس حواری باهل روم . . . 371
رسالهٔ عام اول پطرس حواری . . . 561	رسالهٔ پولس حواری باهل قرنٲس . . 405
رسالهٔ عام دویم پطرس حواری . . . 570	رسالهٔ دویم پولس حواری باهل
رسالهٔ عام اول یوحناي حواری . . . 576	قونٲس 437
رسالهٔ عام ثاني یوحناي حواری . . . 585	رسالهٔ پولس حواری بکلٲیان . . . 459
رسالهٔ عام سٲم یوحناي حواری . . . 586	رسالهٔ پولس حواری بافسسیان . . . 470
رسالهٔ عام یهوداي حواری 587	رسالهٔ پولس حواری باهل فیلیپی . . 481
کتاب مکاشفات یوحناي الہي . . . 590	رسالهٔ پولس حواری بقلسیان . . . 489
	رسالهٔ اول پولس بتسلنقیان . . . 496

НОВЫЙ ЗАВѢТЪ

НА

ГОСПОДА НАШЕГО

ИСУСА ХРИСТА,

Вѣрно и точно прѣведенъ отъ первообразно-то.



ЦАРИГРАДЪ,

Въ Книгопечатницѣ-тѣхъ на А. Х. Бояджіана.

—
1874.

كتاب

العهد الجديد

المنسوب الى ربنا عيسى المسيح

کتاب الانجیل الشریف

صحیفه

1	انجیل متی نك یازدیغی اوزره
76	انجیل مرقسك یازدیغی اوزره
124	انجیل لوقانك یازدیغی اوزره
204	انجیل یحیی نك یازدیغی اوزره
266	رسوللرك اعمالی
345	پولوس رسولك رومالوره رساله سی
377	پولوس رسولك قورنطوسلولره رساله اولاسی
407	پولوس رسولك قورنطوسلولره رساله ثانیه سی
428	پولوس رسولك غلاطیهلولره رساله سی
438	پولوس رسولك افسوسلولره رساله سی
449	پولوس رسولك فیلیپلولره رساله سی
457	پولوس رسولك قولوسیلوره رساله سی
464	پولوس رسولك تسالونیکیلوره رساله اولاسی
471	پولوس رسولك تسالونیکیلوره رساله ثانیه سی
475	پولوس رسولك طیموتاؤسه رساله اولاسی
484	پولوس رسولك طیموتاؤسه رساله ثانیه سی
491	پولوس رسولك تیتوسه رساله سی
495	پولوس رسولك فیلمونه رساله سی
496	پولوس رسولك عبرانیلره رساله سی
521	یعقوب رسولك رساله عمومیه سی
530	بطرس رسولك رساله عمومیه اولاسی
539	بطرس رسولك رساله عمومیه ثانیه سی
544	یحیی رسولك رساله عمومیه اولاسی
553	یحیی رسولك رساله ثانیه سی
554	یحیی رسالك رساله ثالثه سی
555	یهودا رسولك رساله عمومیه سی
558	یحیی نك وحیسی

فهرست

کتاب الانجیل الشریف

صحیفه

1	...Évangile selon Matthieu	انجیل متى نك يازديغي اوزره
76	...Évangile selon Marc	انجیل مرقسك يازديغي اوزره
124	...Évangile selon Luc	انجیل لوقانك يازديغي اوزره
204	...Évangile selon Jean	انجیل يحيى نك يازديغي اوزره
266	...les Actes des Apôtres.....	رسوللرك اعمالى
345	...Épître aux Romains	پولوس رسولك رومالوره رساله سى
377	...Première épître aux Corinthiens	پولوس رسولك قورنطوسلولره رساله اولاسى
407	...Deuxième épître aux Corinthiens	پولوس رسولك قورنطوسلولره رساله ثانيه سى
428	...Épître aux Galates	پولوس رسولك غلاطيهلولره رساله سى
438	...Épître aux Éphésiens	پولوس رسولك افسوسلولره رساله سى
449	...Épître aux Philippiens	پولوس رسولك فيلپپلولره رساله سى
457	...Épître aux Colossiens	پولوس رسولك قولوسلولره رساله سى
464	...Première épître aux Thessaloniciens	پولوس رسولك تسالونيكيلوره رساله اولاسى
471	...Deuxième épître - Thessaloniciens	پولوس رسولك تسالونيكيلوره رساله ثانيه سى
475	...Première épître à Timothée	پولوس رسولك طيموتاؤسه رساله اولاسى
484	...Deuxième épître à Timothée	پولوس رسولك طيموتاؤسه رساله ثانيه سى
491	...Épître à Tite	پولوس رسولك تيتوسه رساله سى
495	...Épître à Philémon	پولوس رسولك فيلمونه رساله سى
496	...L'Épître aux Hébreux	پولوس رسولك عبرانيوره رساله سى
521	...Épître de Jacques	يعقوب رسولك رساله عموميه سى
530	...Première épître de Pierre	بطرس رسولك رساله عموميه اولاسى
539	...Deuxième épître de Pierre	بطرس رسولك رساله عموميه ثانيه سى
544	...Première épître de Jean	يحيى رسولك رساله عموميه اولاسى
553	...Deuxième épître de Jean	يحيى رسولك رساله ثانيه سى
554	...Troisième épître de Jean	يحيى رسالك رساله ثالثه سى
555	...Épître de Jude	يهودا رسولك رساله عموميه سى
558	...l'Apocalypse, nommée parfois Révélations,	يحيى نك وحى سى

ڪتاب عهد جديد

يعني

خداوند يسوع مسيح کي انجيل

يوناني زبان سے هندوستانی زبان میں ترجمہ کی گئی

اور شہر لندن میں ولیم وائٹس کے مطبع

میں چھاپی گئی

سنہ ۱۸۶۰ء یسوعی

IN THE
HINDŪSTANĪ LANGUAGE.

۱	-	-	-	-	-	-	مٹی کی انجیل
۶۴	-	-	-	-	-	-	مقیس کی انجیل
۱۰۳	-	-	-	-	-	-	لوتا کی انجیل
۱۷۰	-	-	-	-	-	-	یوحنا کی انجیل
۳۶۶	-	-	-	-	-	-	رسولوں کے اعمال
۲۷۶	-	-	-	-	-	-	خط رومہوں کو
۸۱۷	-	-	-	-	-	-	پہلا خط قرینتیوں کو
۲۴۵	-	-	-	-	-	-	دوسرا خط قرینتیوں کو
۳۶۶	-	-	-	-	-	-	خط گالاتیوں کو
۴۸۸	-	-	-	-	-	-	خط افسسوں کو
۴۷۸	-	-	-	-	-	-	خط فلپیوں کو
۳۷۹	-	-	-	-	-	-	خط کورنتیوں کو
۶۶۶	-	-	-	-	-	-	پہلا خط تیموتھیوں کو
۱۴۰	-	-	-	-	-	-	دوسرا خط تیموتھیوں کو
۱۴۱	-	-	-	-	-	-	خط تیطاؤس کو
۱۴۰	-	-	-	-	-	-	خط طیمس کو
۱۴۱	-	-	-	-	-	-	خط قایماں کو
۱۴۲	-	-	-	-	-	-	خط عبرانیوں کو

فہرست

۱۴۴۷	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	یعقوب کا خط
۱۴۵۴		-	-	-	-	-	-	پطرس کا پہلا خط
۱۴۶۲	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	پطرس کا دوسرا خط
۱۴۶۷	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	یوحنا کا پہلا خط
۱۴۷۵	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	یوحنا کا دوسرا خط
۱۴۷۶	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	یوحنا کا تیسرا خط
۱۴۷۷	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	یہودا کا خط
۱۴۷۹	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	یوحنا کے مکاشفات کی کتاب

INJÍL I MUQADDAS,

YA'NE,

HAMÁRE KHUDÁWAND AUR NAJÁT-DENEWÁLE

YISÚ' MASÍH

KÁ NAYÁ 'AHD-NÁMA.

IS KÁ TARJUMA YÚNÁNÍ ZUBÁN SE ZUBÁN I URDÚ MEN
BANÁRAS TRANSLATION COMMITTEE SE KIYÁ GAYÁ, JISE
TAS, HÍH KARKE AB TÍSRI' BĀR CHHAPWÁTE.

LONDON:

PRINTED FOR THE
BRITISH AND FOREIGN BIBLE SOCIETY,
INSTITUTED IN THE YEAR 1804.

MDCCCLX.

THE
NEW TESTAMENT

OF OUR

LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST.

IN SGAU KAREN.

။ လံာ် တာ် အာ် ဟိ အိ ဟိ အ သိ ။

2d EDITION.—4000.

Translated by Francis Mason



MAULMAIN,
AMERICAN MISSION PRESS.
THOS. S. RANNEY.

1850.

လံာ်အမံၤ

မးသဲး	မး	၁
မၢ်ကူး	မၢ်	၇၂
လူၤကဉ်	လူၤ	၁၁၆
ယီၤဟဉ်	ယီၤ	၁၈၈
တၢ်မၤဖိမၤတၢ်	မၤတၢ်	၂၄၆
ရိၤခၢ	ရိ	၃၁၇
ကရံၣ်သူးၤ၁	ကရံၣ်ၤ၁	၃၄၈
ကရံၣ်သူးၤ၂	ကရံၣ်ၤ၂	၃၈၂
ကလၢတံ	ကလၢ	၄၀၂
အွဲးဖူးစူး	အွဲး	၄၁၃
ဖိလံၤပံး	ဖိလံၤ	၄၂၄
ကလိးစဲ	ကလိး	၄၃၂
သွဲးစၢလနံၤ၁	သွဲးၤ၁	၄၄၀
သွဲးစၢလနံၤ၂	သွဲးၤ၂	၄၄၇
တံၤမသွဲးၤ၁	တံၤ၁	၄၅၁
တံၤမသွဲးၤ၂	တံၤ၂	၄၆၁*
တံတူး	တံ	၄၆၈*
ဖိၤလွဲးမိၣ်	ဖိၤ	၄၇၃*
ဖွၤတြီၤ	ဖွၤ	၄၅၁*
ယၢၤကိၣ်	ယၢၤ	၄၇၄
ပွဲးတၢ်လူၤ၁	ပွဲးၤ၁	၄၈၃
ပွဲးတၢ်လူၤ၂	ပွဲးၤ၂	၄၉၂
ယီၤဟဉ်သိၣ်တၢ်ၤ၁	ယီၤ၁	၄၉၇
ယီၤဟဉ်သိၣ်တၢ်ၤ၂	ယီၤ၂	၅၀၅
ယီၤဟဉ်သိၣ်တၢ်ၤ၃	ယီၤ၃	၅၀၆
ယူၤခၢ	ယူ	၅၀၈
အၢ်လိၣ်ဃါ	လိၣ်	၅၁၀

လက်အမံ

မေးသေ့	မေး . . .	Matthew . . .	၁
မာကူး	မာ . . .	Marc - . . .	၃၂
လူကပ်	လူ . . .	Luke - . . .	၁၁၆
ယိဟန်	ယိ . . .	John - . . .	၁၈၈
တရမာဖိမာတရ . . .	မာတရ . . .	Acts of Apostles . . .	၂၄၆
ရိုဝှ	ရို . . .	Romans . . .	၃၁၇
ကရိုပ်သူး၁။	ကရိုပ်၁။	I Corinthians . . .	၃၄၈
ကရိုပ်သူး၂။	ကရိုပ်၂။	II Corinthians . . .	၃၈၂
ကလာတံ	ကလာ . . .	Galatians . . .	၄၀၂
အူးဖူးရှူး	အူး . . .	Ephesians . . .	၄၁၃
ဖိလံပိန်း	ဖိလံ . . .	Philippians . . .	၄၂၄
ကလီးစဲ	ကလီး . . .	Colossians . . .	၄၃၂
သူးခါလန့်၁။	သူး၁။	I Thessalonians . . .	၄၄၀
သူးခါလန့်၂။	သူး၂။	II Thessalonians . . .	၄၄၇
တံမသူး၁။	တံ၁။	I Timothy . . .	၄၅၁
တံမသူး၂။	တံ၂။	II Timothy . . .	၄၆၁*
တံတူး	တံ . . .	Titus . . .	၄၆၈*
ဖိလုံမိန်	ဖိလုံ . . .	Philemon . . .	၄၇၃*
ဇူးတြီ	ဇူး . . .	Hebrews . . .	၄၅၁*
ယာကိန်	ယာ . . .	James . . .	၄၇၄
ပူးတရူး၁။	ပူး၁။	I Peter . . .	၄၈၃
ပူးတရူး၂။	ပူး၂။	II Peter . . .	၄၉၂
ယိဟန်သိပ်တရ်၁။ . .	ယိ၁။	I [Epistle / Letter of] John . . .	၄၉၇
ယိဟန်သိပ်တရ်၂။ . .	ယိ၂။	II [Epistle - Letter of] John . . .	၅၀၅
ယိဟန်သိပ်တရ်၃။ . .	ယိ၃။	III [Epistle - Letter of] John . . .	၅၀၆
ယူဒါ	ယူ . . .	Jude . . .	၅၀၈
တရ်လိပ်ရှါ	လိပ် . . .	Revelation . . .	၅၁၀

လိပ်အခံး

မဒဲး	မဒဲး	Évangile selon Matthieu	၁
မာ်ကူး	မာ်	Évangile selon Marc	၇၂
လူကပ်	လူ	Évangile selon Luc	၁၁၆
ယိဟပ်	ယိ	Évangile selon Jean	၁၈၈
တၢ်မၤဖိမၤတၢ်	မၤတၢ်	Actes des Apôtres	၂၄၆
ရိမ္မာ	ရိ	Épître aux Romains	၃၁၇
ကရံၣ်သူးၤ ၁။	ကရံၣ် ၁	Première épître aux Corinthiens	၃၄၈
ကရံၣ်သူးၤ ၂။	ကရံၣ် ၂	Deuxième épître Corinthiens	၃၈၂
ကလာတံ	ကလာ	Épître aux Galates	၄၀၂
ဆွဲးဖူးစူး	ဆွဲး	Épître aux Éphésiens	၄၁၃
ဖိလိပ်	ဖိလိပ်	Épître aux Philippiens	၄၂၄
ကလိစဲ	ကလိစဲ	Épître aux Colossiens	၄၃၂
သွဲးစၢလနီၣ် ၁။	သွဲး ၁	Première épître Thessaloniens	၄၄၀
သွဲးစၢလနီၣ် ၂။	သွဲး ၂	Deuxième épître Thessaloniens	၄၄၇
တံၤမသွဲး ၁။	တံၤ ၁	Première épître à Timothée	၄၅၁
တံၤမသွဲး ၂။	တံၤ ၂	Deuxième épître à Timothée	၄၆၁*
တံၤတူး	တံၤ	Épître à Tite	၄၆၈*
ဖိလုခိပ်	ဖိ	Épître à Philémon	၄၇၃*
ဇူတြိ	ဇူ	L'Épître aux Hébreux	၄၉၁*
ယၢကိပ်	ယၢ	Épître de Jacques	၄၉၄
ပွဲးတူ ၁။	ပွဲး ၁	épître de Pierre	၄၈၃
ပွဲးတူ ၂။	ပွဲး ၂	Deuxième - de Pierre	၄၉၂
ယိဟပ်သိပ်တၢ် ၁။	ယိ ၁	Première épître de Jean	၄၉၇
ယိဟပ်သိပ်တၢ် ၂။	ယိ ၂	Deuxième épître de Jean	၅၀၅
ယိဟပ်သိပ်တၢ် ၃။	ယိ ၃	Troisième épître de Jean	၅၀၆
ယူဒါ	ယူ	Épître de Jude	၅၀၈
တၢ်လိပ်ဇူ	လိပ်	l'Apocalypse, nommée parfois Révelations	၅၁၀

THE
NEW TESTAMENT

OF OUR

LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST,
IN TAMIL:

WITH REFERENCES, CONTENTS OF THE CHAPTERS AND CHRONOLOGY,
FROM THE ENGLISH.



உலக இரட்சகராகிய

இயேசுக்கிறிஸ்துநாதர் அருளிச்செய்த

புதிய ஏற்பாடு.

இஃது

முலவாக்கியம் இரேனியுசையரால்

கிரேக்க பாஷையிலிருந்து

தமிழிலே திருப்பப்பட்டும்,

சென்னப்பட்டணத்திலுள்ள

சத்தியவேத சங்கத்தாரால் பரிசோதித்து

இங்கிலிஷ் ஒத்துவாக்கிய பைபிலின்படி

ஏற்படுத்தப்பட்டிருக்கிறது.

கி. பி. திருநெல்வேலி

சென்னப்பட்டணத்தில் அமெரிக்கன் மிஷியன் அச்சகத்தில் பதிப்பிக்கப்பட்டது.

MADRAS:

THE MADRAS AUXILIARY BIBLE SOCIETY.

PRINTED AT THE AMERICAN MISSION PRESS.

1859.

သခင်ယေရှုခရစ်၏ ဓမ္မသစ်ကျမ်း။

OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST:

Translated into the Burmese from the Original Greek.

THE NEW TESTAMENT

IN BURMESE.

AND EDITED WITH CONTENTS OF CHAPTERS AND REFERENCES.

သခင်ယေရှုခရစ်၏ ဓမ္မသစ်ကျမ်း။

RANGOON:

PUBLISHED BY THE AMERICAN BAPTIST MISSIONARY UNION.

AT THEIR MISSION PRESS.

2, D. PRINCE, STREET.

1885.

and London—1890.

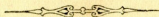
THE
NEW TESTAMENT
OF
OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR
JESUS CHRIST:

Translated into the Burmese, from the Original Greek,

By Rev. A. JUDSON, D.D.

AND EDITED, WITH CONTENTS OF CHAPTERS AND REFERENCES,

By Rev. E. A. STEVENS, D.D.



RANGOON:

PUBLISHED BY THE AMERICAN BAPTIST MISSIONARY UNION,
AT THEIR MISSION PRESS.
F. D. PHINNEY, SUPT.

1885.

Second Edition,—5,000.

ဓမ္မဟောင်းကျမ်း ၃၆ ကျမ်းတို့၏ အမည်နာမများ။

ကမ္ဘာဦးကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	က
ထွက်မြောက်ရာကျမ်း	..	.....	.....	ထွ
ဝတ်ပြုရာကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	ဝတ်
တောနေရာကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	တော
တရားဟောရာကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	တရား
ယောဂူမှတ်စာ	.....	.....	.....	ယောဂူ
တရားသူကြီးမှတ်စာ	.....	.....	.....	သူကြီး
ရူသဝတ္ထ၁	.....	.....	.....	ရူ
ဓမ္မရာဇဝင်ပဌမစောင်	..	.....	.....	၁ရာ
ဓမ္မရာဇဝင်ဒုတိယစောင်		.....	.....	၂ရာ
ဓမ္မရာဇဝင်တတိယစောင်	..	.....	.....	၃ရာ
ဓမ္မရာဇဝင်စတုတ္ထစောင်		.....	.....	၄ရာ
ရာဇဝင်ချုပ်ပဌမစောင်	..	.....	.....	၅ရာ
ရာဇဝင်ချုပ်ဒုတိယစောင်		.....	.....	၆ရာ
ဇေရမှတ်စာ ..	.....	.....	.....	ဇေ
နေဟမိမှတ်စာ	.....	.....	.....	နေ
သေတာဝတ္ထ၁	.....	.....	.....	သေ
ယောဘဝတ္ထ၁	.....	.....	.....	ယောဘ
ဆာလိကျမ်း ..	.....	.....	.....	ဆာ
သုတ္တံကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	သု
ဒေသနာကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	ဒေ
ရှောလမုနိသီခြင်း	.....	.....	.....	သီ
ဟေရှာယအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း ..	.....	.....	.....	ဟေရှာ
ယေရမိအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း		.....	.....	ယေ
ယေရမိမြည်တမ်းစကား	.....	.....	.....	မြည်
ယေဇကျောလအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	ယေဇ
ဒိယေလအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	ဒိ
ဟောရှေအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	.....	.....	.....	ဟော

မှတ်ရန်။

ပြင်ချက်များကိုသုံးရန်နည်းကား၊ စာစောင်မျက်နှာအောက်ပိုင်းတွင်၊ ပြင်
စာများကိုတွေ့ပြီးလျှင်၊ ကျမ်းနာမမပါဘဲ ဂဏန်းသာ ရှိသော်၊ ဂဏန်းနှင့်
စာစောင်လုံး (:) ဖြစ်လျှင်၊ ကြည့်နေသောစာစောင်၌၊ အခန်းကြီးကို ဆိုလို
သည်။ ထိုအတူ၊ အခါတိုင်းဝတ်စုံစာစောင်သည် အခန်းကြီးကိုပြသည်။ ဂဏန်း
နှင့်ပိုက်ကလေး (၁) ရှိသော်၊ ကြည့်နေသော အခန်းကြီး၌ ပုဂံငယ်ကိုဆိုလို
သည်။ ပိုက်ကြီး (၂) သည်ပြင်ချက်၏အဆုံးကိုပြသည်။

ဓမ္မသစ်ကျမ်း ၂၇ ကျမ်းတို့၏အမည်နာမများ

ရှင်မဿဲခရစ်ဝင်	Matthew	မ
ရှင်မာကုခရစ်ဝင်	Marc -	မာ
ရှင်လုကာခရစ်ဝင်	Luke -	လု
ရှင်ယောဟန်ခရစ်ဝင် . .	John -	ယော
တမန်တော်ဝတ္ထု	Acts of Apostles	တ
ရောမဩဝါဒစာ	Romans	ရော
ကောရိန္သီဩဝါဒစာပဌမစောင်	I Corinthians	၁ ကော
ကောရိန္သီဩဝါဒစာဒုတိယစောင် . .	II Corinthians	၂ ကော
ဂလတ္တီဩဝါဒစာ	Galatians	ဂလ
ဖက်ဩဝါဒစာ	Ephesians	ဖ
ဖိလိပ္ပီဩဝါဒစာ	Philippians	ဖိ
ကောလောသဲဩဝါဒစာ	Colossians	ကော
သက်သာလောနီဩဝါဒစာပဌမစောင်	I Thessalonians	၁ သက်
သက်သာလောနီဩဝါဒစာဒုတိယစောင် . .	II Thessalonians	၂ သက်
တီမောသေဩဝါဒစာပဌမစောင်	I Timothy	၁ တီ
တီမောသေဩဝါဒစာဒုတိယစောင် . .	II Timothy	၂ တီ
တိတုဩဝါဒစာ	Titus	တီ
ဖိလေမုန်ဩဝါဒစာ	Philemon	ဖိလေ
ဟေဗြီဩဝါဒစာ	Hebrews	ဟေ
ရှင်ယာကုပ်ဩဝါဒစာ	James	ယာ
ရှင်ပေတရုဩဝါဒစာပဌမစောင်	I Peter	၁ ပေ
ရှင်ပေတရုဩဝါဒစာဒုတိယစောင် . .	II Peter	၂ ပေ
ရှင်ယောဟန်ဩဝါဒစာပဌမစောင် . .	I [Epistle / Letter of] John	၁ ယော
ရှင်ယောဟန်ဩဝါဒစာဒုတိယစောင် . .	II [Epistle - Letter of] John	၂ ယော
ရှင်ယောဟန်ဩဝါဒစာတတိယစောင် . .	III [Epistle-Letter of] John	၃ ယော
ရှင်ယုဒဩဝါဒစာ	Jude	ယု
ဗျာဒိတ်ကျမ်း	Revelation	ဗျာ

ဓမ္မဟောင်းကျမ်း ၃၉ ကျမ်းတို့၏အမည်နာမများ။

ယောလအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	ယောလ
အာမုတ်အနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	အာ
ဩဗဒိအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	ဩ
ယောနဝတ္ထု	ယောန
မိက္ခာအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	မိ
နာယိအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	နာ
ဟဗတ္ထုတ်အနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	ဟဗ
ဇေယနိအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	ဇေ
ဟဂ္ဂဲအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	ဟဂ္ဂဲ
ဇာခရိအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	ဇာ
မာလခိအနာဂတ္တိကျမ်း	မာလ

THE
NEW TESTAMENT^{LS}

OF OUR
LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST

TRANSLATED INTO TELUGU
FROM THE ORIGINAL GREEK.

మన ప్రభువున్న రక్షకుడున్నైన యేసుక్రీస్తుయొక్క

కొత్త నిబంధన.

ఆదిమ క్రేకు భాషలోనుంచి తెనుగులో రచించబడినది.

చెన్నపురిలో వుండే

సత్యవేద సంఘపువారివల్ల పరిశోధించబడి

క్రీస్తు శకము ౧౮౬౦ సం॥

చెన్నపురి అమెరికన్ మిషన్ ముద్రాక్షరశాలలో అచ్చువేయబడ్డది.

MADRAS:

PRINTED AT THE AMERICAN MISSION PRESS
FOR THE MADRAS AUXILIARY BIBLE SOCIETY,
And sold at their Depository, 155 Popham's Broadway.

THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

కొత్త నిబంధనయొక్క పరిశుద్ధ గ్రంథమునందు యిమిడి యున్న పుస్తకములయొక్క నామ శ్రమము, పర్వములయొక్క వెరసి.

	పర్వము.		పర్వము.
మత్తె	౨౮	౧ థెస్సలొనీకై	౩
మార్కు... ..	౧౬	౧ తిమొథెయు	౬
లూకా	౨౪	౨ తిమొథెయు... ..	౪
యోహాను	౨౧	తీతు	౩
ఆపొస్తలుల కార్యములు	౨౮	ఫిలేమోను	౧
రోమా	౧౬	హెబ్రీ	౧౩
౧ కొరింథి... ..	౧౬	యాకోబు	౫
౨ కొరింథి	౧౩	౧ పేతురు	౫
గలతియ	౬	౨ పేతురు	౩
ఎఫెసీ	౬	౧ యోహాను	౫
ఫిలిప్పీ	౪	౨ యోహాను	౧
కొలొసైని	౪	౩ యోహాను	౧
౧ థెస్సలొనీకై	౫	యూదా	౧
		ప్రత్యక్షీకరణము	౨౨

አዲስ:ኪዳን:

እርሱም:

የጊተጥንና : የመድኃኒተጥን:

የየሱስ:ክርስቶስ:

ወንጌል : ቀዲስ:

የሐዋርያቱም : መጻሕፍት::

These texts conforms to the T.R.
as far as we know. Anyone having questions about this
text should compare it to the Stephens / Estienne Version
in Koine (Ancient) Greek of 1550/1551, which is the root
standard historic Ancient Greek text of the New Testament

LE
NOUVEAU TESTAMENT

DE
NOTRE SEIGNEUR JÉSUS-CHRIST

D'APRÈS LA VERSION REVUE

Par J. F. OSTERVOLD



PARIS
SOCIÉTÉ BIBLIQUE DE FRANCE
41, RUE LA BRUYÈRE

1872

One of the Reliable copies of the French New Testament - Une Bible fidele.

Available sometimes [and Free (gratis)] at www.archive.org

TABLE DES LIVRES

DU NOUVEAU TESTAMENT

	Nombre des chap.	Pages		Nombre des chap.	Pages.
Évangile selon saint Matthieu .	28	1	I ^{re} Épître aux Thessaloniens.	3	323
Évangile selon saint Marc . . .	16	52	I ^{re} Épître à Timothée	6	326
Évangile selon saint Luc	24	85	II ^e Épître à Timothée	4	332
Évangile selon saint Jean	21	139	Épître à Tite	3	336
Les Actes des Apôtres	23	179	Épître à Philémon	1	339
Épître de saint Paul aux Ro-			Épître aux Hébreux	13	340
mains	16	232	Épître de saint Jacques	5	357
I ^{re} Épître aux Corinthiens	16	255	I ^{re} Épître de saint Pierre	5	362
II ^e Épître aux Corinthiens	13	277	II ^e Épître de saint Pierre	3	369
Épître aux Galates	6	292	I ^{re} Épître de saint Jean	5	373
Épître aux Éphésiens	6	300	II ^e Épître de saint Jean	1	379
Épître aux Philippiens	4	307	III ^e Épître de saint Jean	1	380
Épître aux Colossiens	4	313	Épître de saint Jude	1	381
I ^{re} Épître aux Thessaloniens.	5	318	Apocalypse de saint Jean	22	383

Le signe ¶ indique la division du texte en paragraphes.

La Bible la plus fidele = Texte Recu - Grec Koine - d'Estienne (1550-51)

BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

Matthew	...	...	28
Mark	...	...	16
Luke	...	...	24
John	...	...	21
The Acts	...	...	28
Epistle to the Romans	...	...	16
I. Corinthians	...	...	16
II. Corinthians	...	...	13
Galatians	...	...	6
Ephesians	...	...	6
Philippians	...	...	4
Colossians	...	...	4
I. Thessalonians	...	...	5
II. Thessalonians	...	...	3
I. Timothy	...	...	6
II. Timothy	...	...	4
Titus	...	...	3
Philemon	...	...	1
Hebrews	...	...	13
Epistle of James	...	...	5
I. Peter	...	...	5
II. Peter	...	...	3
I. John	...	...	5
II. John	...	...	1
III. John	...	...	1
Jude	...	...	1
Revelation	...	...	22

錄目書全約新

章八十二計	書音福傳太馬
章六十計	書音福傳可馬
章四十二計	書音福傳加路
章一十二計	書音福傳翰約
章八十二計	傳行徒使
章六十計	書人馬羅達
章六十計	書前人多林哥達
章三十計	書後人多林哥達
章六計	書人太拉加達
章六計	書人所弗以達
章四計	書人比立腓達
章四計	書人西羅哥達
章五計	書前人迦尼羅撒帖達
章三計	書後人迦尼羅撒帖達
章六計	書前太摩提達
章四計	書後太摩提達
章三計	書多提達
章一計	書門立腓達
章三十計	書人來伯希達
章五計	書各雅
章五計	書前得彼
章三計	書後得彼
章五計	書一第翰約
章一計	書二第翰約
章一計	書三第翰約
章一計	書大猶
章二十二計	錄示默翰約

Chinese Simplified - Request to God

。
=====

亲爱的上帝, 谢谢这新约被发布了以便我们能学会更多关于您。

请帮助人民负责任对使这本电子书可利用。请帮助他们能快速地工作, 和使更加电子书可利用 请帮助他们有他们需要为了能继续工作为您的所有资源、金钱、力量和时间。

请帮助那些是队的一部分每天帮助他们。

请给他们力量继续和给每个他们精神理解为工作, 您要他们做。

请帮助每个他们没有恐惧和不记得, 您是回答祷告并且是负责一切的上帝。

我祈祷, 您会鼓励他们, 并且您保护他们, 并且工作& 部他们参与。

我祈祷, 您会保护他们免受能危害他们或减慢他们下来的精神力量或其它障碍。

请帮助我当我使用这新约使这编辑可利用并且的认为人民, 以便我能祈祷为他们和因此他们能继续帮助更多人民 我祈祷, 您会给我您的圣洁词(新约) 爱, 并且您会给我精神智慧和法眼认识您更多和了解我们是生存在的时期。

请帮助我会对付困难, 我与每天被面对。

God 阁下, 帮助我想要认识您更多和想要帮助其它基督徒在我的区域和在世界。

我祈祷, 您会给从事网站的电子书队和那些并且那些帮助他们您的智慧。

我祈祷, 您会帮助他们的家庭(和我家的) 各自的成员精神上不被欺骗, 但明白您和想要接受和跟随您用每个方式。 并且我要求您做这些事以耶稣的名义, 阿门,

=====

Chinese Traditional - Talking to the Lord of Heaven

親愛的上帝, 謝謝這新約被發布了以便我們能學會更多關於您。 請幫助人民負責任對使這本電子書可利用。請幫助他們能快速地工作, 和使更加電子的書可利用 請幫助他們有他們需要為了能繼續工作為您的所有資源、金錢、力量和時間。

請幫助那些是隊的一部分每天幫助他們。請給他們力量繼續和給每個他們精神理解為工作, 您要他們做。請幫助每個他們沒有恐懼和不記得, 您是回答禱告並且是負責一切的上帝。我祈禱, 您會鼓勵他們, 並且您保護他們, 並且工作& 部他們參與。 我祈禱, 您會保護他們免受能危害他們或減慢他們下來的精神力量或其它障礙。

請幫助我當我使用這新約使這編輯可利用並且的認為人民, 以便我能祈禱為他們和因此他們能繼續幫助更多人民 我祈禱, 您會給我您的聖潔詞(新約) 愛, 並且您會給我精神智慧和法眼認識您更多和瞭解我們是生存在的時期。請幫助我會對付困難, 我與每天被面對。

God 閣下, 幫助我想要認識您更多和想要幫助其它基督徒在我的區域和在世界。 我祈禱, 您會給從事網站的電子書隊和那些並且那些幫助他們您的智慧。

我祈禱, 您會幫助他們的家庭(和我家的) 各自的成員精神上不被欺騙, 但明白您和想要接受和跟隨您用每個方式。 並且我要求您做這些事以耶穌的名義, 阿門,

Chinese Traditional - Request to God

。

=====

親愛的上帝, 謝謝這新約被發布了以便我們能學會更多關於您。

請幫助人民負責任對使這本電子書可利用。請幫助他們能快速地工作, 和使更加電子的書可利用 請幫助他們有他們需要為了能繼續工作為您的所有資源、金錢、力量和時間。

請幫助那些是隊的一部分每天幫助他們。請給他們力量繼續和給每個他們精神理解為工作, 您要他們做。請幫助每個他們沒有恐懼和不記得, 您是回答禱告並且是負責一切的上帝。

我祈禱, 您會鼓勵他們, 並且您保護他們, 並且工作& 部他們參與。我祈禱, 您會保護他們免受能危害他們或減慢他們下來的精神力量或其它障礙。

請幫助我當我使用這新約使這編輯可利用並且的認為人民, 以便我能祈禱為他們和因此他們能繼續幫助更多人民 我祈禱, 您會給我您的聖潔詞(新約) 愛, 並且您會給我精神智慧和法眼認識您更多和瞭解我們是生存在的時期。

請幫助我會對付困難, 我與每天被面對。

God 閣下, 幫助我想要認識您更多和想要幫助其它基督徒在我的區域和在世界。我祈禱, 您會給從事網站的電子書隊和那些並且那些幫助他們您的智慧。

我祈禱, 您會幫助他們的家庭(和我家的) 各自的成員精神上不被欺騙, 但明白您和想要接受和跟隨您用每個方式。並且我要求您做這些事以耶穌的名義, 阿門,

=====

,
 . 가
 ,
 가
 .
 , & 가
 가
 ,
 가
 ,
 가
 가. 가
 1 . God
 가
 가 (가)
 1 가,
 ,
 ,A

Japanese - Request to God

=====

親愛なる神、私達があなたについての詳細を学べるようにこの新約聖書が解放されたことありがとう。この電子本を使用できるようにさせる為に責任がある人々を助けなさい。それらを速く働ける助け電子本を使用できるようにさせなさい。それらがあなたのために働き続けられる必要とする資源すべて、お金、強さおよび時間があるのを助けなさい。

チームの部分であるそれらを助けなさいそれらを毎日助ける。それらにしてほしいことそれらのそれぞれに仕事のための精神的な理解を続け、与えるためにそれらに強さを与えなさい。それらのそれぞれが恐れを持たないのをそして祈りに答えるすべてを担当し、神であることを覚えなさいのを助けなさい。私によっては従事していることそれらを励ます、仕事及び大臣保護することそれらを、ことが祈り。

私によってはそれらに害を与えか、または遅らせることができる他の障害か精神的な力からそれらを保護することが祈る。私がそれら及び従ってことができるように、私がまたこの版を使用できるようにさせた人々について考えるのにこの新約聖書を使用するとき私を助けなさいそれらのために祈るより多くの人々を助け続けることができる。私によっては私にあなたの神聖な単語(新約聖書)の愛を与えること、そして祈るもっとよく知り、私達が生きている一定期間を理解するために私に精神的な知恵および大きい理解を与えることが。私が毎日と直面されること私が難しさを取扱う方法を知るのを助けなさい。

God 主は、私がもっとよく知り、私の区域のそして世界中の他のクリスチャンを助けたいと思いたいと思うのを助ける。私によってはウェブサイトに取り組むおよびそれらを与える電子それらをあなたの知恵助ける本のチームをおよびチームをことが祈る。私によっては家族(および私の家族)の個々のメンバーが精神的に欺かれないのを助ける言うことがわかり、あらゆる方法で受け入れ、続けたいと思うためにことが祈る。そして私はイエス・キリストの名でこれらの事を、アーメンするように頼む、

=====

Gebet zum Gott

Lieber Gott, Danke, daß dieses Evangelium oder dieses neue Testament freigegeben worden ist, damit wir in der Lage SIND, mehr über Sie zu erlernen. Helfen Sie bitte den Leuten, die für das Zur Verfügung stellen dieses elektronischen Buches verantwortlich sind. Sie wissen, daß wem sie sind und Sie SIND in der Lage, ihnen zu helfen.

Helfen Sie ihnen bitte, in der Lage zu SEIN, schnell zu arbeiten, und stellen Sie elektronischere Bücher zur Verfügung Helfen Sie ihnen bitte, alle Betriebsmittel, das Geld, die Stärke und die Zeit zu haben, die sie zwecks sein müssen für, Sie zu arbeiten zu halten.

Helfen Sie bitte denen, die ein Teil der Mannschaft sind, das ihnen auf einer täglichen Grundlage helfen. Geben Sie ihnen die Stärke bitte, um jedem von ihnen das geistige Verständnis für die Arbeit fortzusetzen und zu geben, daß Sie sie tun wünschen. Helfen Sie bitte jedem von ihnen, Furcht nicht zu haben und daran zu erinnern, daß Sie der Gott sind, der Gebet beantwortet und der verantwortlich für alles ist.

Ich bete, daß Sie sie anregen würden und daß Sie sie schützen und die Arbeit u. das Ministerium, daß sie innen engagiert werden. Ich bete, daß Sie sie vor den geistigen Kräften oder anderen Hindernissen schützen würden, die sie schädigen oder sie verlangsamten könnten.

Helfen Sie mir bitte, wenn ich dieses neue Testament benutze, um an die Leute auch zu denken, die diese Ausgabe zur Verfügung gestellt haben, damit ich für sie und also, sie beten kann kann fortfahren, mehr Leuten zu helfen.

Ich bete, daß Sie mir eine Liebe Ihres heiligen Wortes (das neue Testament) geben würden und daß Sie mir geistige Klugheit und Einsicht, um Sie besser zu kennen geben würden und den Zeitabschnitt zu verstehen, dem wir in leben. Helfen Sie mir bitte, zu können die Schwierigkeiten beschäftigen, daß ich mit jeden Tag konfrontiert werde.

Lord God, helfen mir Sie besser kennen und zu wünschen anderen Christen in meinem Bereich und um die Welt helfen wünschen. Ich bete, daß Sie die elektronische Buchmannschaft und -die geben würden, die ihnen Ihre Klugheit helfen. Ich bete, daß Sie den einzelnen Mitgliedern ihrer Familie (und meiner Familie) helfen würden nicht Angelegenheiten betrogen zu werden, aber, Sie zu verstehen und Sie in jeder Weise annehmen und folgen zu wünschen. Geben Sie uns Komfort auch und Anleitung in diesen Zeiten und ich bitten Sie, diese Sachen im Namen Jesus zu tun, amen,

Prayer to God

Dear God,

Thank you that this Gospel or this New Testament has been released so that we are able to learn more about you.

Please help the people responsible for making this Electronic book available. You know who they are and you are able to help them.

Please help them to be able to work fast, and make **more** Electronic books available

Please help them to have all the resources, the money, the strength and the time that they need in order to be able to keep working for You.

Please help those that are part of the team that help them on an everyday basis. Please give them the strength to continue and give each of them the spiritual understanding for the work that you want them to do.

Please help each of them to not have fear and to remember that you are the God who answers prayer and who is in charge of everything.

I pray that you would encourage them, and that you protect them, and the work & ministry that they are engaged in.

I pray that you would protect them from the Spiritual Forces or other obstacles that could harm them or slow them down.

Please help me when I use this New Testament to also think of the people who have made this edition available, so that I can pray for them and so they can continue to help more people.

I pray that you would give me a love of your Holy Word (the New Testament), and that you would give me spiritual wisdom and discernment to know you better and to understand the period of time that we are living in.

Please help me to know how to deal with the difficulties that I am confronted with every day. Lord God, Help me to want to know you Better and to want to help other Christians in my area and around the world.

I pray that you would give the Electronic book team and those who help them your wisdom.

I pray that you would help the individual members of their family (and my family) to not be spiritually deceived, but to understand you and to want to accept and follow you in every way.

Also give us comfort and guidance in these times and I ask you to do these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,

Clicking on these links will take you to pages where these books can be obtained [**downloaded**] for **Free** and without cost

ARABIC - LANGUE ARABE

New Testament



Arabic New Testament - Part # 1



Arabic New Testament - Part # 2



Arabic New Testament - Part # 3

GREEK NEW TESTAMENT NOUVEAU TESTAMENT GRECQUE



New Testament – CLASSIC KOINE - GREC ANCIENT -

NEW TESTAMENT in LATIN NOUVEAU TESTAMENT - LATIN



Telechargez pour en arriver au pages (Gratuit - evidement)

Clicking on these **links** will take you to pages where these books can be obtained [downloaded] [**telecharger**] for Free and without cost

PERSIAN - PERSE - IRANIAN - FARSI

New Testament

Nouveau Testament persan [Perse - Iran] -
Farsça Yeni Ahit - Nuevo Testamento persa
- Persisch Neuen Testament - Testamento Novo persa



Persian Farsi New Testament - Part # 1



Persian Iranian New Testament - Part # 2



Persian Farsi New Testament - Part # 3



Persian Iranian New Testament - Part # 4



Persian Farsi New Testament - Part # 5



Persian Iranian New Testament - Part # 6



Persian Farsi New Testament - Part # 7



Persian Iranian New Testament - Part # 8



Persian Farsi New Testament - Part # 9

ETHIOPIC - AMHARIC

New Testament

Ethiopic Amharic New Testament - Part # 1



Ethiopic Amharic New Testament - Part # 2



Ethiopic Amharic New Testament - Part # 3



Ethiopic Amharic New Testament - Part # 4



Ethiopic Amharic New Testament - Part # 5



Ethiopic Amharic New Testament - Part # 6



Ethiopic Amharic New Testament - Part # 7



Clicking on these links will take you to pages where these books can be obtained [downloaded] for Free and without cost

TURKISH NEW TESTAMENT
Neuen Testaments in turkischer
Classic Turkish in ARABIC Scrip

New Testament - **TURKISH** in *Arabic Scrip*

Turkish New Testament (Arabic Scrip / Script)-Türk Yeni Ahit -
Neuen Testaments in turkischer- Nuevo Testamento en turco-
Nouveau Testament en turc - Nieuwe Testament in het Turks

Classic Turkish New Testament -



Part # 1

Classic Turkish New Testament -



Part # 2

Classic Turkish New Testament -



Part # 3

Classic Turkish New Testament -



Part # 4

Classic Turkish New Testament -



Part # 5

Classic Turkish New Testament -



Part # 6

Classic Turkish New Testament -



Part # 7

Classic Turkish New Testament -



Part # 8

Classic Turkish New Testament -



Part # 9

Classic Turkish New Testament -



Part # 10

Classic Turkish New Testament -



Part # 11

Classic Turkish New Testament -



Part # 12

HUNGARIAN NEW TESTAMENT

NOUVEAU TESTAMENT HONGROIS - HONGRIE

1691

HUNGARIAN N.T. [Matthew](#) - # 1

HUNGARIAN - [II Thessalonians](#)- # 14

HUNGARIAN N.T. [Marc](#) - # 2

HUNGARIAN - [I Timothy](#) - # 15

HUNGARIAN N.T. [Luke](#) - # 3

HUNGARIAN - [II Timothy](#) - # 16

HUNGARIAN N.T. [John](#) - # 4

HUNGARIAN N.T. [TITUS](#) - # 17

HUNGARIAN N.T. [Acts](#) - # 5

HUNGARIAN - [Philemon](#)- # 18

HUNGARIAN N.T. [Romans](#) - # 6

HUNGARIAN - [Hebrews](#) - # 19

HUNGARIAN - [I Corinthians](#) - # 7

HUNGARIAN - [James](#) - # 20

HUNGARIAN - [II Corinthians](#) - # 8

HUNGARIAN - [I Peter](#) - # 21

HUNGARIAN - [Galatians](#) - # 9

HUNGARIAN - [II Peter](#) - # 22

HUNGARIAN - [Ephesians](#) - # 10

HUNGARIAN - [1-3 John](#) - # 23

HUNGARIAN - [Philippians](#) - # 11

HUNGARIAN N.T. [Jude](#) - # 24

HUNGARIAN - [Colossians](#) - # 12

HUNGARIAN - [Revelation](#) - # 25

HUNGARIAN - [I Thessalonians](#) - # 13

Clicking on these links will take you to pages where these books can be obtained [downloaded] for Free and without cost

SANSCRIT - SANSKRIT

New Testament

Sanskrit New Testament - Part # 1



Sanskrit New Testament - Part # 2



Sanskrit New Testament - Part # 3



Sanskrit New Testament - Part # 4



Clicking on these links will take you to pages where these books can be obtained [downloaded] for Free and without

Classic Tamil New Testament

Neues Testament des Tamil -Tamil dilinde yeni vasiyetname
Nieuwe Testament in het Tamil-taal -
An accurate & lasting translation

TAMIL (Tamou) INDIA New Testament -



Part # 1

TAMIL (Tamou) INDIA New Testament -



Part # 2

TAMIL (Tamou) INDIA New Testament -



Part # 3

TAMIL (Tamou) INDIA New Testament -



Part # 4

TAMIL (Tamou) INDIA New Testament -



Part # 5

TAMIL (Tamou) INDIA New Testament -



Part # 6

TAMIL (Tamou) INDIA New Testament -



Part # 7

TAMIL (Tamou) INDIA New Testament -



Part # 8

TAMIL (Tamou) INDIA New Testament -



Part # 9

TAMIL (Tamou) INDIA New Testament -



Part # 10

TAMIL (Tamou) INDIA New Testament -



Part # 11

TAMIL (Tamou) INDIA New Testament -



Part # 12

TAMIL NT - Part # 13



TAMIL NT - Part # 15



TAMIL NT - Part # 14



TAMIL NT - Part # 16



Click to go to pages where books can be obtained [downloaded] - Free


KAREN (Sgau) NEW TESTAMENT

New Testament


 **KAREN - MATTHEW - # 1**

KAREN-PHIL.-COLOSS. # 10 

 **KAREN - MARK - # 2**

KAREN - 1 & 2 THESS - # 11 

 **KAREN - LUKE - # 3**

KAREN - 1 & 2 TIMOTHY - # 12 

 **KAREN - JOHN - # 4**


KAREN -TITUS -PHILEMON - # 13 


 **KAREN - ACTS - # 5**

KAREN -HEBRWS-JAMES- # 14 


 **KAREN - ROMANS - # 6**

KAREN - 1 PETER - # 15 


 **KAREN - 1 CORINTH. - # 7**

KAREN- 2 PET./ 1-3 John - # 16 

 **KAREN - 2 CORINTH. - # 8**

KAREN-JUDE-REVELATION # 17 

 **KAREN -GAL.-EPHES. # 9**

Clicking on these links will take you to pages where these books can be obtained [downloaded] for Free and without cost 

For *BURMESE MYANMAR* Edition, Click Here

URDU - PAKISTAN / INDIA

New Testament

URDU New Testament - Part # 1



URDU New Testament - Part # 2



URDU New Testament - Part # 3



URDU New Testament - Part # 4



HINDI - HINDUSTANI New Testament



TELEGU New Testament



TAMIL New Testament



KAREN New Testament

BURMA MYANMAR New Testament

ASSAMESE New Testament

GUJARAT New Testament

Chinese New Testament

Sanscrit Sanskrit New Testament

Ancient Greek New Testament

Indonesia New Testament

Arabic New Testament

Azerbaijan Azari Azeri New Testament

Clicking on these links will take you to pages where these books can be obtained [downloaded] for Free and without

BURMESE MYANMAR BURMA New Testament

BURMA MYANMAR INDIA New Testament



PART # 1

BURMA MYANMAR INDIA New Testament



PART # 2

BURMA MYANMAR INDIA New Testament



PART # 3

BURMA MYANMAR INDIA New Testament



PART # 4

BURMA MYANMAR INDIA New Testament



PART # 5

BURMA MYANMAR INDIA New Testament



PART # 6

BURMA MYANMAR INDIA New Testament



PART # 7

BURMA MYANMAR INDIA New Testament



PART # 8

BURMA MYANMAR INDIA New Testament



PART # 9

BURMA MYANMAR INDIA New Testament



PART # 10

BURMA MYANMAR INDIA New Testament



PART # 11

BURMA MYANMAR INDIA New Testament



PART # 12

BURMA MYANMAR Part # 13



BIIRMA MYANMAR Part # 14



BURMA MYANMAR Part # 15



BIIRMA MYANMAR Part # 16



Click to go to pages where books can be obtained [downloaded] - Free

AZERBAIJAN AZERI NEW TESTAMENT

Arabic Scrip - Caucasus New Testament

[!\[\]\(dfbd6b3763a6d1d9afaa974f64e2e4b5_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - \(Matthew\) - # 1](#)

[!\[\]\(e78f798d4ea5c530c9db49e7d26e6b95_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - \(Marc\) - # 2](#)

[!\[\]\(23d9fc146e83b5c3013cfa32c784f8d5_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - \(Luke\) - # 3](#)

[!\[\]\(c694a3ff3b077d76910920a6a1593ab4_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - \(John\) - # 4](#)

[!\[\]\(ec9132f1d27c8919987d92907322654d_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - \(Acts\) - # 5](#)

[!\[\]\(05be7c7a8995decd503647c99211f7c2_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - \(Romans\) - # 6](#)

[!\[\]\(aa53ad6fea213b8b2226d3077e30533a_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - I Corinth - # 7](#)

[!\[\]\(dd161862f9164df98f62b726e9846241_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - I Corinth - # 8](#)

[!\[\]\(758ebdf4629c903da74c2e079717ae32_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri -Galatians - # 9](#)

[!\[\]\(fe3aebe81acea8d45108cd2768939da7_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri -Ephesians # 10](#)

[!\[\]\(626ce8ac21792b9405bfddfea8e0c96a_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri -Philippians # 11](#)

[!\[\]\(a8f9309f944226d1420f5fed22e2b6e6_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri -Colossians - # 12](#)

[!\[\]\(248b91fcdac4810ffd15cf33fb6aec6f_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - I Thess. - # 13](#)

[!\[\]\(899d8b7697d64725bf017d3296cfcf1b_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - II Thess. -# 14](#)

[!\[\]\(c1168d6a8b365d11e842ece304635fa7_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - I Timothy - # 15](#)

[!\[\]\(cbd8541a32dfc32f356f5c6c994b0a21_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - II Timothy - # 16](#)

[!\[\]\(d3e32d099174a7c248ec1f564ee4f69c_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - TITUS - # 17](#)

[!\[\]\(40770d9ed6ed4f1222ebf89a1396e8b2_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - Philemon -# 18](#)

[!\[\]\(ccd39a0dc6d5afcc151e1371f9462f58_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - Hebrews # 19](#)

[!\[\]\(c724c83fe216b2427610afdbd31f92cc_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - James - # 20](#)

[!\[\]\(1f99bf65f43889da445ecc1fe8d9504f_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - I Peter - # 21](#)

[!\[\]\(8b0a097b4b9c9c3eeaea0f4289ea77e5_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - II Peter - # 22](#)

[!\[\]\(a2bb1e57b467f1e41142026aa73db90f_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan-I John, II John, III john # 23-25](#)

[!\[\]\(89a5017cdd03c2e4afc4be6aed118419_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri - Jude - # 26](#)


[!\[\]\(c2bfbac22dda98b727edb5823568d334_img.jpg\) Azerbaijan Azeri -Revelation # 27](#)

Clicking on these links will take you to pages where these books can be obtained [downloaded] for Free and without cost


MODERN GREEK NEW TESTAMENT

Nouveau Testament en Grec / Grecque

1872

 MODERNGREEK - MATTHEW - # 1


 MODERNGREEK - II Thess - # 14

 MODERNGREEK - Marc - # 2

 MODERNGREEK - I Timothy - # 15

 MODERNGREEK - Luke - # 3


 MODERNGREEK - II Timothy - # 16


 MODERNGREEK - John - # 4


 MODERNGREEK - TITUS - # 17

 MODERNGREEK - Acts - # 5


 MODERNGREEK - Philemon - # 18

 MODERNGREEK - Romans - # 6


 MODERNGREEK - Hebrews - # 19

 MODERNGREEK - I Corinthians - #


 MODERNGREEK - James - # 20


 MODERNGREEK - II Corinthians - #

 MODERNGREEK - I Peter - # 21

 MODERNGREEK - Galatians - # 9

 MODERNGREEK - II Peter - # 22

 MODERNGREEK - Ephesians - # 10


 MODERNGREEK - 1 - 3 John - # 23

 MODERNGREEK - Philippians - #

 MODERNGREEK - Jude - # 24

 MODERNGREEK - Colossians - #

 MODERNGREEK - Revelation - # 25

 MODERNGREEK - I Thess. - # 13

Those seeking the **Ancient Koine Greek** New Testament, [Click Here](#)

Pour le N.T. en Grec / Grecque Ancient, Telechargez Ici

Clicking on these links will take you to pages where these books can be obtained [downloaded] for Free and without cost

20 seconds for Fellow Christians - Dear Lord,

**Thank you that this PDF Ebook
has been released so that we are able
to learn more about you and wiser versions.
Please help it to have wide circulation
Please help the people responsible for
making this Ebook available.**

**Please help them to be able to have more
resources available to help others.
Please help them to have all the resources,
the funds, the strength and the time that they
need and ask for in order to be able
to keep working for You.**

**I pray that you would encourage them and
that you protect them physically and
spiritually, and the work & ministry that
they are engaged in.**

**I pray that you would protect them from the
Spiritual or other Forces that could harm them
or their work and projects, or slow them down.**

**Please help them to find Godly friends who
are able to help. Provide helpful transportation
for their consistent use.**

**Remind me to pray for them often as this
will help and encourage them.**

**Please give them your wisdom and
understanding so they can better follow you,
and I ask you to do
these things in the name of Jesus, Amen,**

Thank you for helping your fellow Christians by praying for us

